



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



C

*Dwight*

יהוה

INSTITVTIO THEOLOGICA

ANDOVER TYNDALIA MDCCCVII.

ΑΚΡΟΓΩΝΙΑ

Ps. CXIX.  
169.  
כדברך  
תבינני  
JON. XVII.  
17.  
-ὁ λόγος  
ὁ σὸς  
ἀλλ' ὅτι  
ἔσθι

ΟΥ ΧΡΙΣΤΟΥ















THE  
HISTORY OF THE DESCENDANTS  
OF  
JOHN DWIGHT,  
OF  
DEDHAM, MASS.



THE  
**History of the Descendants**

OF  
**JOHN DWIGHT,**

OF  
**DEDHAM, MASS.**

BY  
**BENJAMIN W. DWIGHT,**  
AUTHOR OF "THE HIGHER CHRISTIAN EDUCATION," OF "MODERN PHILOLOGY," IN TWO VOLS.,  
AND OF "THE HISTORY OF THE STRONG FAMILY," IN TWO VOLS.

**VOLUME I.**

**PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR.**

**NEW YORK:**  
**JOHN F. TROW & SON, PRINTERS AND BOOKBINDERS,**  
205-213 EAST TWELFTH STREET.  
1874.



The City

Rev. Theodore E. Mann

Oct. 15, 1874.

22,525.

## **Dedication.**

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO ALL WHO, IN FUTURE YEARS, TO THE END OF  
TIME, SHALL CLAIM A COMMON SHARE WITH THE AUTHOR IN THE

**Lineage of one of the best of the early Religious Families of  
New England.**

AND ESPECIALLY IS IT MOST HEARTILY DEDICATED TO HIS OWN DESCENDANTS

IN ALL SUCCEEDING GENERATIONS,

WITH THE HOPE AND THE PRAYER THAT THEY MAY NONE OF THEM FAIL TO  
EMULATE WITH ALL EARNESTNESS THE WORTHIERST EXAMPLES OF

**ASPIRATION, EXCELLENCE, AND INDUSTRY**

WHICH THEY FIND PRESENTED IN ITS PAGES. MAY THEY EACH AND ALL HONOR

IN SENSE AND SENTIMENT, IN PURPOSE AND PRACTICE, IN LIFE

ALIKE AND IN DEATH, THE GOD OF THEIR FATHERS;

AND ENJOY THROUGH ALL THEIR EARTHLY

HISTORY, WHETHER IN STORM

OR IN SUNSHINE,

HIS COVENANT-KEEPING GUIDANCE AND BLESSING.

AND LIKE

**THEIR GODLY ANCESTORS,**

**MAY THEY BE FULL OF THE SPIRIT OF DUTY AND THE POWER OF FAITH,**

AND WALK WITH GOD,

HERE AND FOREVER, IN THE SKIES.

*"I will utter dark sayings of old, which we have heard and known and our fathers have told us: shewing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord and his wonderful work that he hath done. He established a testimony in Jacob and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children; that the generation to come might know them, who should arise and declare them to their children—that they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God but keep his commandments."—Psalm 78: 2-7.*



### THE DWIGHT COAT OF ARMS.

(See Page 118.)

ON A FIELD ERMINE, A LION PASSANT : ON A CHIEF, GULES : A CRES-  
CENT, OR : IN BASE, A CROSS CROSSLET.


CREST : ON A WREATH, A DEMI-LION RAMPANT, RESTING ON AN  
ESQUIRE'S HELMET.

## A

### PROPOSED FAMILY GATHERING.

Other families (Howes, Clapps, Lymans, Tuttles and Edwardses) have already had with much pleasure and profit to themselves a gathering of their representatives at the old ancestral places where their American history began, or, better still, in some cases in a neighboring city convenient of access to them. Should not those of Dwight lineage, whether in name or in blood, thus congregate ere long in memory of "auld lang syne."

The proper place for such a gathering of the Dwight Family in all its branches would be New York ; and it should be held in the month of June or October, about the middle of either month. What "a feast of reason and a flow of soul" might easily be prepared, to the long-remembered joy of all hearts that should be so fortunate as to participate in it. With Cooper Institute secured for the occasion, a large assemblage might be drawn together from all parts of the land to hear an historical address and a poem, and informal remarks to the full, interspersed with songs and handshakings and greetings, and accompanied by at least one festive meal together. And who that could come to such a crowning occasion in the family-history would fail to be there? From New York and New Haven combined, such a call should issue to all of the Dwight Family. Once set in motion, such a grand family gathering should be repeated regularly as often as once in 25 years, for the fresh inspiration of each new generation to every high form of industry and excellence.



## THE PECULIAR TYPE OF THIS WORK.

---

No one can rightly judge of the intended scope and bearing of this work, either in general or in detail, who does not remember that it is from first to last a family-book. Its biographical sketches and statements have been prepared for the special gratification of each immediate family, to whose separate history they distinctively pertain. Many things are here recorded for permanent preservation which will be forever precious to the hearts of one and another group of the family at large, in which not only strangers, but those also belonging to other branches of the family, are not required or expected to find any great or special interest. Having designed the work to be, from the first, of the type designated, the author has felt free at all times to give full vent to any desire which has arisen in his heart to promote the gratification of those far more numerous readers which will in future years pore with eager eyes over these pages, than those, however many, which will see them during the life-time of the present generation of men.

The aim has been to make the book as much as possible a collection of family-portraits, which shall be true to the life, in the style of their individual characterization; and to present those whose lives are here sketched, as nearly as may be, just as they appeared to those who knew them best. The fewer the decisive touches in any case which are needful for the purpose, the better. Pen-portraits, like prayers, are not improved by any unnecessary multiplication of words in the process of rendering them. It will not be strange, if some of the pictures here drawn experience a similar history with that of some to be found on canvas, which "improve on acquaintance." The same face often appears very different to different eyes. In not one instance has there been a conscious willingness to say too much or too little of

any person presented to view within these pages. The supreme desire has ever been to be truthful and just, and never to be “generous to a *fault*,” or to detract in the least from the outward or inward excellence of worthy work well done by any one, and the real praise deserved for its right performance. Naught has been, in any instance, knowingly said, or left unsaid, under the influence of any prejudice in reference to the proper personal, denominational, or professional presentation of any one mentioned in this book.

Perhaps, as most persons look at a picture of a face, or of a landscape, as a whole, and so do not feel the defects in details which sometimes distress other eyes that search for them : this work of art, as it has been designed to be, in an historical and biographical way combined, may receive from the majority of those who read it a welcome in its general outlines and proportions which some will be dainty in rendering to it in more narrow relations. To God and the family, now and forever, it is committed.

Many a noble form of the departed has seemed to hover around the writer during the preparation of this work, sometimes one well known once by sight, and at other times, one welcomed to the inner sense of thought by his storied wealth of goodness, pointing, each and every one, always pointing, upwards to glory and to God ; and bidding him, in silent majesty, point the eyes of all others thitherward with his own.

The truth of the precepts, proverbs and promises of the Bible will be seen abundantly portrayed in these pages on a large and ever-varying scale of manifestation in the many lives here briefly presented to view.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
I. Dedication.....	v
II. Family Gatherings.....	viii
III. The Peculiar Type of this Work.....	ix
IV. Table of Pictures.....	xii
V. General Summary of Results.....	xv-xxix
VI. Introduction.....	1-52
VII. Recent History of English Dwights.....	53-85
VIII. History of Timothy Dwight of Medfield.....	86-91
IX. History of John Dwight of Dedham.....	91-102
X. History of Timothy Dwight of Dedham.....	102-9
XI. Descendants of Justice Nathaniel Dwight.....	109-491
XII. Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight.....	492-619
XIII. Descendants of Capt. Henry Dwight.....	620-946
XIV. Descendants of Michael Dwight.....	947-1008
XV. The Shirley Dwights.....	1009-20
XVI. Families having assumed the Name.....	1021-5
XVII. Sporadic Occurrences of the Name.....	1026
XVIII. Collateral Genealogies of Connected Families.....	1027-1113
XIX. Odds and Ends ; or, Last Additions, etc.....	1114-19
XX. Indexes, three in number.....	1120



## TABLE OF PICTURES AND PORTRAITS.

	PAGE
1. The Dwight Coat of Arms.....	vii
2. Pres. Jonathan Edwards.....	134
3. Pres. Timothy Dwight.....	140
4. Mrs. Mary Woolsey Dwight.....	144
5. Mrs. Sophia Woodbridge Dwight.....	178
6. Benjamin Woodbridge Dwight.....	180
7. Dwight's Rural High School (two views).....	184
8. James Dwight of New Haven.....	198
9. Mrs. Susan Breed Dwight.....	198
10. Prof. Timothy Dwight.....	202
11. Rev. Dr. William T. Dwight.....	206
12. Pres. Theodore D. Woolsey.....	258
13. Major William N. Bowers.....	280
14. Col. Augustus W. Dwight.....	808
15. Francis Dwight of Albany.....	876
16. Edmund Dwight of Boston.....	894
17. Hon. David A. Wells.....	900
18. Henry Dwight of Geneva.....	902
19. The Stoddard Coat of Arms.....	1029
In about a fourth of the copies there will be found to be also a	
portrait of Col. Walton Dwight of Binghamton, N. Y., at page	710

THE likenesses which are found in this work and were not afforded by himself, were all directly sought for by the author, and with many others that he could not so fortunately obtain. Those of Jonathan Edwards, Pres. Dwight, Mrs. Sophia W. Dwight, and Benjamin W. Dwight, as well as the family Coat of Arms, the two pictures of Dwight's Rural High School, and the Stoddard Coat of Arms he furnished. The following likenesses on steel plates were expressly prepared for this work by the generous kindness of the parties named : that of Dr. William T. Dwight of Portland, by his son Thomas B. Dwight of Philadelphia—a previous plate having been destroyed in the great fire at Boston ; that of Mrs. President Dwight, and of his father, Mr. James Dwight, by Prof. Timothy Dwight of New Haven, as was his own by Thomas Hooker, Esq., tutor at Yale, and that of Mrs. Susan B. Dwight, by her son James M. B. Dwight, Esq., of London. The last four were engraved by Mr. John C. Buttre of New York, as were two others, that of Col. Augustus W. Dwight, furnished by his mother, and that of Major W. N. Bowers, presented by his brothers.

The likeness of Edmund Dwight, Esq., of Boston, was kindly contributed by his son Edmund of that city ; that of Francis Dwight, Esq., of Albany, by Mrs. Nathan Graham of New York ; that of Henry Dwight, Esq., of Geneva, by his children ; that of Hon. D. A. Wells by his wife ; and that of Pres. T. D. Woolsey by Rev. E. L. Heermance of White Plains, N. Y.

Long and much did the writer strive to obtain many other representative family-faces for the permanent beautification of these pages. There are grand ones to be had and of a large number ; and would indeed that many more hearts had been willing to stretch out their generosity to the real amplitude of the occasion. What noble names are these in the family, of all the bearers of which there are fine pictures in oil or in phototype at ready command ! Brig. Gen. Joseph Dwight ; Madam Mary Edwards Dwight, the one specially historic woman of the family ; Madam Rhoda Dwight of Northampton, a queen in form and mien as well as in intellect and excellence ; Hon. Theodore Dwight of

Hartford, whose face was full of beauty ; Jonathan Dwight of Springfield, a name held in double honor by those who know how brightly it once shone in the successive keeping of father and son ; Rev. Louis Dwight of Boston, Rev. Dr. H. G. O. Dwight of Constantinople, and Col. Wilder Dwight of Boston.

Not a few among the living, who, when the hand of death has passed over their faces, will be historic, with the best of other days in the family, might, with one favoring word to such a request, have given a gratification to their kindred, now and evermore, which would have far and long outshone any other use to which the few score of dollars needed could possibly be put. Such requests included not only literary and professional members of the family but also various leading business-men in it, and as representative especially of its different principal branches ; and had any encouraging success attended such efforts, they would at once have been much extended. Among other likenesses thus sought were those of Prof. Theodore W. Dwight of New York, Thomas B. Dwight of Philadelphia, William Dwight of Boston, George Dwight of Springfield, Alfred A. Dwight of Detroit, and also Amos T. Dwight, John Dwight, James F. Dwight, and Edmund Dwight, all of New York ; and those likewise of Profs. Worthington Hooker, James D. Dana, and William D. Whitney of Yale College.

# GENERAL

## SUMMARY OF RESULTS.

---

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| I. Graduates of Colleges.<br>II. Officers of Colleges.<br>III. Academic Teachers.<br>IV. Foreign Missionaries.<br>V. Members of Legislatures.<br>XI. Some Facts and Averages obtained in Vital Statistics. | VI. Judges.<br>VII. Members of Congress.<br>VIII. Authors and Journalists.<br>IX. Leading Business Men.<br>X. Soldiers (Army and Navy.) |
|--|---|

### I.

#### GRADUATES OF VARIOUS COLLEGES.

To Yale College, far beyond any other in the land, the Dwight Family has, like the Strong Family, given in all its generations, and under whatever name, its heart and its hopes from the first until now. Within twenty years past, ten of the family have been professors in its various departments, one of whom was also, for a long period, its honored president, and several have been tutors.

I.		PAGE
YALE COLLEGE.		
1. <i>Those of the name Dwight.</i>		
	PAGE	
1721 Rev. Daniel, Charleston, S. C.	386	1849 Prof. Timothy, New Haven. 202
1736 Josiah, Springfield, Mass. . .	828	1852 Dr. Henry E., Philadelphia. 209
1744 Timothy, Northampton, Mass	130	1852 Rev. James H., Englewood,
1769 Pres. Timothy, Yale College.	141	N. J. . . . . 805
1773 Sam'l (d. soon), Thompson,		1854 Rev. Wm. B., New Britain,
Ct. . . . .	504	Ct. . . . . 805
1794 Dr. Josiah, Portsmouth, N. H.	484	1859 Thomas B., Philadelphia. . . 209
1799 Edmund, Boston, Mass. . . .	893	
1801 Henry, Geneva, N. Y. . . . .	901	2. <i>Others, of Dwight parentage.</i>
1802 John (d. soon), New Haven.	202	1743 P. Lyman Jr., Suffield, Ct. . 124
1803 Prest. Sereno E., Boston. . . .	203	1758 Shem Burbank, Suffield. . . 434
1809 Rev. E. W., Richmond, Mass.	754	1759 Abm. Burbank, W. Spring-
1812 John W. (d. soon), Spring-		field. . . . . 429
field. . . . .	829	1759 Asahel Hatheway, Suffield. . 924
1813 Dr. Wm. T., Portland, Me. . .	205	1782 Rev. J. Willard, Vermont. . 681
1813 Rev. Louis, Boston, Mass. . .	757	1786 Genl. N. Terry, Hartford. . . 376
1814 Theodore, Brooklyn, N. Y. . .	213	1792 Hon. Saml. Lathrop, W. Sp. 782
1815 Henry E., New Haven, Ct. . .	210	1798 Theo. Sedgwick, Albany . . 743
1826 William C., Franklin, La. . . .	459	1801 Asahel Hatheway, Suffield. . 925
1826 William W., New York. . . . .	455	1810 John Hooker, Springfield . . 845
1827 Timothy E., Northampton. . .	853	1810 John Howard, Springfield. . 830
1835 Edmund, New York. . . . .	904	1811 Judge M. Chapin, Rochester. 350
1838 Rev. Edward S., Hadley. . . .	174	1811 H. W. Huntington, Catahou-
1840 John Breed, Tutor, Yale. . . .	201	la, La. . . . . 549
1846 Jas. M. B., London, Eng. . . .	201	1811 Hon. Sol. Lathrop, W. Sp. . 776
		1813 John M. Woolsey, N. Haven. 254
		1813 Wm. C. Woolsey, New York. 255
		1814 Dr. G. Hooker, Longmeadow 846
		1815 Hon. J. Hooker, Springfield. 845

	PAGE		PAGE
1815 S. T. Kibbe, Canandaigua..	289	1743 Genl. P. Lyman, Suffield, . . .	120
1816 Dr. T. Dwight Porter, N. Y.	243	1745 Rev. F. Leavitt, Somers, Ct.	428
1816 H. W. Taylor, Canandaigua.	378	1754 Dr. J. Lathrop, W. Springfield.	773
1816 Rev. H. F. Leavitt, Middle-		1700 Rev. A. Storrs, Watertown,	
bury.....	421	Ct .....	428
1817 Rev. A. L. Chapin, Gales-		1765 Hon. Theo. Sedgwick, Mass.	735
burgh .....	352	1768 Hon. S. Fowler, Westfield..	106
1818 Hon. S. H. Huntington,		1770 Hon. S. Lyman, Hartford..	945
Hartford.....	555	1777 Genl. T. Ives, Gr. Barrington	676
1819 Theo. W. Porter, New York.	242	1782 Hon. J. Hooker, Springfield.	845
1820 Prust. T. D. Woolsey, Yale..	257	1783 Judge J. Lyman, N'mpton..	900
1821 Alfred Terry, New Haven..	378	1784 Rev. J. Taylor, Bruce, Mich.	366
1822 Thos. E. Ives, Irberville, La.	680	1787 R. Whittlesey, Southington	925
1825 Prof. W. Hooker, M.D., Yale.	848	1791 E. Huntington, Norwich....	579
1827 Rev. Rich'd Hooker, Macon,		1800 H. W. Strong, Amherst....	486
Ga .....	845	1801 Hon. G. Hoadley, Cleveland.	250
1829 John Lathrop, Buffalo.....	784	1803 Rev. E. D. Andrews, Mich..	775
1833 Prof. Jas. D. Dana, Yale....	797	1803 J. F. Scarborough, Hartford..	250
1834 Dr. S. G. Southmayd, N. Y.	530	1804 F. B. Winthrop, N. Haven..	253
1837 Edmund Terry, New York..	297	1812 Hon. G. Bliss, Springfield..	882
1839 Prof. J. D. Whitney, Harvard	834	1815 Dr. W. B. Sprague, Albany.	782
1845 Dr. A. D. Shoemaker, Wil-		1815 Rev. J. Wickham, Vermont.	242
kesbarre .....	216	1816 W. P. Cleaveland, N.London	869
1847 Rev. Henry B. Chapin, N. Y.	351	1820 Dr. Leonard Bacon, N.Haven	381
1848 Judge D. Foster, Boston....	656	1821 Dr. Eli Smith, Armenia.....	351
1848 F. Packard (d. early), Phila.	847	1822 Hon. J. II. Brainerd, Vt....	760
1848 Sam'l C. Perkins, Philadel..	847	1824 Rev. D. Platt, S. Norwalk..	512
1848 Maj. T. W. Winthrop, New		1824 Judge C. Shoemaker, Wil-	
Haven.....	253	kesbarre .....	216
1850 Rev. L. W. Bacon, Baltimore	381	1827 Rev. A. Hale, Springfield, Ill.	342
1851 Wm. B. Dana, New York....	796	1837 Dr. Walter Clarke, Buffalo..	294
1851 Col. W. Winthrop, D. C....	253	1837 Rev. R. C. Learned, Berlin,	
1852 Col. A. Terry, Tennessee...	370	Ct. ....	835
1853 Theo. Bacon, Rochester....	382	1839 Chas. A. Bristed, N. Y.....	854
1853 E. C. Billings, N. Orleans....	772	1839 Elizur Wolcott, Illinois....	464
1853 Henry I. Bliss, Wisconsin..	772	1841 Rev. W. T. Eustis, Spring-	
1854 Dr. J. W. Hooker, N. Haven.	848	field .....	761
1855 Chas. F. Johnson, Owego....	260	1842 Rev. Glen Wood, Chicago....	346
1855 S. L. Bronson, New Haven....	785	1844 Ira Lewis, Toronto, Canada.	514
1856 Prof. L. R. Packard, Yale....	847	1846 Jared Reid, Richmond, Mass.	756
1856 Jas. L. Whitney, Boston....	834	1853 Theodore Weston, N. Y.....	254
1857 Rev. J. L. Morton, Illinois..	767	1854 W. S. Shurtleff, Springfield.	878
1858 Wm. P. Bacon, New York....	283	1855 Rev. H. A. Yardley, Middle-	
1859 Lt. E. Carrington, N. Y.....	293	town .....	254
1862 W. W. Johnson, Annapolis..	260	1858 Rev. E. L. Heermance, White	
1863 Saml. Huntington, N. Y.....	555	Plains .....	259
1864 Rev. A. Hale, Jr., Illinois..	342	1858 Rev. W. S. Hubbell, Somer-	
1864 Prof. H. M. Whitney, Beloit.	884	ville .....	529
1865 Wilbur R. Bacon, N. Y.....	283	1861 William Cook, Cambridge....	873
1866 M. D. Collier, St. Louis....	239	1862 W. P. Ketchum, New York..	293
1867 C. T. Collins, Hartford.....	293	Whole number of Yale Graduates	144
1867 G. C. Brainerd, Brooklyn..	770		
1869 F. P. Terry, New York.....	298		
1869 Rev. E. W. Bacon, Michigan	382		
1869 Thos. Hooker, New Haven..	846		
1870 E. S. Dana, New Haven.....	790		
1870 Rev. R. Terry, New York....	298		
1872 Theo. S. Woolsey, N. Haven.	259		

3. Connected by marriage.

1714 Rev. Jas. Wetmore, Rye, N.Y.	497	II.	
1741 Rev. J. Lamson, Fairfield, Ct.	501	HARVARD COLLEGE.	
		1. Those of the name Dwight.	
		1687 Rev. Josiah, Woodstock, Ct.	492
		1722 Genl. Joseph, Gr.Barrington.	625
		1724 Rev. Flint, Rye, N. Y.....	496
		1726 Rev. Daniel (d. soon).....	947
		1754 Henry (d. soon), Gr. Barring-	
		ton, Mass. ....	628

# General Summary of Results.

xvii

	PAGE		PAGE
1774 Timothy, Medfield, Mass. ....	90	1814 F. A. Packard, Philad. ....	847
1778 Thomas, Springfield, Mass. .	829	1817 Hon. G. Bancroft, Berlin. .	885
1786 Josiah, Stockbridge, Mass. .	849	1823 Dr. Chas. Chapin, Brattle-	
1793 Jonathan, Springfield. ....	879	boro. ....	866
1800 Dr. John, Boston, Mass. ....	1012	1824 Rev. S. Parker, Melrose, Ms.	749
1815 Henry, W. Springfield. ....	915	1825 Jon. Chapman, Boston. ....	893
1825 William, Boston, Mass. ....	886	1825 Geo. S. Hillard, Boston. ....	481
1827 Thomas, Boston, Mass. ....	893	1836 William Minot, Boston. ....	854
1827 Francis, Albany, N. Y. ....	875	1840 Jas. E. Cabot, Boston. ....	909
1832 Rev. John S., Boston. ....	1013	1843 J. Wheelwright, Roxbury. .	866
1834 Frederic, Agawam, Mass. .	893	1846 Prof. F. J. Child, Harvard. .	748
1844 Edmund, Jr., Boston. ....	900	1846 Chas. E. Norton, Cambridge	745
1852 Jonathan, Madison, N. J. ....	882	1846 Prof. Chas. Short, New York	568
1853 Col. Wilder, Boston, Mass. .	887	1860 E. J. Horton, Pomeroy, O. .	482
1857 Capt. Howard, Boston. ....	890	Whole number of Harvard graduates	71
1892 Lt. Charles T., Boston. ....	891		
1870 John F., Rahway, N. J. ....	1017		

## III.

### DARTMOUTH COLLEGE.

#### 1. Those of the name Dwight.

1790 Dr. Elihu, Belchertown, Mass.	452
1797 Daniel, Louisiana. ....	462

#### 2. Others, of Dwight parentage.

1787 Dr. S. Willard, Greene, N. Y.	687
1794 Judge Wm. Howe, Derby, Vt.	477
1795 Dr. S. Alden, Hanover, N. H.	638
1797 Sebastian Cabot, Enfield, Ma.	581
1798 H. Hall, Charlestown, N. H.	303
1800 Estes Howe, Albany, N. Y. .	479
1803 Hon. E. Lyman, Greenwich,	
Mass. ....	567
1805 Hon. J. S. Lyman, Coopers-	
town, N. Y. ....	567
1816 Rev. W. A. Chapin, Vermont	345
1819 Hon. J. D. Willard, Troy,	
N. Y. ....	686
1831 Dr. S. L. Andrews, Michigan	775
1841 J. Wyman Jones, Englewood	799
1845 Geo. H. Bissell, New York. .	413
1845 Dr. N. A. Chapin, N. H. ....	345
1850 Chas. H. Chapin, St. Louis.	344
1851 Rev. H. Willard, Minnesota.	686

#### 3. Those connected by marriage.

1793 Dr. A. McFarland, Concord,	
Mass. ....	458
1805 S. M. Burnside, Worcester. .	654
1805 Benj. D. Emerson, Boston. .	800
1807 Hon. J. Hunt, Brattleboro. .	407
1809 Rev. O. S. Taylor, Auburn. .	470
1812 Hon. I. McConihe, Troy, N. Y.	487
1814 Rev. T. Adams, Vassalboro,	
Me. ....	575
1825 Hon. I. F. Redfield, Boston.	288
1827 Rev. S. Hopkins, Topsham,	
Me. ....	860
1827 E. C. Torrey, Washington. .	599
1833 Dr. J. H. Worcester, Bur-	
lington, Vermont. ....	287
1842 Hon. G. Walker, Springfield	884

#### 2. Others, of Dwight parentage.

1757 Dr. Thos. Williams, Roxbury.	825
1760 Dr. S. Denne, Portland, Me.	1007
1764 Elijah Williams, Keene, N. H.	824
1783 Eben H. Williams, Deerfield.	825
1784 Thos. Williams, Roxbury. .	826
1818 Judge S. F. Lyman, N'mpton	907
1819 A. D. Foster, Worcester. .	654
1820 Rev. J. A. Williams, Mass. .	827
1822 Elijah Williams, Florida. .	825
1827 Rev. W. H. Sanford, Worces-	
ter. ....	478
1833 Dr. Estes Howe, Cambridge.	481
1846 W. E. Sedgwick, New York.	749
1848 Rev. T. D. Howard, Maine. .	831
1850 Jas. F. Lyman, Newark. ....	908
1851 Maj. W. B. Sedgwick, St.	
Louis. ....	855
1851 Hon. Geo. Bliss, New York.	888
1854 J. C. Bancroft, Cambridge. .	886
1855 Benj. S. Lyman, Philad. .	908
1856 Geo. Bancroft, Jr., France. .	885
1856 Jon. Chapman, Cincinnati. .	893
1860 Maj. C. J. Mills, Cambridge.	899
1864 Lt. A. G. Sedgwick, Stock-	
bridge. ....	745
1867 Clement Bates, Cincinnati. .	252
1870 Henry Parkman, Boston. ....	899
1874 Charles C. Clarke, Cambridge	267

#### 3. Those connected by marriage.

1724 Rev. M. Cabot, Thompson, Ct.	576
1732 Maj. E. Williams, Deerfield.	824
1744 Hon. J. Foster, Brookfield. .	633
1751 Dr. John Willard, Stafford,	
Ct. ....	681
1759 Danl. Jones, Hinsdale, N. H.	827
1768 Benj. Day, W. Springfield. .	908
1773 Abel Whitney, Westfield. .	832
1781 Dr. B. Howard, Springfield.	865
1786 Thad. Pomeroy, Stockbridge	739
1804 Saml. Orne, Springfield. ....	865
1805 Rev. J. White, W. Dedham. .	800

	PAGE		PAGE
1843 A. D. Lufkin, Cleveland....	454	1843 Rev. S. D. Pitkin, Michigan..	678
1860 F. Chase, Washington, D.C.	251	1858 Rev. L. D. Chapin, China...	353
1808 Prof. J. K. Lord, Dartmouth	252	1860 Rev. G. F. Chapin, Kansas..	347
Whole number of Dartmouth gra-		1871 M. D. Clarke, Manchester,	
duates.....	83	N. H.....	267
IV.			
WILLIAMS COLLEGE.			
1. <i>Those of the name Dwight.</i>			
1829 Henry A. Northampton....	206	3. <i>Those connected by marriage.</i>	
1849 James Fowler, New York...	753	1826 Rev. L. Pratt, Hatfield, Mass.	769
1850 Judge Chas. C., Auburn....	756	1831 Dr. A. A. Wood, Lyons, N.Y.	787
2. <i>Others, of Dwight parentage.</i>		1837 G. B. Morris, Springfield...	780
1804 Judge S. Howe, Northampton	480	1837 Rev. G. B. Rowell, S. Islands	348
1804 H. D. Sedgwick, New York.	746	1861 G. W. Waite, Ashtabula, O.	767
1804 Robt. Sedgwick, New York.	748	Whole number of Amherst grad-	
1808 Rev. L. Barrett, Howard, N.Y.	602	uates.....	16
1821 Dr. H. L. Sabin, Williams-		VI.	
town.....	508	BROWN UNIVERSITY.	
1826 Geo. W. Francis, Yonkers...	443	1. <i>Those of the name Dwight.</i>	
1827 J. Anderson, N. Salem, Mass.	506	1828 Gamaliel L., Providence, R. I.	485
1828 J. L. Partridge, Kansas....	768	2. <i>Others, of Dwight parentage.</i>	
1841 H. L. Marsh, Racine, Wis...	842	1748 Hon. Theo. Foster, Provi-	
1842 Rev. D. W. Marsh, Owego,		dence.....	635
N. Y.....	842	1774 Judge D. Foster, Brookfield,	
1845 Prof. Wm. D. Whitney, Yale	836	Mass.....	653
1855 Edward Hooker, S. Hadley.	456	1798 Theo. D. Foster, N. Orleans.	635
1867 William E. Rowell.....	348	1800 Theo. A. Foster, Providence	646
3. <i>Those connected by marriage.</i>		1814 C. F. Tillinghast, Providence	637
1804 Rev. H. Waldo, Portage, N.Y.	837	1814 G. H. Tillinghast, Providence	636
1805 Is. Billings, Hatfield, Mass..	771	1845 Rev. E. J. Avery, Vermont..	360
1814 Joseph Perkins, N. Y.....	913	1849 Jas. Tillinghast, Providence.	637
1815 H. Marsh, Dalton, Mass....	841	3. <i>Those connected by marriage.</i>	
1820 Edward Hooker, S. Hadley.	456	1788 S. Tillinghast, Providence..	636
1825 Hon. R. McClelland, Detroit	500	1794 Mason Shaw, Castine, Me....	490
1838 Judge J. Wells, Boston....	900	1834 Rev. H. S. Dale, Cincinnati.	667
1846 Hon. D. A. Wells, Norwich.	872	1843 Rev. R. P. Dunn, Providence	656
1849 Rev. C. W. Higgins, Missouri	352	1857 F. R. Barrett, Portland....	873
1853 John Adriance, N. Y.....	508	Whole number of Brown graduates.	14
Whole number of Williams Coll.		VII.	
graduates.....	26	UNION COLLEGE, N. Y.	
V.		[In this and the subsequent lists those	
AMHERST COLLEGE.		connected with the family by marriage	
1. <i>Those of the name Dwight.</i>		are starred. All others are of Dwight	
1827 Rev. Timothy, Northampton	262	parentage.]	
1835 Rev. John S. Northampton.	1016	1839 Seth H. Terry, Rochester...	205
2. <i>Others, of Dwight parentage.</i>		1847 H. H. McCarty, Bainbridge,	
1825 Hon. H. W. Strong, Troy,		O.....	546
N. Y.....	489	1853 Col. J. McConihe, Omaha...	488
1826 Dr. Alonzo Chapin, Winches-		1856 Col. S. McConihe, Arizona..	488
ter, Ms.....	349	1857 C. Averill, Jr., San Francisco	739
1827 Rev. Giles Lyman, Marlboro,		1814 *W. S. Johnson, Stratford	256
N. H.....	504	1817 *Hon. D. Gardner, New York	294
1828 Rev. Jason Chapin, Illinois..	347	1828 *Prof. C. Averill, Union Coll.	739
1833 Rev. G. C. Partridge, Illinois	770	1835 *Dr. T. F. Pomeroy, Detroit.	251
		1840 *Rev. D. Chichester, Roches-	
		ter.....	351

# General Summary of Results.

xix

	PAGE
1840 *Rev. Dr. H. N. Strong, Louisiana.....	593
Whole number of Union graduates.....	11

## VIII.

### HAMILTON COLLEGE.

#### 1. Those of the name Dwight.

1827 Rev. H. G. O., Constantinople	801
1835 Rev. Benj. W., Clinton, N. Y.	180
1840 Prof. Theo. W., New York..	180

#### 2. Those of other names.

1846 D. H. Olmstead, New York.	328
1849 I. McConihe, Troy, N. Y. ...	489
1870 Halsey L. Wood, N. Y.....	787
1841 *T. E. Hatheway, Chicago..	511
1850 *Elliot Anthony, Chicago...	196
Whole number of Hamilton gradu- ates.....	8

## IX.

### COLUMBIA COLLEGE.

1816 Rev. M. W. Dwight, Brookl'n	240
1829 Theo. Sedgwick, New York.	744
1843 Dr. J. W. Dana, New York.	795
1861 Prof. S. B. Ward, New York	769
1863 W. P. Ward, Utah.....	769
1832 *W. T. Johnson, N. Y.....	253
Whole number of Columbia grad- uates.....	6

[Quite a number of the family have been already graduates of the law-school.]

## X.

### PRINCETON COLLEGE, N. J.

1796 John S. Edwards, Huron, O.	224
1814 Asa Olmstead, Clinton, N. Y.	327
1860 Dr. Woolsey Johnson, New York.....	257
1873 J. P. K. Bryan, Charleston, S. C.....	98
1836 *Dr. J. H. McIlvaine, Newark	910
1848 *Prof. C. W. Hodge, Prince- ton.....	379
1865 *Rev. T. A. Leggett, Chester, N. Y.....	457
Whole number of Princeton grad- uates.....	8

## XI.

### JEFFERSON COLLEGE (WASHINGTON, PA.)

1845 (?) Rev. J. M. Leavitt, N. Y.	412
1848 Rev. E. H. Leavitt, U. S. A..	412
1834 *Dr. J. V. Reynolds, Mead- ville, Pa.....	237
1845 *Rev. T. P. Johnston, Lima, O.....	660

	PAGE
1854 *Rev. M. Wishart, Pittsburgh Number.....	238 5

## XII.

### NEW YORK COLLEGE (FREE ACADEMY).

1859 E. A. Wood, Geneva, N. Y..	787
1860 Rev. M. E. Dwight, Onarga, Ill.....	457
1862 Elihu Dwight, Brooklyn....	455
1863 John E. Dwight, St. Louis..	457
Number.....	4

## XIII.

### NEW YORK UNIVERSITY.

1840 Rev. C. Taylor, Kentucky...	471
1840 *Rev. T. H. Skinner, Cincin- nati.....	869
Number.....	2

## XIV.

### VERMONT UNIVERSITY.

1822 Pliny M. Corbin, Troy, N. Y.	593
1844 H. P. Janes, St. Albans, Vt.	768
1848 John Clark, St. Paul, Minn..	284
1862 J. P. Brainerd, St. Albans..	770
1831 *Rev. Saml. Lee, Mantua, O.	579
1837 *Rev. J. H. Myers, Milton, N. Y.....	861
Number.....	6

## XV.

### BOWDOIN COLLEGE.

1825 *Hon. Cullen Sawtelle, N. Y.	572
1831 *Rev. J. Ballard, Perry, Ill.	979
1837 *Dr. Fordyce Barker, N. Y.	871
1848 *Prof. E. C. Smyth, Andover.	200
1853 *Hon. F. E. Webb, Winthrop, Me.....	930
Number.....	5

## XVI.

### MIDDLEBURY COLLEGE.

1822 Prof. G. Howe, Columbia, S. C.	977
1825 A. C. Moore, Plattsburgh, N. Y.....	590
1820 *M. Lawrence, Middlebury, Vt.....	923
1822 *Rev. L. Matthews, Cornwall, Vt.....	978
Number.....	4

## XVII.

### TRINITY COLLEGE.

1836 Henry W. King, Akron, O..	550
1851 Dr. C. E. Terry, Hartford, Ct.	378
1867 H. K. Huntington, Hartford.	555
Number.....	3



XVIII.		8. ILLINOIS COLLEGE.	
MARIETTA COLLEGE.			PAGE
	PAGE	1843 Dr. Saml. Willard, Chicago.	683
1843 T. S. Dana, Newport, O....	665	9. MCKENDREE COLLEGE, ILL.	
1854 L. Fullerton, Kansas City...	564	Hon. S. L. Dwight, Centralia....	614
1868 Theo. D. Dale, Marietta....	667	10. UNIV. OF PA. (PHILADELPHIA).	
1834 *Rev. Ia. Archbold, Ohio...	662	1850 Dr. J. H. Packard, Phila....	847
1860 *C. H. Newton, Marietta...	669	11. ALLEGHANY COLLEGE, PA.	
1866 *D. D. Johnson, W. Va.....	667	1856 W. D. Archbold, Fredonia,	
Number .....	6	N. Y. ....	662
XIX.		12. WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY, CT.	
MICHIGAN UNIVERSITY.		1835 Rev. H. Dwight, Berea, O...	612
1849 Prof. E. Andrews, Chicago	776	13. GEORGETOWN COLLEGE, D. C.	
1857 Tracy Howe, Detroit.....	481	1848 (?) F. G. Dwight, Cuthbert,	
XX.		Ga.....	317
OBERLIN COLLEGE.		14. NEWTON UNIVERSITY, MD.	
1842 *Rev. J. Butler, Freeport..	685	1856 Dr. L. M. Eastman, Balti-	
1844 (?) *Rev. S. W. Streeter, O.	685	more.....	420
XXI.		15. CHARLESTON COLLEGE, S. C.	
BETHANY COLLEGE, W. VA.		1854 C. S. Dwight, Booneville, Mo.	395
1843 David L. King, Akron, O...	551	16. FRANKLIN UNIVERSITY, GA.	
*Jas. Atkins, Savannah, Ga.	554	1831 Rev. T. M. Dwight, Wethers-	
XXII.		field, Ct .....	247
UNIVERSITY OF VIRGINIA.		XXIV.	
1839 *Prest. W. K. Pendleton,		GRADUATES OF WEST POINT.	
Bethany .....	554	1846 Maj. Edward C. Boynton...	601
1842 *Wm. P. Munford, Richmond	426	1853 Genl. William Dwight.....	886
XXIII.		1855 (?) Genl. C. G. Sawtelle....	572
The following sixteen colleges have		1837 *Genl. Joshua H. Bates....	252
had each one graduate in the family, as		1842 *Lt. Chas. T. Baker.....	882
their representative:—		1854 *Col. H. W. Closson.....	381
1. LIMA COLLEGE, N. Y.		XXV.	
Dwight S. Chamberlin, Lyons,		S. C. MILITARY ACADEMY (CHARLES-	
N. Y.....	510	TON, S. C.).	
2. HOBART COLLEGE, N. Y.		Capt. William M. Dwight.....	396
*A. E. Andrews, Binghamton.	831	Maj. Francis G. Palmer.....	403
3. ROCHESTER UNIVERSITY, N. Y.		1859 Dr. Philip S. Kirk.....	404
1867 James E. Cheney, Rochester	674	1857 *Col. Ellison Capers.....	403
4. MIAMI UNIVERSITY, O.		XXVI.	
1837 P. D. Foster, Iowa.....	673	YALE SCIENTIFIC SCHOOL.	
5. BALDWIN UNIVERSITY, O.		1866 Geo. D. Coit, Norwich.....	799
*Dr. N. B. Wilson, Cleveland.	615	XXVII.	
6. WEST. RESERVE COLLEGE, O.		RENSSELAER POLYTECHNIC INSTITUTE	
1844 Judge G. Hoadly, Cincinnati.	252	(TROY, N. Y.).	
7. OHIO UNIVERSITY (ATHENS).		1862 J. T. Gardner, California...	295
1823 *Dr. W. Fullerton, Chillicothe.	564	*Prof. A. Sager, Mich. Univ.	616

The whole number here enumerated of graduates of colleges and universities and of institutions of like grade is 409. Of these the number connected with the family by marriage is 143. The number of those liberally educated in the family itself as such has been therefore at least 365. Of the 8,000 members of the family, somewhat more than half have been females. Of the less than 4,000 males of all names in the family, it would be quite safe to assume that 1,500 died before coming to maturity. On such an estimate, and it must be short of the truth, there would be found to be an average of one in seven among the adult males of the Dwight family liberally educated.

But those educated at college are only a portion of the really and sometimes highly cultured members of a large and well-to-do family like the one named. Twenty of the family are recorded in these pages as having taken a part of the college course of study at Yale, Harvard, Williams, Amherst, etc. A long list also might be made of those who by pursuing for years large courses of higher reading have secured to themselves superior intellectual and literary attainments.

With three different colleges the family has held a marked connection, Yale, first and foremost and longest, and also Hamilton and Columbia. What its relations of service to them severally have been, any one can easily trace for himself.

In the two family histories investigated in union with each other by the writer, the lineage of some forty thousand persons has been presented more or less fully to view, with brief outlines besides of the history of two hundred or more collateral families with other thousands of names.

The number of college graduates enumerated in the two families, Dwight and Strong, is 921, or deducting those repeated in either work, 900 and over; of which more than 350 have been graduates of Yale, or about a twenty-fifth of all its alumni. The relative proportion of liberally educated men in the Dwight family is much larger than in the Strong, being in the former a seventh of its adult males, and in the latter a twentieth. A like proportion in the Strong Family among its adult male members (10,500) would rise to the splendid height of 1,500.

The entire number of graduates from all the colleges of the land, combined, from the first until now, may be safely estimated in round numbers as not more than some 55,000, of which Yale has furnished in 172 years to date about 8,500. What a wondrous force for good have these 55,000 educated men been among the eighty or more millions who have come and gone in this country since its first settlement two hundred and fifty years ago. To what a marvellous degree have they borne off for themselves and others the prizes of every sort of this new

world! Its history in all its higher aspects is in truth the grand aggregate of their personal and professional activity and efficiency. If the graduates of the land have been as many as 55,000, those enumerated in the Dwight and Strong histories by the writer constitute a sixtieth of the entire number. Some scores, if not a hundred and more, of other college graduates are recounted also in the various collateral genealogies which are added to these pages with more or less fullness of presentation. And is the work of traversing such a record of worthy names and lives, for the purpose of preserving from decay the memory of the wealth of moral excellence and beauty to be found in them, a petty employment of one's time and faculties?

It seems to the writer a remarkable fact indeed, that one-sixtieth of all the liberally educated people of the land should have been connected by blood or by marriage, as shown in these pages, with the history of two of its families, and one of them of very moderate dimensions.

## II.

## OFFICERS IN COLLEGES AND PROFESSIONAL SCHOOLS. '

[Many tutors might have been added to this list. Those which are starred have been connected with the family by marriage.]

	PAGE		PAGE
Prest. Timothy Dwight, Yale Coll.	140	Prof. E. Andrews, Chicago Med.	
Prest. Sereno E. Dwight, Ham.		Sem .....	776
Coll. ....	203	Prof. H. M. Whitney, Beloit, Wis.	834
Prest. Theo. D. Woolsey, Yale Coll.	257	Prof. W. Hooker, Yale Med. Sem.	848
Prof. Timothy Dwight, Yale Theol.		Prof. L. R. Packard, Yale Coll..	847
Sem. ....	202	Prof. J. W. Hooker, Amherst. . .	848
Prof. Theo. W. Dwight, New York.	189	Prof. G. Howe, S. C. Theol. Sem.	977
Prof. Thos. Dwight, Bowdoin Coll.	893	Prest. C. Taylor, Ky. Wes. Univ.	471
Prof. Jas. D. Dana, Yale Coll. . .	796	*Prest. W. K. Pendleton, W. Va.	554
Prof. J. D. Whitney, Harvard. . .	834	*Prof. E. C. Smyth, Andover . .	200
Prof. Wm. D. Whitney, Yale Coll.	836	*Prof. S. G. Hubbard, Yale Med.	
Prof. G. Hoadly, Cincin. Law		Sem. ....	282
School .....	252	*Prof. W. Clarke, Mobile. ....	294
Prof. C. F. Johnson, U. S. N.		*Prof. W. H. Weeks, Hartford ..	359
School .....	260	*Prof. C. W. Hodge, Princeton ..	379
Prof. W. W. Johnson, St. John's		*Prof. L. Bacon, Yale Theol. Sem.	381
Coll., Md. ....	260	*Prof. E. Capers, S. C. M. A . . .	403
Prof. H. A. Ward, Rochester Univ.	354	*G. S. Hillard, Dean, Boston . . .	481
Prof. C. A. Terry, Cleveland, O. .	380	*Prof. C. Short, Col. Coll., N. Y.	568
Prof. A. R. Terry, Bristol Coll.,		*Prof. A. Sager, Mich. Univ . . .	616
Pa. . . . .	380	*Prof. H. S. Dale, Cincinnati. . .	667
Prof. F. Bacon, Yale Med. Sem. .	381	*Prof. H. Bronson, Yale Med.	
Prof. G. H. Bissell, Nor. Univ., Vt.	413	Sem. ....	785
Prof. Saml. Howe, Law School. .	480	*Prof. Fordyce Barker, N. Y. . . .	871
Prof. E. C. Boynton, West Point.	601	*Prof. J. H. McIlvaine, Princeton.	910

# General Summary of Results.

xxiii

## III.

### ACADEMIC TEACHERS.

Not including a large number who have taught school for brief periods of time.

	PAGE		PAGE
Prest. Timothy Dwight (1769-95).....	155	Rev. H. B. Chapin, New York.....	351
Prest. Sereno E. Dwight, N. Haven.....	203	Mrs. H. Hatheway, Arkansas.....	511
Henry E. Dwight, N. Haven.....	210	Mary F. Lyman, Philadelphia.....	568
Rev. Benj. W. Dwight (1846-70).....	181	Catharine D. Lyman, Philad.....	568
Henry A. Dwight, Northampton.....	266	Elizabeth (Dwight) Sedgwick, ..	
Margaret Dwight, Northampton.....	852	Lenox.....	853
Mary A. Dwight, Northampton.....	859	*Rev. J. D. Wickham, Manches-	
Mary Dwight, Hornellsville, N. Y.....	714	ter, Vt.....	242
T. Woolsey Porter, New York.....	242	*Rev. J. H. Worcester, Vermont.....	287
T. Dwight Porter, New York.....	243	*Rev. O. S. Taylor, Auburn, N. Y.....	470

## IV.

### FOREIGN MISSIONARIES.

Rev. H. G. O. Dwight, Constantinople.....	801	Dr. Alonzo Chapin, S. I.....	349
Cornelia Dwight, Constantinople.....	804	Rev. E. H. Leavitt, India.....	412
Henry O. Dwight, Constantinople.....	804	Dr. S. L. Andrews, S. I.....	775
Rev. Robt. O. Dwight, India.....	856	Mrs. Rollin Porter, Gaboon.....	333
Rev. L. D. Chapin, China.....	353	Miss Jane E. Chapin, China.....	346
Rev. Chas. Taylor, China.....	471	Mrs. Geo. B. Rowell, S. I.....	348
Rev. D. W. Marsh, Turkey.....	843	Mrs. Edward Riggs, Turkey.....	805
		*Rev. Eli Smith, Armenia.....	351

## V.

### MEMBERS OF STATE LEGISLATURES AND COLONIAL COUNCILS; AND STATE OFFICIALS.

I.		II.	
MASSACHUSETTS.		CONNECTICUT.	
Capt. Timo. Dwight, Dedham....	102	Jabez T. Taylor .....	372
Col. Timo. Dwight, Northampton	113	Henry Terry .....	362
Pres. Timo. Dwight, ".....	145	*Col. Nathl. Terry, Enfield.....	366
Gen. Joseph Dwight, Brookfield..	625	*Hezh. Huntington, Hartford....	548
Henry W. Dwight, Jr., Stockbridge	752		
Henry W. Dwight, 3d, Stockbridge	752		
Oliver Dwight, Longmeadow.....	300		
Thomas Dwight, Springfield.....	829		
Elihu Lyman, Greenfield.....	778		
Dr. H. L. Sabin, Williamstown....	508		
Alfred D. Foster, Worcester.....	655		
Theo. Sedgwick, Stockbridge.....	744		
Joseph Lathrop, Wilbraham.....	778		
Paoli Lathrop, S. Hadley.....	780		
Saml. Lathrop, W. Springfield....	782		
*Jon. E. Porter, Hatfield.....	241		
*Francis Winship, Brighton.....	566		
*Francis J. Parker, Boston.....	573		
*George Bliss, Springfield.....	882		
*Jedediah Foster, Brookfield.....	633		
*Saml. Fowler, Westfield.....	906		
*Genl. Thos Ives, Gr. Barrington	676		
		III.	
		NEW YORK.	
		Jere. W. Dwight, Dryden.....	698
		Henry W. Strong, Troy.....	489
		Thos. J. Chatfield, Owego.....	678
		John D. Willard, Troy.....	686
		Henry W. Taylor, Canandaigua..	373
		IV.	
		VERMONT.	
		William Howe, Derby.....	477
		Royal Corbin, Craftsbury.....	592
		Charles Chapin.....	866
		*Myron Lawrence, Middlebury....	923
		*Joseph H. Brainerd.....	769

V.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.

	PAGE
Phineas Chapin, Newport.....	341
William G. Child, Bath.....	519
Bradley G. Child, Bath.....	520

## VI.

## RHODE ISLAND.

Theo. Foster, Providence.....	635
Chas. F. Tillinghast, Providence.	637

VII.

OHIO.

Henry W. King..... 550

## VIII.

WISCONSIN.

E. W. Dwight, Brooklyn.....	198
M. M. Strong, Racine.....	490
*J. B. Crosby, Palmyra.....	264

## IX.

**VARIOUS STATES, &c.**

J. Smith, Cumberland, Me. . . . .	562
Isaac M. Dwight, Charleston, S. C.	394
*Ira Lewis, Toronto, Canada. . . .	514

VI.

### JUDGES OF VARIOUS COURTS.

I.

**JUDGES OF PROBATE AND OF COUNTY COURTS.**

1. *Massachusetts.*

Capt. Henry Dwight, Hatfield....	620
Col. T. Dwight, Northampton....	113
Maj. T. Dwight, Northampton....	131
Col. J. Dwight, Springfield.....	828
Genl. J. Dwight, Gr. Barrington..	625
Col. E. Dwight, Gr. Barrington..	689
Dwight Foster, Brookfield.....	653
Saml. F. Lyman, Northampton..	907
*Elijah Williams, Deerfield.....	824
*John Hooker, Springfield.....	845
*Joseph Lyman, Northampton ..	907
*Jed. Foster, Brookfield.....	633

## 2. Connecticut.

Seth Terry, Hartford.....	294
Genl. Nathl. Terry, Hartford....	376
Saml. H. Huntington, Hartford..	555
Saml. L. Bronson, New Haven...	785
*Eliphalet Terry, Enfield.....	288

### 3. *New York.*

Moses Chapin, Rochester.....	350
Estes Howe, Albany.....	479
Royal Corbin (Orleans Co.). ....	502
*Samuel Hicks, Champlain.....	582
*Daniel Gardner, Troy.....	294
*Isaac McConihe, Troy.....	487

#### 4. Other States.

William Howe, Derby, Vt. . . . .	477
*Horace Jones, St. Albans, Vt. . . . .	768
Theo. A. Foster, Providence, R.I. . . . .	648
*Daniel Jones, Hinsdale, N. H. . . . .	827
Peregrine Foster, Belpre, O. . . . .	657
*Calvin Austin, Warren, O. . . . .	542
George Hoadly, Cincinnati, O. . . . .	252
*C. D. Shoemaker, Wilkesbarre, Pa. . . . .	216

## II.

### JUDGES OF HIGHER COURTS.

1. *The Supreme Courts of N. Y., Mass., and Vt.*

Charles C. Dwight, Auburn, N. Y.	756
Dwight Foster, Boston, Mass....	657
*Theod. Sedgwick, Stockbridge, Mass. ....	736
*John Wells, Boston, Mass. ....	900
*Is. F. Redfield, Windsor, Vt....	288

## 2. *The N. Y. Court of Appeals.*

H. W. Taylor, Canandaigua.....	373
Theo. W. Dwight, New York....	192

### 3. *U. S. District Courts.*

(Ohio and South Carolina.)

H. H. Leavitt, Cincinnati, O.....	412
*Geo. S. Bryan, Charleston, S. C.	397

VII.

**MEMBERS OF CONGRESS, U. S. OFFICERS, ETC.**

Thomas Dwight, Mass. (1803-5) . .	820	Nathl. Terry, Conn. (1817-19) . .	376
Theodore Dwight, Conn. (1806-7) .	227	Dwight Foster, Mass. (1800-03) . .	653
Henry W. Dwight, Mass. (1821-31) .	752	Saml. Lathrop, Mass. (1818-20) . .	782

# General Summary of Results.

XXV

	PAGE	
Theodore Foster, R. I. (1790-08).....	635	<i>Add the following Members of State Constitutional Conventions.</i>
H. H. Leavitt, O. (1830-4).....	412	
*Theo. Sedgwick, Mass. (1789-99).....	736	*Jed. Foster, Mass. (1779).....
*Rufus H. King, N. Y. (1855-7).....	322	C. F. Tillinghast, R. I. (1848).....
*Cullen Sawtelle, Me. (1845-7)...	572	Theo. W. Dwight, N. Y. (1867)...
*Gov. R. McClelland, Mich. (1852-3)	509	Chas. C. Dwight, N. Y. (1867)...
<i>Sec. Interior, Pres. Pierce.</i>		Geo. Hoadly, O. (1873).....
*Geo. Bancroft, Sec. Navy (1845-6)	885	*E. Anthony, Ill. (1870).....
<i>U. S. Minister to Prussia.</i>		

## VIII.

### AUTHORS AND JOURNALISTS.

#### I.

##### AUTHORS.

##### 1. Of the name Dwight.

Pres. Timothy, New Haven.....	140
Benjn. W., Clinton, N. Y.....	181
Prof. Theo. W., New York.....	189
Prof. Timothy, New Haven.....	202
Dr. Sereno E., Boston.....	203
Dr. William T., Portland.....	205
Henry E., New Haven.....	210
Hon. Theodore, Hartford.....	227
Theodore, Jr., Brooklyn.....	231
Dr. Nathaniel, Wethersfield, Ct..	245
Dr. H. G. O., Constantinople....	801
Mrs. Susan D., New Haven.....	205
Mary Ann, Northampton.....	859

##### 2. Others, of Dwight parentage.

Pres. Theodore D. Woolsey.....	257
Major Theodore W. Winthrop.....	253
Mrs. Laura W. Johnson.....	253
Prof. Worthington Hooker.....	848
Dr. Adrian Russell Terry.....	380
Rev. Leonard W. Bacon.....	381
Mrs. Catharine L. Adams.....	575
Maj. Edward C. Boynton.....	601
Theodore Sedgwick, Jr.....	743
Theodore Sedgwick, 8d.....	744
Catharine M. Sedgwick.....	749
Prof. James Dwight Dana.....	796
Prof. Josiah D. Whitney.....	834
Prof. Wm. Dwight Whitney.....	836
Mrs. Elizabeth B. Sedgwick.....	853

##### 3. Those connected by marriage.

Rev. Dr. Joseph Lathrop.....	773
------------------------------	-----

Rev. Dr. Wm. B. Sprague.....	782
Rev. Dr. Leonard Bacon.....	381
Hon. George Bancroft.....	885
George Kingsley (Music).....	403
Charles A. Bristed.....	854
Prof. Henry Bronson.....	785
Rev. Samuel Hopkins.....	860
Hon. David A. Wells.....	872
Dr. Fordyce Barker.....	871
Prof. Rossiter W. Raymond.....	235
Samuel Bowles, Jr.....	874

#### II.

### EDITORS AND JOURNALISTS.

Theodore Dwight, Hartford.....	227
Theodore Dwight, Brooklyn.....	231
Benjn. W. Dwight, Clinton, N. Y.	181
Prof. Timothy Dwight, Yale....	202
Henry Wms. Dwight, 3d, Stock-	
bridge, Mass.....	753
Rev. James H. Dwight, N. Y.....	805
Wm. B. Dwight, N. Britain, Ct..	806
Francis Dwight, Albany.....	875
Prof. James D. Dana, Yale.....	797
William B. Dana, New York.....	796
Mrs. Seth H. Terry, Rochester...	294
William S. Adams, N. Y.....	575
Rev. J. M. Leavitt, N. Y.....	412
Theodore Foster, Detroit.....	640
John D. Willard, Troy, N. Y....	686
Dr. Saml. Willard, Chicago.....	683
Henry D. Sedgwick, N. Y.....	746
Elijah Williams, Florida.....	826
*Saml. Bowles, Jr., Springfield..	874

## IX.

### LEADING BUSINESS-MEN.

(Managers of public institutions and enterprises, bank-presidents, mayors of cities, etc.

Col. T. Dwight, Northampton ...	113	Maj. W. N. Bowers, Boston.....	280
Wm. W. Woolsey, New York....	249	Jonathan Dwight, Springfield....	863
Geo. Hoadley, Cleveland, O.....	250	Jas. S. Dwight, Springfield.....	868
W. W. Scarborough, Cincinnati..	251	Edmund Dwight, Boston.....	894

	PAGE		PAGE
Henry Dwight, Geneva, N. Y. . . .	901	Horace L. Kent, Richmond. . . . .	425
William Dwight, Boston. . . . .	886	Geo. H. Bissell, New York. . . . .	413
Rev. Louis Dwight, Boston. . . . .	757	John Lathrop, Buffalo. . . . .	782
Walton Dwight, Binghamton. . . .	710	*Stephen Tillinghast, Providence. .	636
Roderick Terry, Hartford. . . . .	296	*George Bliss, Springfield. . . . .	882
Moses Chapin, Rochester. . . . .	350	*Leicester King, Warren, O. . . . .	550

## X.

## SOLDIERS AND OFFICERS IN THE ARMY AND NAVY.

1. <i>In the French and Indian Wars.</i>		Maj. Elihu Kent, Suffield. . . . .	421
Capt. John Dwight, Medfield. . . .	89	Col. Elihu Kent, Suffield. . . . .	422
Capt. Timo. Dwight, Dedham. . . .	102	Maj. Josiah Lyman, Goshen. . . . .	557
Col. T. Dwight, Northampton. . . .	113	Maj. Elihu Lyman, Greenfield. . . .	567
Capt. Saml. Dwight, Enfield, Ct. . .	271	Peregrine Foster, Brookfield. . . .	657
Dr. Danl. Dwight, Enfield, Ct. . . .	385	Capt. Jere. Baker, Dedham. . . . .	606
Capt. N. Dwight, Belchertown. . . .	446	*Col. Nathl. Terry, Enfield, Ct. . .	365
Capt. Henry Dwight, Hatfield. . . .	622	*Dr. Estes Howe, Belchertown. . .	476
Brig.-Genl. Dwight, Brookfield. . .	625	*Capt. John Corbin, Albany. . . .	582
Capt. Edmund Dwight, Boston. . . .	862	*Capt. P. Barrett, Williamstown. .	602
2. <i>In the revolutionary war.</i>		*Maj. Geo. Gould, W. Roxbury. . .	976
Timothy Dwight, Chaplain (1777-9)	144	*Lt. A. Batcheller, Sutton. . . . .	1000
Capt. Hamlin Dwight. . . . .	504	*William King, Sutton. . . . .	953

During the revolution some few of the family were loyalists in sentiment if not in clear and full conviction; but few, however, took any such pronounced position. Among those of a declared type were such as :

Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, Northampton. . . . .	218	Five Wetmore brothers, sons of James of N. Y. . . . .	500
Elijah Williams, Keene, N. H. . . .	824		

Of a weaker type of tory feeling, embarrassed by conscientious convictions leading them one way, and local sympathies another way, were such as :

Maj. Timothy Dwight, Northampton. . . . .	132	Capt. Gamaliel L., 1st R. I. Artillery. . . . .	485
Capt. Justus Dwight. . . . .	451	Edward C., 8th Wisconsin. . . . .	613
3. <i>In the war of 1812.</i>		Sylvester F., 1st Michigan. . . . .	708
Capt. S. Parsons, New York. . . . .	469	Col. Walton, 149th Penn. . . . .	710
Capt. J. Baker, Dedham. . . . .	606	Webster, 27th New York. . . . .	711
*Col. Geo. Bliss, Springfield. . . . .	882	Col. Jas. F., Prov. Marshal Genl. .	754
4. <i>In the Mexican and Florida war.</i>		Col. Chas. C., Prov. Judge, etc. . .	757
Lt. J. H. Bates, U. S. A. . . . .	252	Henry O., 20th Ohio. . . . .	804
5. <i>In the last war (1861-6).</i>		Col. Augustus W., 122d N. Y. . . .	808
(1) <i>Of the name Dwight.</i>		Charles S., Cavalry Bureau. . . . .	862
James A., Provost Marshal, Mich. .	223	Genl. Wm., 1st Div. 19th Army Corps	884
Capt. Theo. T., Depot Q. Master. .	265	Lt. Col. Wilder, 2d Mass. . . . .	888
Capt. Henry C., 27th Mass. . . . .	266	Capt. Howard, 4th Miss. Cavalry. .	891
Lt. Albert S., 155th N. Y. . . . .	271	Lt. Charles, 70th New York. . . . .	891
Capt. John M., 122d N. Y. . . . .	363	Edward P., 7th Michigan. . . . .	922
Richard, 13th Wisconsin. . . . .	363	Charles C., a Mass. regt. . . . .	919
Granville, 122d New York. . . . .	363	(2) <i>Those of other names.</i>	
Henry, U. S. N. ("The Pittsburgh")	364	Saml. H. Sumner, 14th Mich. . . .	221
John R. M., U. S. N. Yard, B'klyn. .	455	Capt. W. H. Perkins, 1st Mich. . .	222
		Maj. T. W. Winthrop, B. Bethel, Va. . . . .	253

# General Summary of Results.

xxvii

	PAGE		PAGE
Wm. W. Winthrop, A. J. A. G.	258	Wm. C. Stillson, 33d Wis.	701
V. P. Bacon, 5th N. Y. Cav.	283	Lyman Stillson, 16th Wis.	702
T. C. Bacon, 5th N. Y. Cav.	283	V. Wilmot, 45th Ill.	713
Hall, Paymaster, U. S. N.	283	L. D. Wilmot, 47th Ill.	713
E. G. Hall, an Ill. regt.	283	Lt. R. W. Webb, 147th N. Y.	743
Carrington, 143d N. Y.	293	Lt. A. G. Sedgwick, 20th Mass.	745
Wm. N. Danks, 44th N. Y.	319	Lt. E. D. Partridge, a Wis. regt.	765
lore Ford, 106th N. Y.	331	Capt. J. N. Partridge, 24th Mass.	768
rd Ford, 5th Mich.	332	J. P. Brainerd, 1st Vt. Cav.	770
Chapin, a Mass. regt.	347	Dr. E. Andrews, Ill. Brigade.	776
Charles E. Terry (regt. not learned)	378	A. Dennis, 31st Mass.	793
dward Terry, U. S. N.	378	Capt. W. D. Crane, 44th Mass.	806
drian Terry (regt. not learned)	378	Jon. D. Whitney, 4th Iowa.	840
re. W. Terry, Sherman's Div.	378	Wm. Whitney, 37th Mass.	840
H. D. Terry, 130th N. Y.	383	Col. C. W. Marsh (St. Louis).	843
m B. Terry, 3d Conn.	384	Capt. S. W. Eager (St. Louis).	844
ght, U. S. N. (The Mendota)	384	Maj. W. D. Sedgwick (Antietam).	854
M. Eastman, U. S. A.	420	J. D. Flint, Clerk U. S. Q. Dept.	858
J. H. Kitching (Potomac)	434	Rev. Geo. Hopkins, M.D., U.S.A.	861
J. Kingsley, 46th Mass.	463	Wm. O. Chapin, 4th Vermont.	866
M. Kingsley, 10th Mass.	464	Capt. J. D. Orne, Prov. M. 5th A. C.	867
Howe, Prov. M., 1st Bost.	481	Col. Geo. Bliss, New York.	894
McConihe, 93d N. Y.	488	Jon. Chapman, A. A. P. U.S.N.	893
Wm. McConihe, 2d N. Y.	489	Maj. C. J. Mills, 2d Mass.	899
Woodcock, a Mass. regt.	508	Geo. W. Walker, 8th N. Y. Artillery	936
G. Child, 5th N. H.	519	E. F. Wilcox, 9th Mich.	935
Oscar O. Miller	545	E. B. Kilbourn, 74th Ill.	932
C. King, 164th Ohio.	551	Wm. H. Bullard (Cold Harbor, Va.)	943
R. W. Huntington, U.S.M.C.	555	Lt. W. W. Larned, 1st Minn. Mt.	968
Palmer Swan	559	Rangers	968
llerton, 133d Ohio	564	A. Woodbury, A. A. G. (Genl. Carlin).	972
C. G. Sawtelle, New York.	572	Col. D. A. Woodbury, 4th Mich.	972
Orrin Hubbard, 12th Wis.	586	Wm. Wood, a drummer-boy, 16th Mich.	985
Beaumont, Scott's Cav.	586	Jas. M. Elledge, 59th Ill.	990
E. C. Boynton, U. S. A.	601	*W. L. Titecomb, U.S.N. (Tecumseh).	930
h D. Short, 33d Ill.	600	*Chas. E. Persons, 24th N. Y.	320
Tillinghast, 1st R. I.	636	*Wiley Russell, a Mass. regt.	339
T. Foster, 3d Mich.	641	*Rev. Harvey Hyde, chaplain.	371
our Foster, U. S. Sharp's.	641	*Maj. Jas. Biddle, U.S.A.	380
anal. H. Nye, 14th Ohio	644	*Col. H. W. Closson, U.S.A.	381
Dale, 77th Ohio.	667	*Col. A. P. Ketchum (Washington)	458
D. Dale, 148th Ohio.	667	*Col. F. J. Parker, 3d Mass.	573
N. B. Dana, 4th Iowa.	662	*Lt. Chas. H. Newton, 2d O. Cav.	670
Dana, 7th Ohio Cav.	678	*A. W. D. Kraft, 1st La.	670
B. Foster, 17th Ohio.	670	*Seymour Coleman, 1st Wis.	710
F. Foster, 45th Iowa.	678		

een may the memory be in the hearts of our countrymen of their otic lives and efforts forever!

me of the leading spirits in the S. C. branch of the family were acn the Confederate service (pp. 393-403), as it might readily be pre-ssed that they would be. From their stand-point it looked very ent in all its aspects than from ours. But half a dozen others, of ern blood and breeding, are known to have turned their backs seemingly upon home and kindred, to fight for such mere sectional, gressive, and barbaric ends and aims as the great rebellion involved



in its bearing on the land at large. And these were all brought into such an unwelcome dilemma by accident or compulsion.

## XI.

## SOME FACTS AND AVERAGES IN VITAL STATISTICS.

A few, at least, which are worthy of note, have come to light in preparing the indexes at the end of this work. Of the whole number of Dwights (8000+) recorded in these pages (see pp. 1019-20) as descendants alike of John and Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, Mass., the number of those bearing the family name, both males and females, is found by count to have been 1,324. Of this moderate number 349 died under 21 years of age. Of the surviving 975 nearly six-ninths (596) have been married. Of the 1,324 mentioned, 698 were males and 626 females. The proportional rate of death before reaching legal maturity has been (349 in 1324) nearly one in four. If the Shirley Dwights who bear the family name (29) are left out of the calculation, three of whom died in childhood, and 21 out of the 26 surviving them were married, the general result is but very slightly modified.

The proportion of females born within the family, during 30 years past, has been, except in agricultural communities, in quite observable excess beyond that of males. It is believed to be a general law in vital statistics, that, as families become more cultured and refined, the average of female births increases. Physical laws seem to give woman the same place in the general providential development of the human race as in the days of its first creative appointment—last in an order of rising successions of power and privilege. The history of law, liberty, religion, art, and social progress in every form, is full of tokens of all sorts of the working of such tendencies in the entire framework of our earthly experience.

The average of all names in the family, for eight generations, of the descendants of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham having been a thousand for each generation, that of those bearing the family-name has been but 165.

The average period of a generation is shown to be exactly (1874-1634) thirty years, as usually declared—the present generation (the 9th) being exactly eight generations distant from John Dwight of Dedham, who came to the New World 240 years ago.

Of the 698 male Dwights (known to have been descendants of John and Timothy Dwight of Dedham) who have lived in the land from the first until now, 168 or thereabouts, have died under 18, the lowest prescribed age for college graduation. Of the survivors 72 are recorded as graduates of colleges and institutions of like grade in "The General

Summary of Results," beside some 13 more who took a considerable part of the college course. But one in six ( $8000 \div 1324$ ) has borne the family name; and if the three families (Whiting, Phillips and Reynolds), which in the second generation became connected with the Dwight family, had been included in the genealogical survey here taken, the average would not have been greater probably than one in twenty. How superficial and absurd a view therefore of the history of the Dwight family would have been one that presented, as is usually done by genealogists, only the male branches of the family. Add, to so unsatisfactory an account of its history, a mere dry mass of statistics of births, marriages and deaths, sparingly sprinkled with a few occasional statements of residence and occupation, and a fair specimen would be exhibited of the ordinary style of genealogical preparations hitherto furnished in our country.

There have been four leading agricultural branches of the family: that of Michael Dwight of Dedham, Mass. (947-1009), that of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Enfield, Ct. (271-385), that of Capt. Nathaniel Dwight of Pelchertown (446-91), and that of Joseph Dwight, of Cincinnati, N. Y. (691-735). In these several branches, the rate of births will be found to be decidedly larger, and the length of life observably greater, as a general rule, than in those branches which have been, relatively, more devoted to professional pursuits, as the descendants of Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton, Mass. (113-271), and those of Rev. Daniel Dwight of Charleston, S. C. (386-404), or to mercantile life, as the descendants of Jonathan Dwight of Springfield, Mass. (863-914). To mechanical employments, but few of the family have in any generation seemed inclined to devote themselves. The writer believes that mechanics will be found, like merchants, in this family, or any other, not to be characterized, as a class, by long life. The order of the four classes of occupation named, in respect to "the promise of life" that they present, is believed to be everywhere this: first, agricultural; second, professional; third, mercantile; fourth, mechanical. But then it should ever be remembered by the young, that, that life is long enough here, which answers well the great ends of our mortal existence; and that that earthly career, however long in years, is pitifully short and desperately wasted, which circles around contentedly, or indifferently, among mere material ends and aims.



# HISTORY

OF THE

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN DWIGHT,

OF DEDHAM, MASS.

---

### INTRODUCTION.

It was in the most casual way possible, that the idea of the great endeavor, whose results are here brought to view, came in the first place to possess the author's thoughts. Twelve years ago, in the fall of 1861, Augustus W. Dwight, Esq., a lawyer at Syracuse, then wholly unknown to the writer—who became afterwards Colonel of the 122d N. Y. Regt., and fell at the head of his troops in the attack on Fort Stedman, March 25, 1865 (see No. 5677, I., in these volumes)—wrote to the author, that “he had learned, that he was about to prepare a history of the Dwight Family; and that, if it were so, he could render him some valuable aid in the premises.” Answer was returned, at once, that “no such thought had been entertained for a moment, or was likely to be in the future.” This ended all further correspondence between the two parties. But a few days afterwards Col. Dwight's letter was picked up incidentally and read to a relative (James M. B. Dwight, Esq., of New Haven), then visiting the writer at Clinton, N. Y., for the mere purpose of enlivening a little pleasant chit-chat between them. He at once seized earnestly upon the suggestion, and pushed it several times afterwards upon the author's attention, until it found at last a lodgment in his heart, as a thought deserving careful consideration on his part.

Rev. Dr. H. G. O. Dwight, of Constantinople, made, a few weeks subsequently, a visit at the writer's house, and the subject, now one of some interest to him, came up anew in conversation with his highly esteemed guest and kinsman, and acquired still greater importance to his mind. At every fresh sally of thought, whether alone or with others, upon the inherent desirableness of the proposed undertaking, its own real claims to his favorable regard, and the charms of its successful fulfilment in the end, rose steadily in significance upon his view. But, what a mountain of difficulties lay immediately in full prospect before

him, to frighten him back from any serious thought of attempting so vast an enterprise! How could a pathway be effectually traced through all the endlessly ramified courses of family-development, for nearly 240 years past, with, at the best, but very few leading facts in hand, at the outset, for one's guidance! Years of patient, solitary, earnest toil could alone, it was manifest, suffice for the attainment of the desired result. The resolve was, however, ere long finally formed, and with some due forecast of what would be involved in its complete consummation. With the execution of this commanding purpose, in the long detail of the various processes of its slowly progressive achievement, nothing was to be allowed to interfere but death itself, or possible personal disablement for effort by the prostrating power of some all-conquering disease.

Thus in mere trifling spores of thought and feeling, floating casually in the air of mutual correspondence and discourse, lay unnoticed at the first, but powerfully influential on his life, in the end, during ten of the best years of its progress, the germ of much of the author's productive usefulness, during all that time, in his day and generation. He had previously cherished no more interest in such researches than those belonging to the educated class in society generally show, in respect to the story of their lineage; which is little enough indeed, as any one at all conversant with the facts of the case will acknowledge, to deserve the awakening at once of a thorough sense of shame in their hearts. This very sentiment of just self-reproach it was, that sprang up speedily in full strength in his heart, as he became conscious on careful reflection how little of his own ancestral history he himself knew. It seemed pitiful to him, then, as much more it does now, that any one of generous New England parentage should be slothfully, and, worse still, in some cases, wilfully, disposed to remain ignorant of a lineage, which has been so grandly historic, and so full of features of the highest moral nobleness, as that of the early religious founders of America. If their aims and efforts, their characters and deeds, their lives and fortunes do not, in themselves and in all their relations, deserve grateful and lasting commemoration, then human praise and admiration, wherever bestowed, are too worthless to be worth the having. It is one of the best sayings of "George Eliot," that, "Our dead are never dead to us, until we have forgotten them." May the day never settle down in blackness upon our fond anticipations of a brilliant future for our country, in which the ruling minds of the nation shall become, one and all, indifferent to the bright names that illuminate the brief but grand past of our history.

When the author had completed, in the main, the round of his researches into the details of his paternal ancestry, in both its masculine


and feminine branches, he paused, before proceeding to the publication of them, to investigate also to the fullest extent possible the facts and features of his maternal lineage. In pursuing carefully the several different lines of connection formed between the Dwights and Stronges, he obtained so much of the history of the last-named family that he finally determined, after deliberating long upon the much larger labor that would lie, in such a case, upon his hands, to address himself heroically to that immense undertaking. How much of time and toil so great an endeavor demanded, the reader may easily learn, if he has any curiosity to know, by reference to the two large octavos, of 800 pages each, that contain a portion of the history of that distinguished family. In preparing the history of the Dwights he had learned how to write out, all the better, the larger history of the Stronges. This, having finished last, he determined to publish first, in order that he might avail himself of the results of any valuable experience gained thereby, for the more desirable presentation of the present work, which has been, from the first, his favorite undertaking.

The History of the Dwight Family is constructed on a different model, in some particulars, from that of the Strong Family—having much more of biographical detail in it, and much more also of family tradition. Any interesting reminiscences of elder times, which one generation has been found loving to repeat to another in the family, especially when piquant in themselves, or characteristic of those who have been distinguished for their personal superiority, have been carefully gathered up and preserved. In preparing the history of the Stronges, neither time nor space could be allowed to any but the most condensed forms of statement, on account of the immense expansion of their family-growth. In the Dwight history four families presented themselves to the author's view in the third generation, as the historic sources from that date onwards of all the subsequent outgrowths of the family stock; while in the Strong Family they numbered in the same generation eighty-eight.

It would have been often possible and pleasant to have reported, for permanent remembrance among their descendants, many points of interest known to the author concerning the living; which, when they shall have gone to the place of their fathers, would, if known, be held in like account with the most cherished memorials of preceding generations. But would not the writer have seemed, in such a case, unpardonably plain in his speech to some, and to others to have been animated, at times, by a weak spirit of flattery? Succeeding generations must find for themselves what they can concerning those now upon the stage of action. All history, general or special, is fragmentary, at the best, and full alike of many partialities in its presenta-

tions and pronouncements, and of great omissions also of well-deserved expressions of both justice and good-will.

The remark was made incidentally, in a paper issued some years ago under the auspices of the N. E. Geneal. Society of Boston, that "it is not to be expected that any one will write more than one family history." This hint was dropped with the hope that any who should see it, who were then preparing any such work, would take all the more pains to do rightly what they did, and in the manner most approved by the best experience of others. Well does the author understand how very unnatural it would seem to any one, who had toiled laboriously through the task of achieving successfully such a result, to think that he could ever be induced, in any way, to think of attempting such an utterly thankless enterprise again. Years of unabated zeal, in the expenditure of time, toil, and money, must be lavishly given to the right preparation of any one large work of such a kind; and they must be given without any thought of pecuniary compensation in return. Some whose names appear in a genealogical work are dissatisfied because so little is said of them there, or of their immediate friends, or so little that is flattering. Some are much offended at even slight errors, which they failed, though urgently solicited to do so, to furnish the means of correcting. But a very small edition of any such work—a few hundreds at the most—can be disposed of, even after years of patient waiting for new and final purchasers; and they cannot be sold cheaply like story-books, and cover at all the mere expense of publication; or, so much money for so much paper, type-work, press-work, and binding. Many, who should subscribe generously to such honorable undertakings, either do not subscribe at all, or dole out the price, with measured parsimony, for a single copy. And some of ample resources will even content themselves, complacently, with borrowing of others the means of acquainting themselves with the many interesting facts of their lineage, instead of taking a just pride, or at least a rich satisfaction, in having always at hand, in their homes, the records of the worthy lives of their sires and kindred. And there are sometimes found those who should, for every reason, be as prompt as the foremost in showing practical appreciation for a cause, which every one sharing in the same ancestral blood should instinctively rejoice in considering his own, that will yet wait calculatingly to purchase the copy of their family-history, which they mean to possess in the end, until, by delay of sale, what copies remain on hand will be deemed by their wearied owners as but a drug, and sold at a mere song, for their welcome riddance from any longer thought concerning them. No kind of literary labor demands therefore more patience, none, more benevolence, and none more faith in the future.



It is not strange that little or no interest is felt on the continent of Europe in discovering and diffusing the facts of their family-histories. Kings and princes have claimed, for long generations there, all the honors and privileges of life, as, specially if not altogether exclusively, their own; and the people at large have seemed to them, and quite too often to themselves also, to possess but little political or social significance. American genealogies, however, are so many striking commentaries on the safety and desirableness of yielding to every man as such all his inborn rights, to make the most of himself in every way for God and man. It is wise, they show, to trust the people with power, and to found all the offices of state, from first to last, on their free and directly declared decision concerning them. They prove, that liberty does not necessarily run to license in Christian democracies, as a hereditary nobility would like to have us believe; and that no form of government is so desirable, for all purposes of personal and social progress, as that which gives the freest possible scope to individual enterprise, genius, and merit. They are worth all the labor that they may have cost in their procurement, as most interesting and unanswerable proofs, that man should be everywhere honored as man, instead of being anywhere held spellbound, as in many parts of the world he is, by ruinous historical precedents and prescriptions, and political ordinances and traditions that serve only to fetter all true thought and feeling, by the false ideas which they express and perpetuate. It is a special characteristic of American genealogies, that, as our national history lies within but brief limits to the present hour, however gigantic its proportions may seem to any to be, in reality or in promise, and the history of any leading family in the land has had a well-defined and easily ascertained beginning here:—genealogists are able to start at points that are full alike of special and of general interest, and indisputable in respect to their actual historic significance.

Well says a recent writer in the "*Des Deux Mondes*:" "Very prosperous would be the nation that should let nothing be lost of that which nature offers to it, that should know how to arouse into full play its diverse elements, and to make a right use of all the good things that providence grants it. The wise men capable of presenting fully to our view subjects of such a kind are very scarce." If such ideas are true concerning material and perishable facts and forces, how much more are they of those that are imponderable and immortal.

Who that loves his own dear native land could bear to see it and its affairs go floating along upon the universal tide of things, out of a dark, forgotten past into a future full of obscurest shadows, like a vessel drifting without a name upon its hulk, or a pennant upon its mast-head, or a compass near its helm, or any definite point in mind to veer



to, or any soul within its ribs to animate it with a moral purpose—floating, nobody knows where, nor cares anybody where, but still ever floating on, as if with ullen desperation, floating, because it must, into the vast unknown before it. No! no! a thousand times, no! Let rather every spell possible of the long bright past of English and American history and tradition, and of tender home-feeling, and fervent patriotism, be thrown, with all speed and strength, over this dear bearer of good things to other lands, and to the days of universal gladness which are yet to be over all the earth. The more that it carries in its bosom of the individual trust and hope and love of each one of its myriad inhabitants past, present, and to come, the more sure will it be to outride gloriously every storm, and rest at last in an anchorage beyond the reach of outward harm. Hail to the ship of State, freighted deep with the riches of American happiness and hope, as, full of all precious memories, and of the fondest aspirations and anticipations that can swell the human breast, it goes sailing down the stream of time, “all gay with life, all eloquent with bliss,” the harbinger of earth’s universal renovation, and the distributor to men everywhere of heaven’s noblest gifts to mankind!

How clear and strong is the endorsement set by mankind at large upon the value of American ideas and institutions, in the ever-growing world-wide flocking of all peoples, nations, tribes, and tongues to our shores, to break bread with us at our firesides, as one in heart and hope with us forever! And how is it shown to us anew, most strikingly, in the manifest disposition, wherever civilized men dwell, to transmute our substantive elements of thought and progress into the decaying forms of their more ancient style of public life and action. What a powerful commentary is thus furnished, unsolicited, upon the essential desirableness of the ideas and ideals that characterize our free, democratic, Christian institutions. Genuine vital Christianity is, as it always has been, the real source and only inspiration of our great and peculiar liberties as a people. Clear and absolute are the testimonies of history to the simple Bible processes of growth, out of which has towered towards heaven all our new and unwonted greatness. Such a powerful strain from without upon the real and abiding strength of our institutions, as we are now enduring, no other system of social and political life ever has encountered, or could for any considerable length of time sustain. All other forms of civilization, but those of distinctively Christian origin, have proved themselves, in swift succession, unable to long maintain their vigor, or even their life, at all, under the continual action of inward causes of decay.

Wonderfully strong and ever active is the tendency to deterioration in human society, both at large and in individual detail. It is

astonishing to see how easily many cultured varieties of flowers and shrubs lapse back, when neglected, into coarse and dull forms again of wild vegetable growth. But far more strikingly and surely is the same terrible tendency seen to be in full force among mankind. The following statement, recently found in a leading magazine of this country, is probably altogether too true: "Our historical records and present observation fully certify this fact, that a far larger number of whites, French and English, men, women, and children, have on this continent adopted the life and habits of the Indians, by preference, when they have had the opportunity of doing so, than the whole count of converts to European civilization, which have ever been drawn from the aboriginal stock." This is surely a sad historical fact to contemplate, if at all true.

In view of the presence of such a strong general tendency downwards, in the very constitution and essential life of even Christian society, anywhere and everywhere, what a joy is it to find, as the historian of many a leading American family can, that it has maintained unimpaired a high level of intellectual and moral elevation, from its first beginnings in this country to the present hour. And when any high educational advantages previously enjoyed have been, in some particular branch, largely diminished, from unfavorable local causes, what a greatly added joy is it to discover that there has been adequate moral force in its spirit and fibre to preserve in full strength through successive generations the same moral excellence that had before beautified its more cultivated condition and aspects.

In such a genealogy as that which is here presented, the purposes and plans, the aims and achievements of the very persons to whom especially the world is indebted, under God, for all that is good and great in our peculiar condition and characteristics as a people, are, though briefly, yet specifically and distinctly manifested. It is a high pleasure to be even "a voice in the wilderness" of earth's moral emptiness, to herald their plans and deeds of noble usefulness to the better times that are to come. God be praised for the stalwart virtue that they showed as willing workers for him and for all mankind.

It would be difficult to overestimate the importance of transmitting to future times the traditions of the birth, early life and rapidly maturing growth of this newest and greatest of the nations of the world. Our fathers were servants of the Lord Jehovah: they honored the Bible in real truth, and built their lives and characters, their hopes and fortunes, and all their work for themselves and for God and universal humanity, upon its principles, precepts, and promises. What kind of men they showed themselves to be in so doing, and what sort of results they achieved, in patiently working out their own ideas and ideals in church

and state, it is fit and high employment of one's time and strength to show to the age that now is, and to the ages which are yet to be. Human examples of moral rectitude, honor, and heroism are no mean helps to the pressure of divine principles of truth and duty upon the consciences of men. The pictures of human worth that are found in general history are usually too incomplete and indistinct to impress the searcher after biological and sociological facts of value, except in a very limited and unsatisfactory way. Those of individual biography are almost always presented in what is felt to be quite too rose-colored a form. But in genealogical works which are broadly and rightly prepared, and with just philosophical conceptions and deductions, a grand study is presented to a thoughtful mind, of human life just as it really is in its higher forms, in respect to its substantial elements and the actual processes of its progressive evolution.

Want of love of kindred is one of the most petty forms of selfish narrowness of soul, and is greatly demoralizing to the whole moral nature of him who is characterized by it. The apostle who would paint to the life, with a few telling strokes of his inspired pencil, the distinguishing elements of heathen debasement, lays one of them upon the canvas, as being "without natural affection," side by side with another of like moral obliquity, "covenant-breakers." The all-consuming greed for gold, and the general spirit of manifold self-indulgence, that now mark more than ever the American character, have made sad havoc indeed among the Anglo-Saxon inhabitants of the land, if not so much, perchance, among the other Teutonic and Celtic elements of this New World, of the nobler native instincts pertaining to family and race by which the Maker of all things seeks to interlace everywhere the tissues of social life into firm unity of living structure and active force. Unthinking, stolid indifference to the great historic past of this nation, and to the personal and public relations of those united with us by the strongest family ties of common sentiments, experiences, and fortunes, is, wherever it appears, a sign of great moral degeneracy from the standard of the highest possible virtue, to which God and our own consciences continually summon us, as well as of the actual virtue which our high-minded fathers set before us, as a shining exhibition in their own characters of the noble aims and impulses which animated them.

Everything that belongs to true large-mindedness, as such, ought to be alike the product of our improved ideas, in these days of large social advancement, and especially of our holy religion itself—which is characteristically in all its breadth, and height, and depth, a religion of the heart, or the source and promotive of everything true, beautiful, and good in the human soul, both for this world and for the next.

Love is, whether in great forms or little, towards every object, according to its own inherent worth, from the Maker of all things to the pettiest creature of his hands, its very substance, life, and glory. In some of the most familiar words of their language, the old Romans show us that they felt the inward force of the sentiment, so often quoted approvingly in our day from the French, "*noblesse oblige*;" or, that princes in privilege should be, on that very account, princes in character. In such banner-words as *ingenium*, *ingenuus* and *generosus*, they plainly intimated what they expected from blood and breeding, as we, like them, declare in our English derivatives from the same originals, ingenuous and generous, and in such other words as gentle (blood), and genteel (from Lat. *gens*, a good family stock). In our common Saxon words, *well-born* and *well-bred*, we show what we think may justly and habitually be expected from hereditary culture—the very opposite certainly of a spirit of self-satisfied withdrawal, in outward form or inward feeling, from communion with others, and care for their fate and fortunes.

There are some noble souls in every family, to whom such thoughts as are here expressed will seem, at once, to be but the simple utterance of feelings long familiar to their own hearts, and chiefly precious when breathed aloud by another, as confirmatory of their own secret but cherished ideas. But to quite too many, doubtless, whose estimate of both the past and the future is spoiled of all moral force and beauty, by an exaggerated estimate of the mere swiftly passing present, by itself alone, the sentiments here breathed aloud, with conscious pleasure in their truthfulness, will seem to be overstated. To some it is quite certain that they will seem altogether superfluous, because presented upon a subject of little significance in any way to them, and, as they naturally think, to others also.


Many are the critics, and quite varied in character and spirit, that lie back in lazy dignity, and fretfully chide a genealogist's work. Some fly gnat-like in his face, for undertaking his enterprise at all, and saying anything whatever, good, bad, or indifferent, about them or theirs. So multitudes, when a great public improvement is on foot, reproach loudly contractors, or engineers, or the State government, or General government, or all creation, for touching a scrap of earth that belongs to them. Some are angry at incidental errors in names and dates that they were too slothful to make right when they could, and when they were asked to do so. There are myriad opportunities in a work like this for mistakes, and, according to any ordinary doctrine of chances, there must be many, unpleasant as it is to acknowledge it, which are actually committed. Two persons in the same family seldom send exactly the same record, in every particular, of births, mar-

riages and deaths, if the record is at all an extended one; and the same individual will often make, at different times, two quite divergent reports, without knowing it, of the same events.

The author has neither the vanity, nor, as he believes, the ignorance of human nature at large, to suppose that he can write a history, in full or in brief, of 12,000 persons, and satisfy the taste of all those who are concerned in its presentations of themselves and of their kindred, or even their sense of justice. Where else in the world is there full unity of judgment, or of taste, in any large number of interested observers. While few will be in any danger of thinking that their real merits, or those of others who are dear to them, are at all exceeded in the picture drawn of them, many will feel, if they do not say so, that their special claims to notice were quite too feebly felt and honored. Most persons like flattery, if it is coyly or adroitly given, and deem it but just appreciation. Great too is the pleasure of self-gratulation, which some find in criticising others' faults, real or supposed, and especially in respect to anything done with spontaneous generosity of good-will. The ventures of authorship that have any freedom and ardor of spirit in them, except on points of story-telling, as a traveller, or of character-drawing for ideal purposes, or of mere wit and merriment, are immense. The weaker the intellect of a critic—and weak critics are certainly the majority of all observers—the more hasty, wholesale, and arrant are his condemnatory statements. But one's labors, and his rewards, in the field of genealogical research must be accepted as sublimely individual and isolated. Let no one, who is not thoroughly self-poised in his estimates of true work and true worth, enter trippingly into this special field of toil, where he must labor all alone for years, out of others' sight and hearing, for gratifications which are only immaterial and ideal.

As no one can walk forth freely anywhere in the fields of nature, but in beaten paths, without starting up to view, continually, all sorts of noisy insects; so any one who acts in the world of letters, as if he had a right in himself as a man to go forth freely, where he will, as a thinker and actor in God's universe, to his praise, is sure to wake up, not only in theology, but everywhere else in the wide domain of human thought, some "loud and troublesome creatures of an hour," to buzz about his ears, and sting him with their venom if they can.

Many, to whom you justly look for needed information, refer you tantalizingly, in their love of "sweet-do-nothingness," all around the circuit of their kinship, from one to another of like spirit with themselves, as if they desired to please you, in just seeming to do something in your behalf, or at least to pay an empty compliment to their own consciences, which bid them heed your requests, for their own



inward 'worthiness, while yet they are too slothful to do so in real fact.

Now and then a person comes struttingly into view, who likes to flaunt before the eyes of a genealogist his utter indifference to his ancestral lineage. Of what import is that to him in his self-assumed magnificence of intellect or of reputation, or in his inflated sense of independence of the whole universe around him. The world might reasonably stop its history, he thinks, with him—so finished is the form of humanity reached at last in the presentation that he makes of it, most gloriously to himself at least.

The rewards of genealogical research, however large, patient, and skilful it may be, are never, in the least, those of pecuniary advantage, or of personal commendation, or even of fit appreciation; but they are altogether derived from subjective sources, from one's own sense of the worth to society, in many ways, of its discoveries, and from the conscious pleasure of generous purposes of usefulness and of industry well laid out in their furtherance. Most of the real and intended participants in the rich results gained will be those that, in long after years, will enjoy them, when he, who toiled diligently for their procurement, and especially for their particular benefit, will have left no other remembrance of himself among men, than his zeal for their gratification.

There is no other rule of success in genealogical research than that given by Paul to Timothy, for true work in his ministry: "Give thyself wholly to these things, that thy profiting may appear unto all." And yet, however faithful in his forms and habits of investigation, there are continual sources of dissatisfaction to every earnest worker in this field of inquiry, even to the very end of his multiplied labors. Many and varied are the opportunities for clerical errors, on the part of the numerous reporters of facts and transcribers of records, that aid him in all parts of his vast undertaking. First sources cannot in a multitude of instances be resorted to at all by himself, or any one else, for facts. Only in a mediate way at best, can the great pile of genealogical facts which is to be gathered up be collected; and here almost boundless scope is offered for the full effects of personal heedlessness, unskilfulness, and ignorance. The trained eye and hand are marked by as bright a trail of golden results in their work, in this as in any other field of labor; and a slothful spirit is attended here by as pitifully dragging evidences of its inefficiency, as anywhere else under the sun. In the matter of dates, it seems at times almost impossible to escape decided errors, and those of frequent occurrence. Not to speak of many who mean well, and yet write quite too much from memory, and those in abundance who, when they furnish copies of

records, forget altogether to compare them carefully with their originals, and those, not a few, who, from imperfect vision or want of early mental discipline, misread names and dates, and, therefore often greatly misrepresent them—large numbers of persons handle their pens most wretchedly in making the nine digits. It is often quite difficult to decide with certainty, even with the help of a magnifying glass, which resolves, at times, many such obscurities, whether a given number is really 0 or 1, 1 or 7, 2 or 4, 2 or 7, 4 or 6, 7 or 9, 3 or 5, 3 or 8, 5 or 8.

No information is harder to be gained from living sources of supply, or, when gathered, is obtained more characteristically, by piecemeal, and in forms and degrees demanding repeated attempts at its completion. A connected piece of narrative, which, in the unity of its presentation, seems as if it must have been fashioned into shape under the power of some one continuous constructive impulse, was in reality wrought into its present complete form at intervals of successful discovery widely separated from each other, and from entirely disconnected sources of information.

The author of this family-history has been just as faithful in tracing the history of common families, so called, of Dwight lineage, as of those more conspicuous hitherto for the honor that they have wrought out publicly for themselves. Personal worth is not happily bounded by any scholastic, professional or pecuniary lines of differentiation. And it is one of the special beauties of American civilization, that those whose ancestors had walked contentedly, generation after generation, in the sequestered vales of life, and quite unthought of by the great outer world around them, often rise themselves, by the force of their own aspiring energy, out of the lowly circumstances of their origin, into distinguished pre-eminence. Forth from any one, and indeed from many of the obscurest portions of the family-development hitherto, may come, in future years, some of the noblest thinkers and actors, that the family will even then, up to that possibly brighter day than ours, have ever produced. True history and true art, like Christianity itself, are full of seeds of thought and truth and life to any and every heart on which their blessings fall, and to the lowly sometimes, from their better state of receptivity, than to those standing on the heights of privilege. If there is any lesson that should go sounding forth, in future years, through every heart, in every branch of the family, as the one united voice of the Dwights in the past to all their representatives in coming years, it is that equally simple and expressive saying, "Worth makes the man." The nobler that any future bearer of the family name or blood may be, the more will he honor sires and kindred, that, though poor, were honest in their characters and honorable in their lives.

A large number of those whose names appear in any genealogical work deserve, for the little moral momentum that they have ever, either purposely or incidentally, communicated to anything good in the world, or that they carry in their own hearts, at any time, wherever they go, no mention or even remembrance of themselves by any historian of their family. Who could expect such petty souls to take any special interest in their kindred, or, indeed, in anything else but in having enough to eat and drink, and also, if that be likewise within their reach, plenty of finery for their bosoms or their backs. It is only as an act of undeserved grace that their personal and family-record is carefully gathered up, at any time, by a family-historian, and placed, as if of like preciousness with them, among the valued family-jewels of the ages. Let any such pardon a zeal in their own behalf of a sort that they do not cherish for themselves, and cannot comprehend when seen in others. It is indulged for reasons quite irrespective of their own single selves.

If there is any one who sees, beyond others, the cheapest of all cheap sides of human nature, to his own wearisome satiety, it is surely a genealogist, who prosecutes his work in a wide and thorough way. The vast amount of pitiful narrow-heartedness that exists in good society, so called, in Christian America itself, he never before realized. Like the great apostle, in his glorious work of love, he often says to himself: "Not many wise! not many noble." There was probably never a genealogist who did not feel, long before finishing his most laborious and gratuitous efforts for others' gratification, that he had met with very much unpardonable irresponsiveness and indifference of feeling, if not also actual rudeness, from those who had every reason, in the present, past and future for appreciating and seconding his efforts to preserve from destruction the memory of the noblest and best moral aspects of the family hitherto. No one who gazes with a cold uninterested stare upon a genealogical work, or casts a hasty glance of self-satisfied indifference at it, can gauge at all the patience or benevolence that are needful for its preparation. Foolish indeed is he who undertakes a work that will make, from beginning to end, a steady and strong draft upon all his energies, if he has not ever-abounding resources in himself, for delight in honest and earnest labor for the profit or pleasure of others. Let him who grudges time, money, toil, or patience, in his long pathway to ultimate victory in such researches, or who needs speedy and tangible recompense, or frequent or even occasional ministrations of praise, in order to move on effectively in his efforts, turn his eyes and his feet elsewhere for such weak satisfaction or assistance.

And yet, with all the many great drawbacks to complete content



with broad, protracted, genealogical research, as an employment, precious indeed seems to the writer, abidingly precious, the gathered store of results that is gained by it. Nor can he turn from this apologetic vindication of such researches without saying that he believes that no such work ever had so good treatment in this country from all parties, family friends, correspondents, and subscribers, as this work has had. Thanks to all such generous souls ! Their own happiness in what they have done is to them, as to the author in his larger efforts in the same cause, their best reward.

On the family institution rest all the precious things of earth to man. In some countries the state is magnified as such into undue proportions of interest, as if excluding all others, or absorbing them all in importance ; in others, specific forms of organized church-life and power receive all honor and praise. But on right and true family-life and family-character, whatever else is good among men is absolutely conditioned. Whatever therefore serves to honor family-life, and to promote moral strength and beauty in the development of character at the firesides of the land everywhere, is of the utmost value to society. It is for just such ends that the historians of the families of the founders of American ideas and institutions delight to labor.

There is an element of romance native to American genealogies in the past. They cover the heroic age of this country—the hours not only of its cradled promises of greatness, but of the grand nurture also of its maturing years. They reveal plainly to view, when of a true type for minuteness and fulness of presentation, the forms and processes of multiplied individual aim and effort, out of which the gathered wonders of our general social advancement as a people have been secured. Whatever American progress embraces in it that is good is but the collected fulness of all that is true and precious, which has been wrought out with painstaking care by innumerable hands, in myriad homes, all over the freshly opened soil of this new world. A moral giant has been born in this western hemisphere, born of prayer and faith, to the praise of God and for the joy of the whole earth ; and all that pertains to his birth and growth and present greatness of heart and of limb, it is the province and honor of accomplished genealogists to discover and declare.

While a genealogy should be entirely free from all really gossiping characteristics, an element of conversational chit-chat is, to a moderate degree, admissible, if not even demanded in it. It is not, when wrought out according to its highest model, a mere dry gazetteer, or only a compact mass of condensed statistics. Such a conception has had wide prevalence hitherto among the authors of such works ; and they have made them accordingly but little more than dull collections of epi-

taphs of the dead and of advertisements of the living, without any of those readable qualities which give to other books their chief charm. If any can take delight in conning over a mass of the mere fribble beginnings or endings of personal history, let them find such weak satisfaction where they can. How do they differ in taste or sentiment from those who, instead of digging for diamonds in regions where they might be found, content themselves with exploring mere heaps of earth, out of which all such treasures have been already gathered?

While no class of books is better entitled than these to the name of works, great works in fact, for the labor that they cost, they are yet designed almost exclusively for those the history of whose kindred is presented in their pages. They are not, therefore, exactly amenable, in respect to all points of good taste, to the same specific rules of preparation, as are productions intended for the eye of the general public. Under the full impulse of the idea, "*et patribus, et posteritati*," or of a spirit of justice to the real deserts of the former, and of benevolent interest in the wise curiosity of the latter, to know their sires and kindred just as they really were, when passing through their brief day on earth:—many things are allowable to be said, which would scarcely seem germane to any other form of literary composition.


There are those who say flippantly, if not even pleasurably to themselves, that in heaven we shall care no more, forsooth, for our personal relatives, even those of our own immediate family, than for any others of the blessed; since "in that world they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels." Be it so! we would say to all such, if so barren a prospect of the future, in its moral and social connections with the past, really satisfies their hearts' wants; still it is pleasant and profitable to cherish the love of kindred here, and to dream, at least, that the dearest forms of earthly affection and fellowship will exist in the next life, and in degrees greatly purified and perfected beyond our best experience on earth.

It is very pleasant to think, and to find our best thoughts in such a direction proved true by extended research, that there are more good men and true in every age and community than the mass of skeptical critics, or of careless observers, seem to imagine. In the daily lives of all not in subjection to sensual appetite and to selfish aims and efforts, there is a larger and broader current of clear good-will to men, and of happy, cheerful trust in God, and of inward consecration of life to his kingdom and cause, than worldly philosophy ever figures to itself as possible.

Great and varied are the charms of genealogical research. It is pleasant to discover the forms and elements of ancestral virtue, to trace right beginnings of hope and adventure, though small in themselves, to their far-

off issues when great, to walk with open and delighted vision along the highway of God's covenant-keeping mercies through many generations, and to see everywhere the vast and golden harvest now of seeds once sown with many tears, but with faith far stronger than the fears of those who, in the name of God and for duty's sake, conquered every difficulty and danger that lay in their pathway. And what a birthplace hath this land of ours been of all great political ideas, and of new and high forms of religious thought and effort! Here, in the last 250 years, the before slowly ripening elements of human knowledge, happiness, and progress have found their culmination in a growth as glorious to the eye as had been attained in almost all time before. It is delightful, indeed, to see for one's self, and to show to others not knowing it so well before, what our earnest forefathers did in their wisdom and their might in matters personal, civil, political, educational, religious, ecclesiastical, local and social, to augment the great general aggregate of universal good, and of "peace on earth to men of good-will." Nor is the source of this enjoyment traceable at all to any desire for the wreathing of one's hopes for a higher appreciation and honor of one's self on any pillars of pride in the past. The secret joy found in so great an undertaking is that of thankfulness on account of such a shining train of divine favors to our fathers and to us; and precious are the stimulations which the ever fresh remembrance of them brings to our hearts, to all the greater carefulness on our own part to build still higher upwards what they constructed in its foundations, and outlines of use and beauty, so well. If it is most rationally and grandly our delight that we are descended from men of thought and high desire, whose principles of action were true, and beautiful for their goodness, who abounded in habits of prayer, and in the spirit of continual progress in church and state towards something ever better than before, let us be sure to walk with ardor in their footsteps.

It is pleasant also, exceedingly pleasant, to seek to stimulate, by the examples of such noble sires as ours, the hearts of all who inherit the rich benefits of their great and manifold efforts for the good of their posterity, to strive earnestly for the highest ends of moral attainment which they showed themselves capable of reaching. That from their best aspirations and hopes for themselves, and their largest wishes and fervent supplications for the good of their children and children's children, an increasing fulness of blessings may descend upon their progeny to the latest generation:—this is the earnest prayer of all their real well-wishers. This is the hope and the aim of him who has diligently sought out the story of the ever-increasing outspread of the family over the face of the land—that the sight of the golden results already gained in the past may prove to be to the hearts of all who gaze at any time



upon their glowing fulness, a constant solicitation to make its present and future history equally bright at all times with the grandeur of noble deeds.

Are such thoughts, as they burn with welcome strength in a few hearts, truest and best? Is the cherished remembrance of the great company among the dead long gone from earth, or just gone from it, who kept the walks and works of men astir with their presence, power and will while they lived, the very men who made this world, by their wit and their worth, what we have found it capable of being and becoming to us, and brought into existence all its furniture of good for our enjoyment:—is it, or is it not, honorable in every heart which it animates. The grateful memory and commemoration of the grand outlays of purpose, plan and effort that they made for our benefit and for that of all mankind, express and promote a sentiment wherever they are indulged, that will prove itself to be one of the strongest of all possible factors among the many social forces that bind with subtle energy the elements of the state together, in unity of life and power.

When those denizens of the past were moving among the scenes where we now have our being, how full of thought and life and love and action were they! What marked attention did they, many of them, draw to themselves by their words of wisdom whenever they spoke, and even by their very looks when they were silent. How needful, or at least greatly desirable, did their longer continuance in life seem to be to the well-being of society itself when they were called out of it. And when the hour of their departure came, how gloomy seemed the void which was made and how universally was it felt, that, not in many a long year could it be so well filled again! And yet these are the honorable men and women, not a few, princes in the land when they were here, now regnant in the skies, and brighter and nobler far than they could be here below, that some are quite ready to forget, now that they have passed into what is to us the haze of the unknown, and to laugh aloud at their meanness in doing so, and even at the very idea that any one could possibly think that their own spirit and conduct were pitiful. But who is more thoroughly dead in soul than he, twice dead indeed, who can let his own dead in body pass ignobly out of his heart, as well as out of life, as soon as their eyes have lost their brightness, and their fingers their cunning, and their skill and toil their customary rewards. Leers and sneers at those who do care tenderly and reverently for the worthies of other days well befit faces that cover poorly so much moral emptiness. “Out of sight, out of mind,” concerning all things great and immortal, is the natural language of the heart in all those, the spirit of whose life is expressed in the well-

known lullaby of the sensualist, "Let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we die."

When the Scriptures would paint to us, in one brief sentence, God's thoughts of those whom his angels will one day gather carefully out of earth into heaven, to walk in white forever with the Lamb, they tell us (Rev. xxi. 25), "And they shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it." The best of earth shall all be there; and heaven is their true and proper home. Whom the Ruler of the universe thus prizes and dignifies, and desires to hold forever to his own heart, we certainly can well afford to honor and remember and praise and imitate in all things good. It is "the glory and the honor" of the family that genealogists delight to embalm for the joy of those who shall live in coming times. As the genius of history transfers to her pages many burdensome records of wearisome dulness, in order to show to advantage some single instance of superior wisdom and skill in its real surroundings; as it details many long passages of folly, vice and crime, in order to show the uprising, over such a huge, dark waste of human wretchedness, of some truly noble specimen of manly virtue, regardful only of God and duty and native land and universal humanity, and not at all of pelf or self in any form:—so the earnest, labor-loving genealogist is stirred ever to like enthusiasm in his work, by the high expectation and sure finding of similar moral treasures in his large and broad field of inquiry, in rich abundance. Quite sufficient are they in number and character, in such a land and age as ours, with a history so strangely fertile compared with preceding ages, in all things good, to reward him in the most satisfying way for his toil, however great in seeking for them, and to delight others who carefully survey with him his store of grand discoveries.

How does the dull indifference to the perpetuated memory of the worthy dead, in which so many self-contentedly indulge, differ in moral quality from the like disposition of the heathen, to abandon their aged relatives and friends to beasts and birds of prey, or to their own forlorn forsakenness. The type of moral feeling is in fact the same in both cases, and varies in the form of its manifestation, only by the difference between the savage and civilized natures in which it appears. The vestal fires, which, while they shall be kept with religious carefulness steadily burning on, from age to age, will insure the perpetuity of our national life and progress to the end of time, are the holy watch-fires of family-love, or of true, warm, domestic affection as cherished in thoroughly Christian homes, full of the sense of God's manifested presence in them, in the greatly treasured past alike, and also in the bright happy present.

And yet how little have the cultured and wealthy classes appreciated

hitherto the permanent monumental value of genealogies. Many will spend cheerfully thousands of dollars on sepulchral structures and statuary, which often serve only, without their seeming perception of the fact, to advertise their own ostentatious pride or shallowness of moral feeling. And none are more sure than such to grudge a pittance of their freely wasted wealth, for the procurement of the larger and more lasting commemoration of the names and virtues of their kindred, which can be secured, as nowhere else, upon the printed page. No records in brass or stone can compare, for endurance, with those carried lovingly, from one age to another, in the bosom of that great foster-mother of modern civilization, the ever-living press, the noblest of all preservers and promoters of right human thought and feeling in the world. Thousands of interested readers will, in all coming times, read and remember what, that is actually precious in itself, is garnered there, compared with the scanty few that will pause to read an epitaph on a tombstone, in whatever form it may be carved, or recall a moment afterwards what they have read in but a mere mechanical way. Many a man of paltry soul will spend large sums of money on liquor and tobacco and dogs for himself, or on trinkets and finery for his children, who declares flippantly that he cannot afford to pay anything for the history of his sires; who, surely, if they could speak aloud to him now their native in-born sense, when here, of such degeneracy, would bid him keep himself as far apart as possible from them.

The number of respectable-looking persons that will stand quietly by, with drooping eyes and hands, and see a good cause starve from want of a little needed aid, which they could easily render, and seem as easily to themselves to withhold, is far greater than any one, who forgets the low moral momentum of the human race, could possibly be prepared to believe. The penetrative power of the average virtue of mankind is not sufficient to strike through their characters far enough to reach their pockets.

The number also of those that hunt for imperfections in a work of art, counting even a seeming one so much precious critical game, and overlooking an abundance of great and conspicuous excellencies, is altogether excessive. The critical instinct when truly cultivated, and used earnestly aright, becomes a most valued and needful guide to all higher forms of mental and moral elaboration. But how largely and grossly is it perverted everywhere to exhibitions of feeble-mindedness, low taste, and petty motives, or malicious feeling. A homely face, or bent form, or shambling gait; will suffice to obscure to some the virtues of a lifetime.

Moral, intellectual and educational influences are shown, by wide and thorough genealogical research, to be altogether the most deter-

minate in their action of all the developing agencies which are brought to bear upon family-history. Climatic and topographical influences realize often also very great results, both for good and evil, to a family, and, with silent unobservedness, elevate or lower the tone of its ideas, and the style of its mastering impulses, and decide the employments and successes, as well as the personal aspirations, of its members for many generations. And hereditary influences have likewise here great play, in respect not only to physical characteristics, but also to mental endowments, personal dispositions, and even moral susceptibilities, tendencies and habits.

The power of single individuals to initiate changes in family-history, of wide sweep and of long continuance, by ascending themselves, or descending, permanently, to new planes of moral feeling and effort, is here strikingly apparent. They are often found to have detained their descendants by the power of example, or "the force of circumstances," in long succession to the same spot, the same estimate of life's interests, dangers and duties, and to similar forms of outward employment, and of life-long experience. Not the fixedness of results of a system of caste would be sometimes more observable than is the absoluteness, with which ancestral influences, set in motion at some far-off period in the past, hold steadily on in one and the same course for long periods of time.

But a small and poor thread, indeed, had the author in hand, with which to find his way through the great labyrinth of the past, when he first began his genealogical researches. A manuscript chart, containing a hundred names or more, arranged in eight concentric rings of ever larger diameter around the inner one of all, was one of his chief guides to further inquiry at the outset. And how tantalizingly insufficient! Just a mere mass of Christian names, without note or comment, of the male members of the family, plainly indicating, by the aid of radial lines, that their possessors were father and child to each other, in successive generations. Where they lived, what employments they pursued, and what fruitful lives of honor and usefulness they achieved in their brief day, not a word or sign of any kind indicated. How were such dry bones, very dry, ever to be clothed with life! They were at the best but mere scattered indexes of a much larger multitude of names connected with them, in each separate generation, that then lay utterly out of sight, as though they had no being. A similar presentation of the family in its early history, obtained at a subsequent date, shown nowhere, even in half light—tempting all the time further inquiry, and at no time offering any means of gratifying it—came to hand, to which were added a few brief family records, with partial accounts, here and there, of residence and occupation. He had after-

wards at different times before him the manuscript records of his father, Dr. Benjamin Woolsey Dwight, of Clinton, N. Y.; and those of Timothy Dwight, of New Haven, Ct., now of Chicago, Ill.; as well as those of Nathaniel Dwight, of Belchertown, Mass.; of Jonathan Dwight, senior, of Springfield, Mass.; of Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, of New Haven, Ct.; of Henry Dwight, Esq., of Geneva, N. Y.; of Rev. Holden Dwight, of Dudley, Mass.; and of Joseph Hawley Dwight, of Oxford, N. Y., whose account of the family at large was as good as that of any other contributor, and was the acknowledged or evident basis of one or two of the other accounts furnished. They nearly all covered the same ground; and, if they had been all combined together, and reduced down to the simple solid substance which they contained, it would have been hard to spread it in any but the thinnest way over five printed pages, such as are here presented by the thousand. None of them approached with their details to any point nearer to our day than fifty years back of the date when the author's exploration of the family-history began; and meagre enough were the hints that they did afford of what was so far off and obscure. The only pathway of large and true discovery here must be, it was plain, that of long, wide and tireless effort. An active and broad correspondence was at once instituted, and persistently pushed in every possible direction, with any and every member of the family that could be newly found anywhere, and with postmasters, town-clerks, antiquarians, resident clergymen, and elderly people in many places. Libraries were carefully searched in different cities, and very numerous were the biographies, genealogies, town-histories, and general histories, gazetteers, and encyclopædias that were pored over diligently for needed facts. Many a page of smoothly connected narrative now, in appearance, is but a mosaic in its structure, composed of a large number of little separate bits of information, gathered at different times, and often through a series of years, and from very diversified sources, sometimes with much purposed painstaking, and sometimes very incidentally.

It has been a constant surprise to the author, when seeing how much thorough search for before-hidden facts was sure always to reveal to view, that the Dwight family could have rested so quietly for two centuries in such contented ignorance of their own history, when so full of elements of tender interest to them. Much has it seemed, at times, for strangeness, like one sitting down, when hungry and empty-handed, in idle inaction, under trees loaded with inviting fruit and waving their branches toward him with hilarious hospitality, as if beckoning him almost violently to a soul-satisfying feast.

The author has found quite as much pleasure as labor in his researches; and they have both been great. The excitement of new



curiosity has been continually revived, and as continually rewarded, by earnest efforts for its satisfaction. Fresh inventiveness in plans and processes of finding desired results has lacked no stimulus at any time to its exercise. All the pleasure in kind has been found here, which is realized severally by a zealous antiquarian, or by an explorer of unknown lands and seas for new discoveries, or by one searching in the domain of science for hitherto ungathered stores of knowledge; as well as the gratification, at all times, of generous instincts and benevolent impulses in seeking others' profit and pleasure, which will not be secured when gained here, as in so many other directions, merely for the passing hour. The geographical region traversed in these researches, the exceedingly interesting period of the world's history covered by the biographical and statistical details here presented, and the grand developments of intellectual and spiritual activity witnessed in all parts of the family history, in the 240 years past of its ever-growing manifestation upon this continent, under the covenant-keeping care of the God of our fathers, have all contributed their combined influence to make the long labor bestowed upon this work a large delight.

In these pages will be found an ever-varying panorama of human life, just as it actually unrolls itself to view, among the cultivated and religious classes in our country. No two will be found to have been in exactly like outward circumstances, or to have trodden the same precise round of earthly fate or fortune. Not more various are the faces, voices, figures, mien and carriage of men than the phases of their personal history. All are "born to trouble" at any rate, and yet all, like nature itself, have far more sunshine in their "lot in life" than storm and cloud. All should move onwards, with hearts erect with hope and courage, earnestly, thankfully and joyously through all their experiences on earth of whatever kind—trustful at all times in God, happy in his service, and not only contented but exultant in their consciousness of life and power from above to be good and do good at all times.

The author has sought, in the preparation of this work, to do equal justice, so far as possible, to the female representatives of the family as to the male. When he first began to gather together the materials for its construction, this conception occurred to him, as a necessary part of the true ideal of the work that lay before him. It was not until several years afterwards that he saw for the first time "The Hyde Genealogy" by Chancellor Walworth, and there found with delight that the same fundamental idea of true genealogical research had been adopted also by him. It had now in the writer's mind all the freshness and power of an original thought of his own, with the added

force of felt fellowship with another, of like determinate views with himself. The indignity done to woman in the universal style of genealogies prepared until of late has been "all of a piece," indeed, with the general ungallant, unscientific and unpoetic way in which her legal and social interests and rights have been in so many directions slighted by every nation, even in Christendom. In a few punctilious conventionalities of form and ceremony, much ostentatious deference has been shown to woman's presence in the sphere of modern civilization. But there are other awards of justice and honor remaining still to be rendered to her, as well due, in the ordinances and usages of society.

If "mind is from the mother," even only in an equal degree to its descent from the father, how ungracious alike and inequitable is it to pass by ingloriously the female branches of a family, as if of no account, while parading in full view the names and deeds of all those that bear the family name. "That mind is from the mother, we conclude," says Isaac Taylor, "to be a law of nature, on the evidence of very many bright instances. The Wesleys' mother was the mother of Methodism in a religious and moral sense; for her courage, her submissiveness to authority, the high tone of her mind, its independence and its self-control, the warmth of her devotional feelings, and the practical direction given to them were visibly repeated in the character and conduct of her sons."

The method of this book, as of that of the history of the Strong family, is, the author is compelled by the facts of the case to say, distinctly his own. Strange enough does it seem to him that no one has before hit upon the so palpable idea that true art here, as everywhere else, must consist in conforming as exactly as possible to nature. The forms of family-presentation in books must, manifestly, to be true to the full round of all their aspects, be made parallel with their processes of development in fact.

Families grow in groups or clusters by themselves, into and out of their own separate stems and branches, with an abundance of mutual connections with other families, upwards and downwards, in their growth. They are arborescent and umbrageous, in their type of manifestation. How then should they be pictured, but just as they really present themselves to the eye. The methodology which has hitherto characterized American genealogies, has not been, as a matter of art, at all superior to a lumber-man's mode of treating a tree, who takes it, hewn and peeled of its beauty, and saws it into as many thin horizontal boards and slabs as possible. As much more inspiring as is a cradle with life and laughing eyes and rosy cheeks in it, than a coffin, with whatever outside trappings, full of unsightly bones; as much more

satisfying to the eye as is the palace of a king, adorned within and without with grace, than the separate stones of which it is composed would be, if arranged on long shelves in rows one above the other; as much superior as are vegetable and animal organisms than any resolution of them into the mere component elements of their substance; so much more satisfying and inspiring is the natural mode of arranging families in their divinely constituted relations, than the artificial system now in vogue and favored by long usage.

There is also a third feature of this work, which has been a matter of special interest to the author. Genealogies have been, as a great prevailing fact concerning them, fashioned, with a heavy uniformity of aspect, after the most dry and skeleton-like style of structure possible. Who can mention any other pattern of a book more dry, unless it be a common city-directory. Whoever heard of any one reading through a genealogy of any considerable size, even by piecemeal, however slowly. It has been the writer's effort to make this family-history actually readable, so far as such a result can be achieved and the book be kept true to its real fundamental purpose. Nor does he see how any essential advance can be rightly made in this particular, beyond the point here reached. He would fain make this work, not like a bound up mass of old letters opened hastily once or twice in a lifetime, and then more to be aired of their mustiness than to be read with delight for their sweet contents; but rather like a collection of cherished pictures of old friends, on which the eye rejoices often to dwell, and the heart to feed with continual ravishment of delight.

Those, who never look backwards to the noble deeds of their ancestors, will not be apt to look forwards to any noble deeds of their own. Says Edmund Burke: "The idea of liberal descent inspires us with a sense of habitual native dignity, which prevents that upstart insolence almost inevitably adhering to those who are the first acquirers of any distinction. By this means our liberty becomes a noble freedom: it carries an imposing and majestic aspect: it has a pedigree and illustrating ancestors: it has its gallery of portraits, its monumental inscriptions, its records, evidences and titles. We procure reverence to our civil institutions on the principle upon which nature teaches us to revere individual men—on account of their age, and on account of those from whom they are descended." "Under a pious predilection for one's ancestors, the imagination realizes in them a standard of virtue and wisdom beyond the vulgar practice of the hour; and one rises with the example to whose imitation he aspires. Respecting his forefathers he is taught to respect himself." The fortune that individuals and communities alike should be taught to admire and covet, if they would truly prosper, is what he terms "fortune in

character." "Some decent regulated pre-eminence," he says, "some preference given to birth, is neither unnatural, nor unjust, nor impolitic." If these sentiments and other such deserve utterance in England, where so many favoring traditions and customs unite to inspire a general reverence for whatever has been great and good in the past, how much more do they need to be announced, and urgently enforced, in a part of the world so full as ours of levelling influences for evil—in many instances for evil, if in other many also for good.

The greatest benefit that any one can confer upon society, next to lifting up before all eyes the standard of a noble life of his own, is the effort to diffuse, as widely as possible, the light and heat and power of others' virtue, wherever it is found or felt. The communication of good anywhere is next in value, to its receiver alike and giver, to the origination of it.

And what is it more than a piece of mere good manners, or both a natural and necessary demonstration of the nature and effects of real personal self-culture, to feel in one's own heart, and to show unto others, sincere and affectionate reverence for the memory of worthy forefathers. If now, that the lands and homes, the riches and trusts, which they but recently possessed, have been yielded up to our keeping and use, we dishonor them and ourselves by a self-satisfied disregard for the many memorials of their virtue and honor, the same unworthy spirit, would, if stretched to its logical results, lead us also to say of the venerable relatives that still linger, fortunately for us, in their old age, upon the earth, that they are no longer deserving of our deference and tender care, since their productive usefulness to us has ceased.

The true Christian philosopher is an optimist; and he believes that God made the world for the good men that have been, are and shall be in it. He who taught the Jews, with careful continuity of plan, to think of him always as the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and who declared at one time, as a notable proof of his just provocation with his people, that, "though Noah, Job and Daniel stood before him" in their behalf, he would not be persuaded to forbear his judgment against them:—he surely values human goodness in all its poor imperfectness as greatly worth the having. And surely we should highly estimate its value wherever we discover it, amid the abounding moral rubbish of the present time, as of the ages that are gone.

The past is not worthless because it is past. Each new, quickly dissolving present is always everywhere but the broad collective outcome of the past, or rather its whole living fulness and expression. The one nation, trained of God beyond all others and for all others, was taught of him to have and to keep memorial days, names, places, numbers,

rites and symbols, as special remembrancers to them forever of a past made luminous perpetually with his favor, and as ever fresh suggestives of hope in his mercy, for all the days and years which were to come. The religion of the Bible makes human life, and still more human character in all its higher forms, seem very precious in themselves, because evidently rated at so high a value by the Supreme Mind of the universe. Even the mere body which heathenism and skepticism alike dishonor, in debasing it, as if at the best but were animated dust, Christianity dignifies, on the contrary, with the great name of "the temple of the living God."

As the present can never be justly thought of as complete and all-sufficient in itself, but, as at best, on its thitherward side, the aggregate of all past facts and forces in their influences and issues; so, on its hither side, it must be remembered, as the sure mould and model and predestination of what shall be inevitably the world's future. Let then those, who love their race and its great Maker, freight the present, wherever and however they can, with all bright, sweet, generous contributions possible from the past, that in them it may possess all the more sources and sureties of still greater treasures in the years to come.

The specific form of the past, out of which the grand present sum of good that we call modern Christian civilization, or, more familiarly the American type of society, has risen in its majesty before all eyes, was altogether unique in its historical foundations. Its original elements and energies, and its ever-changing phases of progressive manifestation, will always deserve, for their own sake, to be held in grateful remembrance by those who shall inherit, in long succession, their lasting benefits, to the end of time. The ever-active and powerful influences under which they moved steadily on from their first right beginnings to the splendid national and philanthropic results which we behold on so large a scale, and which we see to be full of still grander promises of good for the future, will merit in every age the careful inquiry of every student of all true social philosophy and of the higher aspects of history. How weighty in sense, if almost self-evident for its truth, is the statement made by Jonathan Edwards, that "posterity is concerned in the actions of their ancestors; and persons by their virtue may be great benefactors to mankind through all succeeding generations." Noble ancestors indeed had we! Splendid benefactors to ourselves and to all mankind! In the pages of these volumes they move before the eye as a long procession of the world's worthies, stretching through nearly two centuries and a half in their historic march, with the Lord's banners in their hands, and the glorious watchword on their tongues, God and America and all mankind!

If money-making, with its wonderful fascinations to most men, is to

be justly regarded as the chief end of man on earth, and science, letters, art and an all-mastering love for God and universal humanity are no longer deserving of the supreme relish of a magnanimous soul, most forlorn indeed are the aims and efforts of genealogists, and, in fact, of intellectual workers of all sorts, for ends not palpable to sense, and without any strong present demand in the Babel-markets of the world.

"No doubt," says a recent writer on art, "the greater the artist is, the less does he appeal to the mere prejudices and fashions of his own day, and the more to the larger sympathies and wider intelligence of posterity." So is it with all high artistic workers for the good of humanity in any form, however honored or misappreciated in the communities where they toil, and wait patiently for the great achievements which they dare. "All facts," the same pen adds, "and works which throw light on the process of human evolution will continue to be interesting evermore."

One marked difference between a history and a genealogy is this, that, while in a history you perceive only general outlines and facts massed together in their larger relations, you find in a broad and well-proportioned genealogy an abundance of mutually related details, as in an elaborately wrought picture, where careful industry and art combine to aggregate and harmonize effects from many varied points of presentation. As for the material on which and with which the genealogical artist must work, that can never be wholly answerable to his wishes or his needs, in either accuracy or amount. He must gather together by day and by night, through summer and winter, year in and year out, and often for a long period of time, the substance of his manifold history of individual hearts and homes. And he must employ in his wide sphere of research, not only his own personal energy and skill to the utmost, but the aid also of innumerable collectors of facts all over the land, with very diversified capacities and facilities for doing their part of the great united work aright, and with habits of application, to whatever they undertake, of greatly varied degrees of excellence.

A true and noble character and a really worthy life are not merely the highest, but also the only forms of human greatness. The Bible presents to us in different ways, at many times, the examples of the good, as a stimulation to the higher virtue of all who contemplate their faith and patience, in toiling, in whatever form, for the good, the beautiful and the true. Nor does it point us only to their remembered presence once on earth, but also to their realized though invisible presence here now. The Scriptures teach us that the departed dead are all yet alive, since "God," "the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob," "is not the God of the dead, but of the

living," and that they are gathered now continually in the air around and above us, as eager spectators of our character and conduct on the arena where they moved but a little while ago before us. After enumerating many noble specimens of faith presented to us in the past, says the inspired Paul, elate with the greatness of the animating sentiment: "Seeing we are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses"—the very moral heroes just described, and multitudes of others like them—"let us lay aside every weight and the sin which doth beset us, and run with patience the race that is set before us." He uses this reverent remembrance of the worthy dead—as both a pleasing memory of the past and a true sense of the present—as a help to higher efforts on our part to follow after them in everything great and good; and, more than that, as a help also to a fuller sense of the presence and aid of Christ in all genuine attempts on our part after well-being and well-doing. "Looking," he says, in the same immediate connection, "unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith." Let no one doubt then that genealogists of the true type will be not only labor-loving workers, but high artists also in the style of their aims and aspirations, and men of large religious purpose.

At any future date it would be impossible to obtain for the first time many of the interesting facts here cited; since during the past twelve years several of the older members of the family, who were able to impart much information of value, have deceased. Nor could they have been gathered on any such ample scale at any day antecedent to the present, when the means of locomotion were slow and scanty, and postage was dear, and every one in the community was intent on making, if possible, the two ends of the year come smoothly together in respect to family expenses. Within a very recent period a large number of town histories have been published in New England, which, with the *N. E. Genealogical Register*, in twenty large volumes, and *Savage's Genealogical Dictionary*, in three large octavos, and a considerable number of genealogies, more or less complete, afford indispensable assistance to an investigator into the early history of any important family in the land. Hundreds of books have been diligently searched, for twelve years past, in various libraries, and nowhere with as large satisfaction in the results obtained as in "The Mercantile Library of New York," and "The Library of the L. I. Historical Society," in Brooklyn, N. Y. To the gentlemanly librarian of the last-named Society, and his accomplished lady-assistant, are due special thanks for generous facilities furnished at any and all times when desired, for genealogical explorations, and in the most genial and kindly way.

Could any man of soul or of real force of thought, feel justly, by any possibility, that he was traversing a dull field of inquiry, when contem-

---

plating, for a true analysis of their elements and of the means of making a right record of their worth, the germinant, social forces, and active individual efforts and interesting, personal histories that marked the men and the day when this new and already great nation came into being, with all Europe in travail at its birth. What three grand events, next after the three epochs made in modern history, by the invention of printing, the protestant reformation, and the discovery of America, have been of more moral significance to us and to all mankind, than the first settlement of this country, the revolutionary war, and the people's war of late for freedom to all the inhabitants of the land. No mean or trifling task surely does he assign to himself, who undertakes to explore such a vast mine of individual and national treasures—to see what of bright thought, or of noble feeling, or of high-souled patriotism, or of general philanthropy, or of generous self-forgetful endeavor for the moral and spiritual welfare of others, he can rescue from final oblivion. Into the scenes, personal, domestic and social, of the freshest age of thought and action that the world had ever seen to that day and ours, the records of this book bear the reader. It has the bloom of a moral vitality in it altogether peculiar to itself. Beyond any other country upon earth this has been the Bible land of all time.

Our fathers ate their own bread; and that was “the finest of the wheat.” Sturdy industry in the open air, under the blue heavens, on the rich, responsive soil of this new continent, gave strength to the hands of our fathers and courage to their hearts. Healthful self-respect and mutual good-will and hospitality abounded among them; and industry and piety combined to make every bright, beautiful virtue familiar in the land. How different were those times of honest simplicity of life, and of sweet content with home and the round of daily duty, compared with the wide-spread manifestations of general self-indulgence in every possible form, which are so painfully apparent everywhere now!

The title of this book, “The History of the Descendants of John Dwight, of Dedham, Mass.,” describes in a word the exact scope and end of the author's endeavors in preparing it. He has adhered literally in the preparation of this work, as in gathering and arranging his materials for the History of the Strong Family, under a similar title, to the broad and full-orbed style of genealogical investigation thus prescribed by himself as the rule and measure of his work from the outset. Whether male or female, and whether near or remote, any who have been descendants of John Dwight, the first American progenitor of the family, up to the present hour, are entitled by that very fact to full representation at the author's hands, according to his means and mate-



rials for rightly describing them. Whatever incompleteness of details may be discovered by any one must not be ascribed to want of desire or effort on his part, to make them full and satisfying. Any one of the family who is dissatisfied with the presentation made is invited and urged by the author to go to work at once, and make such a larger and better history of the family as will suit his taste. He may count on the writer as a generous subscriber to his work; nor need he begin, as he himself did, with a few poor, dubious helps to his first inquiries, but take freely and fully what he wills of the author's preparations here spread out before him, nor even express any thanks to him, alive or dead, for so much aid in his efforts. To any and all grumblers, not of our kith and kin, who may assume the right conceitedly to declare what kind of a book they think ought to have been furnished for their benefit concerning the Dwight family, the author has only to say, that he had not them for a moment in his mind in writing a single line or word, except in the few lines here addressed to them. The feast provided in these pages was intended to be, if not exclusively yet supremely, a family entertainment. Let those not of us regard themselves as abundantly welcome to whatever pleasure or profit they can obtain; but let them behave like well-mannered guests, and not complain that their wishes were not carefully consulted where their presence was not foreseen. The few such who ever purchase a work of this kind are so few that their appearance in a list of subscribers or purchasers is quite a novelty.

If the appropriateness of some things said in the foregoing pages of a general kind, bearing on the value of genealogical research into the history of our country, hitherto, is not felt at once by all readers, it will be, the writer is sure, by any genealogist who shall peruse them. He has dwelt with the more fulness upon the many great discouragements now existing to genealogical research, on the one hand, and the real and high value, on the other, of its results, when thoroughly gathered, to the community, because he feels that this sort of earnest intellectual and literary labor is, at present, pitifully undervalued. And he knows of no other attempt that has yet been made, in any determined manner, to vindicate and magnify its claims to the generous appreciation and action of the cultivated classes among us. The day will surely come, and at no distant period, when this sort of work will draw to its worthy performance abounding interest. Society, yes, even cultured Christian society, is yet in this, as in many other things good and true, in a very immature state.

---

The Dwight family has been marked, as a general fact, by households of but moderate size; nor has longevity been at all a distinguishing feature of most of its different branches. Those sections, however, of the

family which have long addicted themselves to agricultural and mechanical employments, have exhibited like features in their physical history to those manifested by other families in similar circumstances. They have expanded to greater fulness of growth, and have shown greater durability of fibre.

The Dwights have been commonly well-to-do in worldly ways, and have been quite inclined, as a family, to liberal culture and professional life. Late marriages have been very common among them; and quite observably, in respect to former generations, at least, they have been specially careful in selecting the family-connections that they have made. The stock of the family has very seldom indeed been allowed to run down below any point of intellectual or moral advantage that it had gained in a previous generation. And it gives the writer, who is able to look around comprehensively upon all parts of its present existing development, as no other one belonging to it yet can, great pleasure to say, that, as a whole, it never stood higher, clearer or fairer in its best characteristics than at this very hour. It has lost no vantage-ground gained in the past. The name is now, as in days gone by, a well-recognized symbol throughout the land, as much as any other name in it, of earnest appreciation of all that is highest and best in education and religion, and in personal industry and personal worth.

The wearers of the name, as also the bearers of the blood, of the family, have been very largely noted, wherever they have been known at all, for their strong liberty-loving enthusiasm; and in the high battles of thought which have ruled the political and social atmosphere of our country during the last forty years, they have moved instinctively forwards to the vanguard of opposition and obloquy, if needful, in their assertion and defense of others' rights and interests. Their aid in settling aright the moral questions of the hour has seldom been long sought, or long waited for, in any community, because spontaneously offered at the first to any good cause that was struggling into existence or into larger usefulness than before. They have been men of progress, ready for new ideas and new movements towards better things in church and state. The inspiring motive of their aims and efforts has been, not to be honored themselves, but to honor and aid the onward march of events towards the good days to come.

If asked to state what one practical quality, beyond any other, has characterized the family, within the author's range of observation, he would at once reply, military talent, or that natural executive energy and administrativeness, which may be readily and effectively applied to the demands of the battle-field, the urgencies of general business, the explorations of studious research, or the comprehensive duties of statesmanship, or of official service to one's country, and which, in what-

ever field of employment exerted, is in itself one and the same essential manifestation of manly vigor of thought and feeling.

The next most noticeable practical trait of those of the family known to the writer, has been that of their own separate individuality of conscience and of conviction, of character and of conduct. The personal element has been generally a marked factor in the composition of their ideas, and in the expression of them in their words and deeds. They have been, to a striking degree, men of thought, independent in framing their opinions, and fearless in acting according to them, and in declaring them freely and unmistakably to others.

Their personal integrity has been, on a wide scale, within the bounds of the author's knowledge, their special ornament and honor. Who has ever been able to point anywhere to those bearing the name, and say with truth that they have sold themselves to corruption, or given any who trade in human virtue the least reason to suppose that they could be bought at any price, to do, by some unworthy act, another's wrongful bidding?

The feminine branches of a family exhibit the higher qualities that distinguish it, quite as clearly, at least, as those which bear the family-name. Any one, having a large acquaintance with our family-history, can easily rally to his thoughts many an honored name, both among the living and the dead, resonant with its own intrinsic worth, which has been drawn from the best Dwight motherhood gracing its other lineage, and graced by it. Such names as these, which are also ours, have come to be known far and wide, deservedly, for their excellence: Bliss, Chapin, Dana, Foster, Hooker, Howe, Sedgwick, Taylor, Terry, Whitney, Willard, Woolsey, and not a few others like them—names that have not suffered any honor, brought to them from either side of the house, to go trailing in the dust.

All hail likewise to the superior families, by intermarriage with whom the mental and moral vigor of the family stock, as represented by the family name itself, has been ever newly reinforced, from generation to generation. No family can long maintain, from within its own physical or other characteristic resources, any continuously high grade of excellence in any direction. Constant intermingling of families, and of races, is one of the most manifest appointments of providence for the betterment of mankind, and even for the perpetuation among them of blessings that they have already gained. The honor of any one family is distributable, by the very terms and processes of its acquirement, among many others connected with it. No man can here, more than elsewhere, live to himself or die to himself. The reproach, which some rashly think to lie against genealogical presentations, that they foster, when accepted in their natural influences, a

spirit of family clannishness, or at least of family pride, is as foolish as it is inconsiderate.

While most of the many varied churches of Christendom have had, at least, scattered adherents to their faith and worship in the family, from independency on the one hand to prelacy and popery on the other, the great majority by far of those belonging to it have been Congregationalists, as the freedom of thought and spirit of progress connected with New England Congregational polity, and its grand historical traditions, have greatly accorded with their religious ideas and tastes.

They have not been wont to seek political preferment, but have had business enough of their own, and have been disposed to mind it thoroughly. For the achievements of artifice, management and trickery, they have never seemed to have any peculiar knack ; and skill in making doublings of character and conduct, to carry out favorite ends of personal aspiration or ambition, has never been one of their specialties. It has in fact been often remarked that, in respect to matters of private advantage, want of tact has shown itself to be well-nigh a decided family-characteristic, in noticeably large numbers of those bearing the name.

The strongest natural impulse observed by the writer in different members of the family, on a somewhat wide scale of observation, has been that of a keen, quick, and all-mastering sense of what seems to them to be right in itself, and just to them and to all men. It has seemed to be as easy often to them as to breathe, to leap, with a lion-like spring of satisfaction, into any open breach of danger, armed to the teeth in word or deed, if any public interest was assailed within their view, or any private right, to do or dare whatever was truest and best. The presentation that they made to the eye was "lion passant," or "lion rampant," as in the family blazonry, but at any rate "lion." The Dwights that adorned, as they notably did, the generation but recently withdrawn from life's activities, were men of most earnest moral convictions. They were not spell-bound, in religious doctrine or philosophical speculation, to the dead past, however venerable for its antiquity. They could not call any man their father, in their habits of religious thinking, not John Calvin, or their own Jonathan Edwards, or President Dwight. But, contrarily, like those very leaders of religious thought themselves, whose talents and faith and zeal they delighted to remember and honor, they were likewise men of progress, in their ideas of religious truth. Theology, a human science at the best, they regarded, as being in itself, as thoroughly capable of improvement from time to time, as any other piece of man's wisdom ; and more desirably so than any other, because of its larger bearings in every way

on human happiness, here and forever. What religious truths they recognized, as having been quarried out of God's word, they treated reverently, as rules and models for building their own lives and fortunes aright in the world. And the moral and scriptural ideas which they cherished, for the life and light and warmth which they gave to their own souls, they were ever active in putting energetically into force, so far as they could, in the communities where they lived—rejoicing to meet any invitation or opportunity for their manifestation. No weak specimens of flippant fashionableness of feeling were they; nor could they anywhere abide such depreciations of the stock of our common humanity.

While exact themselves in their doctrinal ideas and dogmatic statements, they were not exacting in their theological requisitions of others. But the liberty of difference which they practised, in things not plainly made essential to saving faith in the Scriptures, they instinctively accorded to others. They were at the same time earnest in their own convictions, and entirely tolerant of others' non-participation in them, and were fine specimens of liberal-minded, New England gentlemen, rather than of those more rigid types of character, which are early cut into a shape not ever afterwards to be changed on earth by the unrelenting spirit of Scotch Presbyterianism. Nor did they feel bound to have, at all times, definite opinions ready for pronouncement at any moment, on every point of scriptural inquiry; but were fond of holding their minds in abeyance on many topics of curious thought, awaiting further light in their view, here or hereafter.

In their habits of social intercourse, it was their wont to be frank and outspoken. If such a style of bearing has not been always agreeable to some who have been addicted to habits of concealment, or at least of formal reserve, it has had, at any rate, the merit of being true to their own natures, and to a style of character anywhere which is founded on righteousness and truth. Few of those known to the writer, he cannot recall one such, could justly be called lovers of general society. Having been in the past, and being still, studious men to a large degree, and fond of seeking the higher culture, they have become, by their special tastes and habits, greatly isolated in their courses of effort and of experience. Such chosen seclusion, for the better pursuit of life's nobler ends, may have seemed to some of weak mental vision, or of wrong moral feeling, indicative of a spirit of *hauteur* in their hearts; but from the taint of any such pitiable sense of their own personal self-superiority to others, not so favored as themselves, no one would more quickly revolt than they.

No idlers were they in their brief day, overcome with *ennui*, and wasteful of life's rich opportunities of getting and of doing good. It

is pleasant to remember of such of the great multitude of our kindred, as we have ourselves known, who have moved rapidly through life's quick march before us, that they left the world all the more bright and beautiful for their having been in it, and busy while here in every varying form of usefulness open to their hand. The family has been active and pronounced in all its generations, as a religious family. They have rejoiced in the covenant-mercies of the God of their fathers; and have prayerfully sought, from one age to another, that the same rich blessings might be communicated in greater fulness to their posterity.

Of quite a large number of leading spirits in the family, it would not be too much to say, that their love of work amounted almost to a ruling passion. With abounding energy of will, they have addressed themselves to the highest points of human thought and hope, and delighted to communicate the riches of truth and love that they had found unto others, in the recitation-room, the pulpit and the press. And as each new, self-appointed work has been accomplished in its turn, they have at once clamored in heart for more plastic elements of thought at hand, to be moulded into shape by their patient toil and skill.

The noble company of Dwights that have passed from earth within the writer's day had, noticeably, beside a passion for work, a passion also for entire liberty of judgment for themselves and for all men, and nowhere so thoroughly so as in religion. However Calvinistic, if any one likes the word or the idea, they may have been in their mental make at any time, or their type of moral feeling, they have been quite uniformly, in the style of their moral temperament, and in their principles of critical appreciation, equally at least Arminian. While if there has been any pronounced skeptic in the land, whether of the name or of the blood, at any time from the first until now, the fact is entirely unknown to the writer; the leaders of the family have always respected honest doubt and free inquiry; nor have they been afraid of entertaining new ideas themselves because they were new, in any direction political, scientific, philosophic or religious.

They have always been utterly oppugnant, both by nature and by grace, to the idea of submitting to authority from any earthly quarter, in matters of conscience and of moral feeling. It has been no fond habit of theirs, to be found often agreeing with majorities. They have been conspicuous, always, contrarily, for their swiftness and power of protest against wrong; and high-hearted leaders of forlorn hopes; brave helpers of any whom they have found without cheer on life's pathway; good men and true; federalists in old times and republicans in new; strong lovers of everything truest and best in the community, and strong haters of everything evil; warm in their likes and warm in

their dislikes. No one trait has been more characteristically common among them than an intense dislike for shams, in all matters of social intercourse, of business and of taste. The constitution of the Dwight mind is thoroughly non-jesuitical.

Is it strange that men of such a vigorous, or, as some would call it, rigorous style of mind, knew little in their day of the all-powerful spell of fashion upon them, in matters of dress and formal etiquette, or studied self-display anywhere! To the idol of so many hearts, Conformity! Conformity!! they could not bow their heads.

Is it strange that manipulators in pliant principles and easy professions and pretenses, and stock-jobbers generally in human virtue, have not found them convenient prey for their purposes of evil, but tough-grained in the make of their moral fibre, and of altogether too hard stock to be worked to their wrong ends. They have not sought or wished to lead others, and much less have they ever been willing to be led by them. But, whatever right reason, and common justice, and high honor, and the cause of human liberty and of human progress, have seemed to them to demand, they have been forward to render themselves, and to expect and require of others. The spirit of those early throes of Puritan feeling in church and state, which determined the first beginnings of the family history upon this continent, has never been absent from its blood.

The aspirations and impulses of those who have given character and a name to the family, in the past, have grown out of and clustered around such doctrines, imbedded deeply in their hearts, as these: "The sacredness of religious convictions in individual minds:" "No infallible system of interpretation of the Scriptures to be found anywhere, in any human being, council, creed, or sect:" "The greatest possible freedom of thought, feeling, and action to be allowed to every one, consistent with similar rights to all others, and the good of all:" "Continual progress towards something ever better than before, in each individual and in society at large:" "Justice to all men, liberty to all, and peace to men of peace:" "All human institutions, and even divine ordinances, never rightly figured to one's mind, when thought of as subversive, in their own normal nature or purpose, of any one's real welfare or progress." Thus have they been both progressive and conservative in the temper of their characters and not either only.

The statements here made concerning the ideas and ideals of many leading members of the family, a large number of them but just gone from our presence, may seem to some, who relish such traits of character, as too strongly drawn. If it be so, the writer would reply, that he has declared only what he has himself seen, and now remembers

with unceasing gratitude to their God and ours. Nor is it, solely or chiefly, the object of monumental records, as the word monument itself reminds us, to praise the departed. Such an office, although pleasing, finds its true function in a nobler use. What care the dead for any of the childish honors of earth? No! it is for the living, those now passing swiftly over life's brief stage, and those who in long succession shall follow rapidly after them, that we hold before their eyes, in these pages, as animating a picture of the past as we can. From every worthy deed that is shown them, or noble purpose of a deed that was hindered from realization by the force of forbidding circumstances, may every one that has an ear, hear, as he reads these pages, a still small voice sounding deeply in his soul: "Go and do thou likewise."

No one can rise from the careful survey of so much garnered excellence of character, without a fresh sense of the worth of life, and of the glory of true manhood and true womanhood in the earth. America is gloriously deficient in titled men of rank, but she has always abounded in men of true hearts and lives. With Mrs. Jamison the writer unites his voice in saying: "All that God has once permitted to exist in the past should be considered as the possession of the present—sacred for example or warning, and held as the foundation on which to build up what is better and purer."

If our large family has ever had any jealousies rankling in its bosom, they are happily unknown to the writer in any branches of it with which he is familiar. Each one of its members known to him would have aided any others in our broad brotherhood, with kindly sympathy and helpfulness, in his efforts to rise to true worth and honor. The family name is prized throughout the land by those to whom it belongs of right; and everywhere around them they find an abundance of others showing a disposition to honor it by intertwining it with their own.

The special points of family manifestation have been Dedham, Northampton, Belchertown, Springfield, and Boston, all of Massachusetts; Suffield and New Haven in Connecticut; and New York, as also Cincinnati, N. Y.; and St. John's, Berkeley, Charleston, S. C. The following places have also been largely connected in earlier years with the growth of various branches of the family: Enfield, Stockbridge, Lenox and Longmeadow, all of Massachusetts; and Middletown, Somers and Woodstock, Connecticut. Hampshire and Berkshire counties in Massachusetts, and New Haven county in Connecticut, have been the great cradles of the family in connection with Dedham and Medfield, Massachusetts, which were the starting-points of the family in America. In Western Massachusetts, in near neighborhood to each other, at Northampton and Springfield, but twenty miles or so apart, as their centres of activity, respectively, flourished for a century.



and a half the two largest branches of the family, the descendants of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, and of Henry Dwight of Hatfield, Massachusetts, his brother. The great area of family-expansion lay wonderfully, for nearly two centuries, along the line of the Connecticut river, within the range of a dozen miles on either side of it. At Springfield it had a large mercantile development: at Belchertown, an agricultural one; and at New Haven, Connecticut, one scholarly and professional. Individual families in agricultural and mercantile forms of growth, have been, as a prevailing fact, large, while those characterized by scholastic tastes have been usually small. Marriages have generally occurred late in them, while taking place at an early date in the other classes of families; nor have births been frequent among them.

The mortality that marked the larger families of Dwights in earlier times is certainly quite observable. It is believed that the history of other families in the land was of a similar type. If so, the statement is not worthy of acceptance, that, inasmuch as our fathers were hardier than we, "their families were healthier and longer lived than those brought up amid modern refinements."

Few of the family are left now in Northampton, Belchertown or Springfield; nor is it abundant under its own name or others in the regions lying around them. Man passeth away like the wind. More representatives of different branches of the family may be found in Boston and New York, including Brooklyn, than anywhere else, and next in New Haven, where however those of the name are few indeed. The family has in fact nowhere in the land, any large dimensions. Females seem to abound more than males in the present generation; and few of the name seem to pass much beyond the bounds of sixty years of age.

If any one branch of the family has received more abundant attention, relatively, than any other, for the ascertainment of its history, if possible, to the full, it has been that one, of the four great branches of the family in the third generation, represented by Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct., and his descendants. The history of this branch was found to be entirely more ungathered, and indeed more completely unknown in detail to its living representatives, than that of any other large common constituency of Dwights. Every suggestion of any further information, or surmise of the possibility of its being obtainable, has been zealously put to its greatest available use.

Many who might, with but a little honorable pains-taking interest in the history of their kindred, have secured in permanence a worthy record of their lives and deeds, will have only themselves to blame for any chagrin that they may feel in having yielded with mistaken readi-

ness to the love of self-indulgent ease, or to a blind habit of assuming, that, somehow or other, without proper effort on their part, things would all come out right in the end.

The history here presented of a large, industrious, educated, influential family, spreading itself everywhere bravely and beneficently over the face of the land, is a noble proof that man needs everywhere civil and religious freedom for his best development in the social state, and that "liberty ennobles its possessors." They who have borne aloft before the admiring eyes of men in other days such self-acquired nobility, as have so many of those whose lives are here briefly portrayed, should especially succeed in making their successors feel, as a part of the very pith of their consciousness of themselves, that nobility of character in one generation demands its like in all who afterwards share its beauty and blessing forever.

The work of copying from beginning to end the author's manuscript, which consisted of two reams of foolscap, covered on both sides to the full—which was undertaken in its final form for the third time, in order to give proper fulness, shape and order to all the facts obtained—demanded eleven continuous months of devotion to his pen, at the average-rate of ten and more hours per day. While moulding the materials that then lay before him into their final form even in minute detail, so far as possible, and as if no further changes could be allowed to come, even incidentally, over his work when wrought into shape:—he yet kept up assiduously a large and active correspondence in manifold directions, that he might secure the most complete statement of facts procurable, and up to the most recent date. These, when newly received, he incorporated, at once in their proper places, into his quite seemingly ever-beginning and never-ending record. Very many such facts came to hand, after the point had been passed, where their right classification required that they should be introduced as an ascertained part of the family-history. All such additions of new names, made by the way, are marked in the place where they stand, with two or more stars. By such a system of composite notation, the double advantage was secured of being able to move on with perfect freedom, as at all previous times, towards the great end, which was much of the time far off; and yet the fullest possible scope was allowed for new insertions of fresh matter, to any desired extent at any time. And now, that the work is actually concluded and passing through the press, it will be strange if several important additions do not reach the author just in time to make their appearance on its pages; so dilatory are many investigators and correspondents, and of so accommodating a disposition must a large dealer in genealogical wares learn to be.

Scarcely one in a thousand persons, addicted to literary composition,

would be qualified to estimate justly the immense labor necessary to prepare aright and publish the genealogy, with much of the personal history, of thousands of persons for hundreds of years. The slow, consecutive gathering, by untiring correspondence, of the great pile of facts that lie scattered in such a wide field of exploration, is of itself a large endeavor. And like unto it, for greatness, is the task of arranging into a proper structural form the widely outspread results of inquiry, when obtained; and they must be arranged, until taking their final and finishing form, so as to admit at any point new additions of whatever kind at any moment. When the framework of the intended family-history is actually set up, joint to joint, and its varieties of plan and presentation are well prepared in their fulness, subscribers must be skilfully sought for, far and near, by well-prepared circulars, so as to obtain if possible, as it often is not, an adequate basis for the large necessary expense of putting into type the rich results of a genealogist's long "labor of love." Happy would he be, who, after that outlay was met, should find left in his hand one single proof, however small, even in copper, that anybody cared that little for his gratification, who had cared so much for theirs! Yea! quite exceptionally happy is he, who, after garnering up for years what precious ancestral memories he can, does not find that he must, while having performed his great service to the family for nothing, content himself with the depletion of his pocket also to the amount of a thousand dollars for the privilege. At no time, from the beginning to the end of his grand enterprise, will he find any cessation of fresh requisitions for new outlays of ingenuity, effort, patience and money. Next comes the task of procuring likenesses, representative of the family-features and physique in its different branches; and many are the delays and difficulties encountered here. Nor are declinations of such bestowals always made, with all the grace of manner that they might be, to him who solicits them for others' sakes entirely, and not his own. When all things are ready, in the best form attainable, for the hour of publication, or generously construed to be by the zealous provider of the expected genealogical feast, then begins the great labor of proof-reading—not by the inch or foot or even yard; so much is there of it, and so many times over and so searchingly must the ground be traversed. In proofs of this peculiar kind many digits and contracted forms and punctuation-marks demand continual scrutiny of the most wakeful kind. Not once or twice only, but thrice at least, must all possible hiding-places of error be searched, that mistakes of all sorts, great and little, may be thoroughly routed out. This unromantic form of toil is followed immediately by a steady pull on one's time and strength, for weeks together, at the work of indexing, in varied forms, the re-

sults which have been already put into unalterable print. Last of all, the money promised in little sums must be actually gathered up, item by item, from all over the land and given to the publisher, or rather used to cover one's own advances of cash to him already, on account. And when all is done, and the book is in the hands of most of the many living readers, for whose pleasure or profit so much effort has been made—what then? Great numbers of them, living only, like an ephemera in its drop of water, in their consciousness of the present moment and of their desire for their own immediate ease in it, will spend what little fire of thought they have, in grumbling at what they read, as not sufficiently on a level with their quite extravagant ideas of themselves or of their own personal relatives. Must not an earnest genealogist, and there are many such, find some far higher stimulus to toil than love for his own ease at any time, or any desire for fame or personal appreciation?

As matters of genealogical enterprise by the author, the *History of the Strong Family* and the *History of the Dwight Family* are, neither of them, complete without the other. They were both wrought out together, and interpenetrate each other, in their many ramified connections, at manifold points of interest.

The writer was, for some time, all but discouraged from proceeding to the publication of this work, after it was in the main prepared for it, by the unexpectedly small pecuniary results obtained from the publication of his previous genealogical venture in Oct. 1871. The account of the *History of the Strong Family* with the publisher is, five thousand dollars returned to him for as much claimed to have been expended. With the author of it, it is, to the present hour, of this twofold kind: 1st. Nothing returned for the labor of its production; 2d. A thousand dollars laid out unreturned upon its preparation. Recovering slowly from his disappointment at so meagre a result, the writer rallied at last his energies anew to this second genealogical effort. He approached, tentatively, at the first, a few of the more wealthy and generous members of the Dwight Family, as known to him, with such a plain and earnest statement of facts, as would, he hoped, evoke their prompt and appreciative action in the premises. When twenty persons had, in answer to his appeals of such a kind by letter to them, sent him their names for 180 copies and more, he prepared a printed circular (in June 1873) which he scattered broadcast, in all directions, through the family—a copy of which is here furnished, with the one that succeeded it, and which will show to any interested in tracing the history of this book the outward machinery which was used to set it at the last in motion.

Many persons scattered all over the land have contributed, through

a dozen years past, in various degrees large and little, to the gradual building up of the broad structure of genealogical facts here presented to view. Many clergymen and town-clerks, and most of all in Massachusetts and Connecticut, have afforded much valued aid to the author, although in but limited forms.

The following generous helpers beyond others deserve his warmest thanks:

Mrs. James E. Cheney, Rochester, N. Y.	Mrs. Benjamin Ellis, of Vernon, Ct.
Miss Lucina Chapin, of Rochester, N. Y.	Mrs. James B. Rose, W. Suffield, Ct.
Miss Mary Dwight, of Corning, N. Y.	Mrs. Paoli Lathrop, S. Hadley Falls, Ma.

And the following gentlemen also:

William Ellery Sedgwick, of New York.	Seth H. Terry, Esq., Rochester, N. Y.
Henry W. Taylor, Canandaigua, N. Y.	Charles J. Taylor, Gr. Barrington, Mass.
William Southmayd, Middletown, Ct.	Robert Whitney, Springfield, Mass.

It is pleasant also to make grateful recognition of aid in smaller degrees from the following persons:

Rev. Dr. Leonard Bacon, New Haven, Ct.	John Hardenbergh Dwight, New York.
Mrs. Mary H. Beaumont, McGregor, Iowa.	Oliver Dwight, Longmeadow, Mass.
Algernon S. Bell, Pittsburg, Pa.	Madam Rhoda Dwight, Northampton, Mass.
Lucius M. Boltwood, Hartford, Ct.	Dr. Richard Y. Dwight, St. John's, Charleston, S. C.
Samuel Dwight Bowers, New York.	Theodore Dwight, Brooklyn, N. Y.
William Bowers, East Berlin, Ct.	Prof. Timothy Dwight, New Haven, Ct.
Maj. Edward C. Boynton, West Point, N. Y.	Joseph D. Elliott, Grafton, Mass.
Miss Sarah M. Buckley, Troy, N. Y.	Mrs. Horatio Hall, Spencer, Mass.
Miss Louisa P. Burbank, Suffield, Ct.	Joseph W. Haseltine, Brooklyn, Wis.
Isaac Child, Boston Highlands, Mass.	Mrs. Hannah C. Hathaway, Hillsdale, Mich.
Luther Clark, Burlington, Vt.	Dr. Estes Howe, Cambridge, Mass.
Wareham G. Clark, Albia, Iowa.	William Howe, Boston, Mass.
Mrs. Luzelia Comstock, Hudson, Wis.	Miss Elizabeth B. Kent, Cleveland, O.
Pliny M. Corbin, Troy, N. Y.	David L. King, Akron, O.
Rev. Emerson Davis, Westfield, Mass.	Miss Ellen D. Larned, Thompson, Ct.
Benjamin H. Day, New York City.	Horace Leland, Wilkinsville, Mass.
Miss Frances D. Day, Springfield, Mass.	Francis Lyman, Northfield, Mass.
Mrs. Mary S. Dunn, Worcester, Mass.	Rev. George Lyman, S. Amherst, Mass.
Anson Dwight, Chesterfield, Mass.	Rev. Dwight W. Marsh, Owego, N. Y.
Mrs. Betsey B. Dwight, Chicopee, Mass.	Hon. Oliver B. Morris, Springfield, Mass.
Daniel Dwight, Coleraine, Mass.	Mrs. Lucy G. D. Orne, Springfield, Mass.
Edmund Dwight, New York City.	Pliny D. Parsons, Bangor, Me.
Rev. Edward S. Dwight, Hadley, Mass.	Mrs. Augustus Parker, Boston Highlands, Mass.
Elihu Dwight, Brooklyn, N. Y.	
Francis Dwight, South Acton, Mass.	
Rev. James Dwight, Englewood, N. J.	

Samuel D. Partridge, New York.	Edwin Stearns, Middletown, Ct.
Rev. Dr. John Pierpont, Washington, D. C.	E. W. Stuart, Norwalk, Ct.
Mrs. Catharine Platt, Oswego, N. Y.	Mrs. Julia Terry, Framingham, Mass.
Joseph C. Pyncheon, Springfield, Mass.	Francis E. Webb, Winthrop, Me.
David M. Sabin, Killingly, Ct.	Dr. Augustus Willard, Greene, N. Y.
Rev. Charles C. Sewell, Medfield, Mass.	John H. Willard, Wilton, Me.
Rev. Dr. William B. Sprague, Flushing, L. I.	John M. Wood, Springfield, Mass.
	Prest. Theodore Woolsey, New Haven, Ct.

Of this small number twelve are known by the writer to have passed, recently, beyond the reach of any further inquiries of them upon earth.

It seems to the writer as meet as it is agreeable, to say in conclusion, that, in the preparation of this work, as of the history of the Strong Family, no one has given as much time and strength to the furtherance of it, ready for use to the printer's hands out of his own, as his ever-helpful wife. The author has never for a moment regretted the time, money and toil spent upon either one of the twin family histories that he has composed; and he has always been seconded, in each of these large labors, from the source of the greatest earthly help or discouragement in all such efforts. The labors of authorship are largely connected with home experiences; and these it is the good fortune of many an earnest worker with his pen, to find greatly animated and beautified by the good cheer, and tact and aid of the presiding genius within its walls.

---

The first Circular issued by the author soliciting subscriptions was as here subjoined:

#### CIRCULAR.

THE HISTORY OF THE DWIGHT FAMILY IN THIS COUNTRY FROM 1635  
TO 1873.

The subscriber has given five years of earnest effort, at a large outlay of time, strength and money, to the preparation of this work. He has been very successful in gathering desired details of a statistical, biographical and historical sort, from the aged members of the family, family-records, town-records, town-histories, personal memoirs and general histories, which have been persistently searched for all kinds of relevant information. No one of the early New England families of the land has appointed nobler aims and efforts for itself than ours. No one has sought to do more to make the foundations of American great-

ness, in church alike and state, what they should be, and really are, for excellence.

This is the first and only attempt ever yet made, to gather together, for permanent preservation, the facts that have for nearly two centuries and a half lain neglected in many separate nooks and corners all over the land, and to combine them into one connected compact view. Such books have in themselves a very wide-spread value—a value not diminished, as is true of most other books, but increased, by time. These will endure, when thousands of other volumes, that were more popular in their brief day, will have utterly perished. Eager eyes and earnest hearts will guard them in long after-years, as precious memorials of an honored past, which every newly added year will make more and more venerable.

The proposed work will be prepared in the best style of the art, as to paper, type and binding, and consist of from 1,000 to 1,200 large, well-filled octavo pages, and be furnished, as may be desired by the subscriber, bound in two volumes or one. The price will be ten dollars, at the office of the publisher.

The question is—and it is the object of this circular to bring it directly home to every member of the family, who has any regard for the memory of his forefathers—can this work, now that it is prepared, be after all published; or must it remain unprinted in the author's hands from want of sufficient interest in the family in its own truly noble history. Such works have, by necessity, an exceedingly limited market—none at all, in fact, outside of the bounds of the family whose history they present. Few in any family seem to care enough for their own dead, however worthy, to be willing to pay any of the money, which they lavish freely upon trifles at all times, for a proper memorial of their virtues. “Out of sight out of mind,” is a proverb that describes only too truly the general forgetfulness in this country, as mean as it is prevalent, of ancestral worth, which has been in no land more conspicuous in quality than in ours.

In order to publish the proposed work, there must be in advance a subscription for at least 400 copies of it, at the price named. In publishing a similar history of the Strong family (his mother's), on a somewhat larger scale, the author found, that, although copies were taken to the amount of \$5,000, he had to encounter, with no compensation for his long labor in preparing and publishing it, a direct loss in cash, to a considerable amount, which he had expended freely for the gratification of others. No such work has yet been known to go beyond 500 copies in its sales—none has in fact quite reached that mark. A large cost must therefore be met by the sale of a small number of copies, to the disadvantage of the author and publisher, but not of the purchaser, to

whom the book will be furnished at as reasonable a price, for its size, as other books in the market. A hundred copies at least should be placed, for permanent preservation, in leading public libraries all over the land. Those who subscribe for several copies, apiece, can, beside helping to make sure the publication of the work, have the satisfaction of planting them where many, in long coming years, will be glad to be able to search their records; or they can bestow them upon family-friends of narrower means than they, who will greatly prize, while life lasts, such a token of their kind remembrance.

The number of names recorded in the work, including those introduced into the family by marriage, will be some 10,000 or more. Large accounts will be found in it of various related families, of such names as Cabot, Chapin, Child, Clark, Dana, Dewey, Foster, Graves, Hall, Hamlin, Hooker, Howe, Kellogg, Kent, King, Lathrop, Loomis, Lyman, Partridge, Porter, Pynchon, Ripley, Sanford, Sedgwick, Southmayd, Strong, Taylor, Terry, Whitney, Willard, Woodbury and Woolsey.

Every one to whom this circular comes is hereby personally requested *to send his subscription immediately to the undersigned*, and for as many copies as possible. The number of living members of the family, especially those of the name, is not large. In order to success, some at least must subscribe, with like generosity to the few who have already shown their special appreciation of this one only effort, that ever has been made, or that ever will be again, to write up the history of the family, in all its branches, male and female, from its first settlement in this country to the present hour. If the work is published, the first edition of it will be the only one ever issued. *As soon as the needed number of subscriptions is secured, it will be at once put in the course of publication.* It is the author's wish to do this last and laborious part of his great undertaking at once.

## NAMES OF SUBSCRIBERS.

<i>Names.</i>	<i>No. of copies.</i>	<i>Amount.</i>
Prof. Theodore W. Dwight, Columbia Coll., New York . .	30	\$300 00
Hon. Walton Dwight, Mayor, Binghamton, N. Y. . . .	20	200 00
John Dwight, 11 Old Slip, New York City . . . . .	15	150 00
Amos T. Dwight, 134 Pearl street, New York . . . . .	10	100 00
Timothy Dwight, 361 Fifth avenue, New York . . . . .	10	100 00
Edmund Dwight, 18 W. 19th street, New York . . . . .	10	100 00
Prest. Theodore D. Woolsey, New Haven, Ct. . . . .	10	100 00
Prof. Timothy Dwight, Yale Theological Sem. . . . .	10	100 00
Mrs. Aurelia Dwight Hooker, New Haven . . . . .	10	100 00
James M. B. Dwight, Esq., New Haven . . . . .	10	100 00



<i>Names.</i>	<i>No. of copies.</i>	<i>Amount.</i>
Prof. James D. Dana (and brother), New Haven.....	10	\$100 00
Alfred A. Dwight, Esq., Detroit, Mich.....	10	100 00
Thomas B. Dwight, Esq., Philadelphia, Pa.....	5	50 00
Mrs. Harriet D. Sanders, West Winfield, N. Y.....	5	50 00
Prof. Egbert C. Smyth, Andover, Mass .....	4	40 00
Henry W. Dwight, Esq., Albany, N. Y.....	3	30 00
Estate of Hon. Wm. A. Reynolds, Rochester, N. Y....	3	30 00
Miss Mary Dwight, Andover, Mass.....	2	20 00
Daniel Lyman, Esq., Mendota, Ill.....	2	20 00
Norman Dwight, Hébron, Potter Co., Pa.....	2	20 00

In addition to the above, 25 copies have been subscribed for by single subscriptions, or in all 206 copies. With a few generous subscriptions promptly made in the second half of the number to be obtained, the enterprise will be sure of early success. Who will make them? Let every one subscribe, at any rate, for one copy, and do it quickly, and let any now subscribers induce all they can to join them.

Address

BENJAMIN W. DWIGHT,  
*Clinton, Oneida Co., New York.*

CLINTON, June 20, 1873.

This was followed in September by another circular; nearly 1,000 of which, as of the preceding, were freely dispersed all over the land. One or two sentences are omitted from the copy here given of it, because repetitious of those referring to "related families" and "the style and cost of the proposed work," as found in the previous circular. Nor is the then larger list of subscribers subjoined.

---

## SECOND CIRCULAR.

### HISTORY OF THE DWIGHT FAMILY IN AMERICA.

The above-named history, prepared by the subscriber, covers in its plan all branches of the family, male and female, from its first settlement in this country to the present hour. The author has sought, by a steady and unquestioning outlay of time, strength and money, for several years, to render it as comprehensive and complete as possible in its results; and very great and satisfying have they proved to be. The number of names recorded in this History will be some 12,000 or more. Large accounts will be found in it of various related families.

Subscriptions to the number of 400 copies at the price named are needful, in order to meet the expense of publication. The author

recently found, in publishing on a somewhat larger scale a similar history of the Strong Family (his mother's), that, although the publisher and author disposed of copies to the amount of \$5,000.00, they were each left several hundred dollars out of pocket. He has already received subscriptions for 340 copies—200 of them from 20 subscribers—and needs now subscriptions for 60 more copies, in order to proceed at last to the issue of the work.

The period of 240 years embraced in this Family History, is by far the most interesting, in every way, of any period of similar or even much larger dimensions in the world's entire history, in any one country or in all countries put together. In this work the names and deeds of those who were among the foremost in advocating and establishing social ideas, influences, agencies and results, in both church and state, which are now the admiration of mankind everywhere, are abundantly furnished. If such worthies as the best men among our New England fathers were, did not deserve cordial remembrance and enthusiastic commemoration, and do not still deserve them as strongly as ever, the men never lived to whom posterity owed any tribute of honor or even of respect.

The author personally solicits every one who receives this circular at his hands, to send him his name at once for a copy of the proposed work; or, if he is already a subscriber, to induce some one else to subscribe for a copy, as he himself otherwise would. If but each appeal thus individually made should promptly meet with a hearty response, the end desired would be quickly gained, and with like satisfaction in the end to every subscriber, it is believed, as to the author. This circular will not be sent to any one who is not conceived to have an amount of interest in the character and fortunes of his kindred, near and remote, which the petty sum of ten dollars (the subscription price of a copy of their history) would not seem to him to be a paltry sum to express.

But few copies will be published beside those subscribed for. The book will reach to no second edition, and will be soon out of print and beyond the opportunity of procurement by any who may then, at too late an hour, desire to obtain the coveted prize.

## LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS.

## I.

## NEW YORK.

NAMES.	No. OF COPIES.	NAMES.	No. OF COPIES.
Prof. Theo. W. Dwight, New York.	30	William B. Dana, New York.....	5
Hon. Walton Dwight, Binghamton	20	Mrs. Dr. Fordyce Barker, New York	3
John Dwight, New York City.....	15	James Fowler Dwight, New York..	3
Amos T. Dwight, New York City..	10	Henry W. Dwight, Albany.....	3
Edmund Dwight, New York City..	10	William A. Reynolds, Rochester...	3
Timothy T. Dwight, New York City	10	John T. Terry, Irvington.....	3
A Friend to the Cause, N. Y. City.	10	Timothy C. Dwight, New York....	2
Mrs. Harriet D. Sanders, W. Win-		Mrs. John D. Willard, Troy.....	2
field.....	6	James E. Cheney, Jr., Rochester..	2
Hon. George Bliss, New York.....	5	Mrs. E. Arthur Rookwood, Buffalo.	2

The subjoined subscriptions are for one copy each :

John Adriance, New York City.	Samuel D. Sikes, Buffalo.
John D. Archbold, New York City.	Hon. Henry W. Taylor, Canandaigua.
Mrs. Mary D. Bacon, New York City.	Mrs. D. D. T. Moore, Champlain.
Dr. Joseph R. Benjamin, New York City.	Glover S. Dwight, Cincinnatus.
George H. Bissell, New York City.	Harrison Dwight, Cincinnatus.
Samuel Dwight Bowers, New York City.	Henry Dwight, Cincinnatus.
Charles Collins, New York City.	Mary Jeanette Dwight, Cincinnatus.
Benjamin H. Day, New York City.	Minerva Dwight, Cincinnatus.
Sherwood B. Ferris, New York City.	Solomon Dwight, Cincinnatus.
Mrs. Nathan B. Graham, New York City.	Othniel S. Williams, Clinton.
Samuel Dwight Partridge, N. Y. City.	Mrs. Rev. Jeremiah Butler, Fairport.
S. Whitney Phoenix, New York City.	William D. Archbold, Fredonia.
Edmund Terry, New York City.	Mrs. Elmon D. Smith, Hornellsville.
D'Alton Dwight, Adams.	Chester Dwight, Kirkwood.
Sylvester Dwight, Addison.	Horace Dwight, Kirkwood.
Harvey A. Dwight, Albany.	Mrs. Minerva B. Dwight, Lockport.
N. Y. State Library, Albany.	Dwight S. Chamberlin, Lyons.
Rev. Peter Lockwood, Binghamton.	Ira Dwight, McLean.
Garry Stillson, Binghamton.	John R. Chatfield, Owego.
Mrs. Austin Church, Brooklyn.	Rev. Dwight W. Marsh, Owego.
Elihu Dwight, Brooklyn.	Mrs. Elizabeth M. Lathrop, Oxford.
Mrs. William R. Dwight, Brooklyn.	Hon. Gerrit Smith, Peterboro.
Mrs. Robert Leeds, Brooklyn.	Mrs. Christopher F. Norton, Platts-
Rev. Alfred Partridge, Brooklyn, E. D.	burgh.
	Mrs. James E. Cheney, Rochester.
	Mrs. Henry Dwight, Syracuse.
	George Dana, Utica.

## Introduction.

49

### II.

#### MASSACHUSETTS.

Daniel A. Dwight, Boston.....	5	Lewis H. Taylor, Springfield.....	3
Prof. Egbert C. Smyth, Andover...	4	Hon. George Dwight, Springfield..	2
David F. Dwight, Boston.....	3	Miss Mary Dwight, Andover.....	2
Hon. Dwight Foster, Boston.....	3	Oliver Dwight, Longmeadow.....	2

The following for one copy each :

The Library of Amherst College.	Samuel Hurd, Leicester.
Harrison D. Dwight, Belchertown.	Joshua Murdock, Leicester.
John Sanderson, Bernardston.	Abel Whitney, Lowell.
Edward D. Chapin, Boston.	Mrs. William C. Vining, Longmeadow.
Edmund Dwight, Boston.	Mrs. Mary D. Lyman, Northampton.
Thomas Dwight, Boston.	James Cushing Ward, Northampton.
Mrs. Delia D. Thorndike, Boston.	Mrs. Nancy D. Bullard, Oakham.
The Public Library of Boston.	Jared Reid, Richmond.
R. M. Crane, Jr., East Boston.	Mrs. Sarah E. Hall, Spencer.
Mrs. Augustus Parker, Boston High-lands.	Mrs. Samuel Bowles, Springfield.
Miss Silence D. Leland, N. Brookfield.	Mrs. Benjamin Day, Springfield.
Mrs. Prof. William Cook, Cambridge.	Miss Fanny D. Day, Springfield.
Dr. Estes Howe, Cambridge.	Mrs. Charles Deane, Springfield.
Charles C. Clark (Harv. Coll.) Cambridge.	Homer Foote, Springfield.
Daniel Dwight, Dudley.	Mrs. Lucy G. Orne, Springfield.
Rev. Lewis F. Dwight, Dudley.	Mrs. Sophia Sterns, Springfield.
Horatio G. Sanford, Gloucester.	Hon. George Walker, Springfield.
Charles J. Taylor, Gr. Barrington.	John M. Wood, Springfield.
Rev. Edward S. Dwight, Hadley.	Putnam King, Sutton.
Robert O. Dwight, S. Hadley Falls.	Caleb Woodbury, Quincy.
Henry Dwight, Hatfield.	Mrs. Jane W. Lasell, Whitinsville.
	Mrs. Francis E. Webb, Winchester.

Number, 67.

### III.

#### CONNECTICUT.

James M. B. Dwight, New Haven..	10	Mrs. Aurelia D. Hooker, New Haven.	10
Prof. Timothy Dwight, New Haven.	10	Prof. James D. Dana, New Haven..	5
Prest. Theodore D. Woolsey, New Haven.....	10	Jonathan Edwards, New Haven....	2
		Hon. David A. Wells, Norwich.....	2

The following for one copy each :

Alfred L. Bowers, E. Berlin.	Prof. Lewis R. Packard, New Haven.
Mrs. Elizabeth D. Kirkland, Hartford.	Henry White, Esq., New Haven.
Caleb B. Bowers, New Haven.	Prof. William D. Whitney, New Haven.
Edward H. Dwight, New Haven.	William L. Loomis, Suffield.
Edward S. Dwight, New Haven.	Gilbert A. Taylor, Tariffville.
Minnie C. Dwight, New Haven.	Henry C. Dwight, Wethersfield.
Mrs. Dr. S. G. Hubbard, New Haven.	Rev. Theodore M. Dwight, Wethersfield.
Mrs. William Johnson, New Haven.	Mrs. Mehitabel Allen, E. Windsor.

Number, 65

## IV.

## OHIO.

Theodore D. Dale, Marietta.....	5	Luther D. Dana, Marietta.....	2
David L. King, Akron.....	5	Hon. George Hoadly, Cincinnati... 2	
William J. Edwards, Youngstown..	3	William W. Scarborough, Cincinnati. 2	
Julia T. Dale, Marietta.....	2	Mrs. P. F. Johnston, Bucyrus.....	1

The following are for one copy :

Roswell Dwight, Castalia.		Charles Dana, Marietta.	
Mrs. E. D. Delamater, Cleveland.		Frederic Dana, Marietta.	
Giles W. Dwight, Clyde.		Stephen A. Dana, Marietta.	
Wilson Dwight, Clyde.		A. W. De Kraft, Marietta.	
Mrs. William H. Armstrong, Findlay.		Thomas Rowland, Newport.	
Stephen D. Compton, Marietta.		James D. Whitney, Oberlin.	
Edward R. Dale, Marietta.		Mrs. F. F. Archbold, Salem.	
		Number, 36	

## V.

## MICHIGAN.

Alfred A. Dwight, Detroit.....	10	Edward D. Foster, Detroit.....	1
Lyman G. Mason, Muskegon.....	3	Frederic M. Sumner, Detroit.....	1
Charles Dwight, White Pigeon ....	3	Sylvester F. Dwight, Hersey.....	1
Frank Dwight Taylor, Detroit.....	2	Jeremiah P. Woodbury, Kalamazoo. 1	
Lyman B. Dwight, Detroit.....	1	Corydon G. Dwight, Plainwell.....	1
		Number, 24	

## VI.

## PENNSYLVANIA.

Thomas B. Dwight, Philadelphia..	5	Algernon S. Bell, Pittsburgh.....	1
Walter Dwight Bell, Philadelphia..	2	Mrs. John Benseley, Rushville.....	1
Norman Dwight, E. Hebron.....	2	C. W. Archbold, Titusville.....	1
George Judd, Colesburgh.....	1	Judge L. D. Shoemaker, Wilkes-	
Mrs. William F. Breck, New Brighton	1	barre.....	1
Dr. John Packard, Philadelphia....	1	Genl. E. W. Sturdivant, Wilkesbarre. 1	
		Number, 17	

## VII.

## ILLINOIS.

Hon. Samuel L. Dwight, Centra-		Mrs. Walter G. Barnes, Freeport... 1	
lia.....	3	Dr. Henry F. Carriel, Jacksonville..	1
Daniel Lyman, Mendota.....	2	Mrs. Sarah D. King, Jacksonville..	1
Timothy Dwight, Jr., Chicago....	1	Mrs. Henry G. Curtiss, Odell.....	1
Alonzo J. Willard, Chicago.....	1	Mrs. H. L. McNair, Ottawa.....	1
Dr. Samuel Willard, Chicago.....	1	Theodore D. Dwight, Quincy.....	1
Lyman Wilmot, Deerfield.....	1	Louis Gravell, Quincy.....	1
Mrs. Emilie M. Strong, Evanston ..	1	Josiah Dwight, Woodstock... ..	1
		Number, 18	

## VIII.

## MISSOURI.

Mrs. Sarah A. Collier, St. Louis... 10		Mrs. Elizabeth C. Ward, De Soto.. 1	
Charles S. Dwight, Booneville.....	1	Number, 12	

# Introduction.

51

## IX.

### SOUTH CAROLINA.

Judge George S. Bryan, Charleston.	6	Mrs. James H. Taylor, Charleston.	1
Frank E. Taylor, Charleston.....	2	William G. Whilden, Charleston....	1
Benjamin C. Hard, Charleston.....	1	Rev. Dr. George Howe, Columbia..	1
Joseph R. Robertson, Charleston...	1	Number, 13	

## X.

### WISCONSIN.

Mrs. Lydia F. Comstock, Hudson..	2	Mrs. Jas. M. Bingham, Chippewa Falls	1
Hon. Edward W. Dwight, Brooklyn.....	1	Frank H. Terry, Milwaukee.....	1
Joseph W. Haseltine, Brooklyn....	1	Roswell Stillson, Oshkosh .....	1
		Mrs. Clara D. Eager, Racine.....	1
		Number, 8	

## XI.

### NEW JERSEY.

Jonathan Dwight, Madison.....	3	Lebbeus B. Ward, Morristown.....	1
Mrs. Joseph S. Gallagher, Bloomfield.....	1	John Francis Dwight, Rahway.....	1
George S. Dwight, Morristown.....	1	Rev. Elijah W. Stoddard, Succasunna.....	1
		Number, 8	

## XII.

### IOWA.

Warham G. Clark, Albia. ....	2	Henry A. Dwight, Sioux City.....	1
Robert Melville, Davenport.....	1	Jonathan E. Dwight, Sioux City...	1
P. Dwight Foster, Glenwood.....	1	Charles Batcheller, Victor.....	1
Wilbur F. Dwight, Keokuk.....	1	Number, 8	

## XIII.

In each of the following States, four, viz :

### NEW HAMPSHIRE, INDIANA AND MINNESOTA.

Dr. Willard G. Child, Bath, N. H..	1	Mrs. Almena M. Bassett, Minneapolis, Minn .....	1
Mrs. Harriet M. Baker, Charlestown, N. H.....	1	Mrs. Mary Beaumont, Minneapolis, Minn.....	1
Josiah E. Dwight, Concord, N. H. .	1	Mrs. Orrin Hubbard, Minneapolis, Minn.....	1
Maurice D. Clark, Manchester, N. H.	1	Minnesota Hist. Society, Minneapolis, Min.....	1
George D. Foster, Crown Point, Ind.	2		
Dr. James S. Cowdry, Lafayette, Ind.	1		
Joseph M. Baylis, Richmond, Ind. .	1		
		Number, 12	

## XIV.

In each of the following States, two, viz :

### RHODE ISLAND, KANSAS, TEXAS AND CALIFORNIA.

Gamaliel Dwight, Providence, R. I.	2	Edward W. Taylor, Houston, Texas	1
Mrs. Gov. Robinson, Lawrence, Ks.	1	Horace D. Taylor, Houston, Texas ..	1
Mrs. Arthur B. Havens, Leavenworth, Ks.....	1	Mrs. Amelia B. Finley, San José, Cal.	1
		Mrs. L. B. Smith, San José, Cal. .	1
		Number, 8	

## XV.

In each of the following States, etc., one copy is severally subscribed for, viz :

VERMONT, MAINE, DIST. OF COLUMBIA, VIRGINIA, WEST VIRGINIA, ALABAMA  
AND LOUISIANA.

Rev. Dr. Joseph Wickham, Manchester,	Prest. W. Pendleton, Bethany, W. Va.
Vt.	Edward W. Barber, P. O. Dept., Wash-
Mrs. Rev. Samuel Hopkins, Topsham,	ington, D. C.
Me.	Benjamin M. Woolsey, Selma, Ala.
Miss Gertrude H. Kent, Richmond, Va.	Rev. Dr. H. N. Strong, Baton Rouge, La.

Number, 8

Whole number.....498

The author believes, that in New York, and the States most influenced by its example, through commerce, mercantile and otherwise, with it, genealogists always find a more open hand extended to them, in their laborious and expensive endeavors, than anywhere else in the land. Has any State in the Union such all-sufficient reasons for great historic interest in the memory of the myriads of noble men and women whose dust lies now forever hidden in its bosom, as Massachusetts. Is any State better able to show the interest which it ought to cherish, in a substantial form. May many a future genealogist find, as those in the past have not, in the noble old Bay State, that time and money are deemed well used there, when freely given to the most appreciative commemoration of the lives and virtues of hosts of its worthy dead. There will come a day, and that not long hence, when no form of historical investigation will be more appreciated, or better rewarded, than thorough, comprehensive and philosophic, genealogical studies. But what, that is so worthy in itself as they are, is anywhere now more utterly *man-forsaken*! Few are the hearts that are anywhere disposed, at any cost in money to themselves, to keep step to music, however good and true, that is made over the memory of their sires. Only by great individual determination, or the added aid of a small number of larger subscriptions than the rest, can any such work be published in our day.

---

A BRIEF SKETCH OF  
THE PARALLEL RECENT HISTORY OF  
THE ENGLISH DWIGHT FAMILY.

The English history of the Dwight family, as distinct from its present here, the author is able to present a few interesting facts obtained from various disconnected sources. They do not, any of them, pertain to the long period of time, antecedent to the first appearance of the family on the shores of the new world. Yet they have that agreeable significance, which they would possess, if a historic connection could be established between those bearing the name on the two sides of the great Atlantic, of whose history it is possible to present, in a brief way, a somewhat parallel view. Our name is so distinct in its type, and so limited in its range, in England and America, and especially in that earlier home than which alone we are yet able to trace its origin, that there can be no rational doubt, that, wherever any one is found, either here or who legitimately bears the name, he derives his descent from the same early progenitor with all others of like character.

Barryott's "History of Porcelain" (p. 61), occurs the following from Faulkner's History of Fulham. "In the year 1684" [fifty years after John Dwight the settler came to Dedham, Mass.] "Mr. John , an Oxfordshire gentleman, who had been secretary to Brian , Henry Ferne and George Hall, successively bishops of Chester, died and established at Fulham a manufactory of earthenware, by the name of 'white gorges, marbled porcelain vessels, statuettes, figures, and fine stone gorges and vessels never before made in England,' and also transparent porcelain and opaceous, red, and dark , or China and Persian, wares, and the Cologne or stone wares. These manufactures a patent was obtained in the year above mentioned." [This was in fact the second one obtained: the first having been secured in 1671. See subsequent page.]

The Art Journal," No. 14, New Series, p. 21, occurs the following, under the title, "Chelsea China: A History of the China at Chelsea. By Llewellynn Jewitt, F.S.A."



"Chelsea buns, Chelsea pensioners, and Chelsea China, are surely three things, each one in itself sufficient to make a place famous. The history of the Chelsea China Works is very obscure. A little of the cloud of mist about it I hope now to remove.

The southwestern district of London, on both sides of the water, has been, for a long period, the seat of fictile manufactures of an extensive and important character. Fulham, Chelsea, Battersea, Vauxhall, Pedler's Acre, Lambeth, all had their potteries at an early date, and *all probably had their origin from one common source.*" [That source is hereafter plainly shown to have been the remarkable talent and energy of John Dwight of Fulham.]

Boitet says in 1667 of Delft (Holland): "One of the principal branches of industry in it consists in the manufacture of a kind of porcelain, nowhere made in Europe of such fine quality and so cheap. The Delft porcelain is sent not alone to most places in Europe, but even to Asia also. The quantity of ware exported to England is great."

In 1694, John Houghton thus speaks in his "Collection of Papers on Husbandry and Trade," of John Dwight, of Fulham: "Of China ware I see but little imported in 1694: I presume by reason of the war and our bad luck at sea. 'Tis a curious manufacture, and deserves to be encouraged here; which without doubt many would do; and Mr. Dwight in Fulham has done it, and can again in anything that is flat. But the difficulty is, that if a hollow dish be made, it must be burnt so much, that the heat of the fire will make the sides fall. He tells me, that 'our clay will very well do it: the main skill is in managing the fires.' By my consent the man that would bring it to perfection, should have, for his encouragement, one thousand pounds though I helped to pay a tax towards it." It is fair to presume, that the only porcelain made at that time in England, was that produced by Mr. Dwight, who was then living and "who," he said, "has made it and can do it again."

"From these Fulham works, where English porcelain ware was first made, sprang doubtless the establishment at Chelsea, close by; which must have been commenced, of course in a very small way, just about the time when Houghton wrote, and was principally confined to painting and finishing oriental china which was imported for that purpose."

To the above quotation from "The Art Journal," and the accompanying extracts from other English sources of information upon the subject, the author is happy to be able to add quite a number of interesting letters and statements from various parties, concerning any and all such trans-Atlantic Dwights as have hitherto been discovered.

The Fulham pottery works have been from the first in the hands of



John Dwight their founder and of his descendants, although of other names in later times.

Subjoined is a copy of correspondence had in the years 1750-1, without any further specific dates, between Joseph Dwight of Brookfield, Mass. (afterwards well known as Genl. Joseph Dwight of Stockbridge, Mass.), and Mrs. Lydia (Dwight) Warland of Fulham, England.

[FULHAM, ENGLAND, 1750, in September.]

"SIR: It must be very surprizing to you to receive a letter from a person quite unknown; as it is extremely difficult to me, to write to a gentleman, whom nothing but the public newspapers have given me courage to address—and, as I believe, a relation, from the exact spelling of your name with that unto which I was born, and some old family-traditions given to me by my father, in which I shall be as minute as I am able. Should you find them so circumstanced, as to agree in my opinion, I hope that you'll not start with an imagination, that some extreme indigence has prompted to a scheme of giving you any trouble of that kind. No, sir! I assure you, that, though I am not possessed of an affluent fortune, yet I do not want. 'Tis nothing but a curiosity I have to know, whether you are a descendant of the same family that I am, though of another branch, which, if you are the same, some of the following particulars are not entirely strange to you.

My grandfather Mr. John Dwight was born in Oxfordshire, and was I believe the eldest of several brothers. His father bestowed upon him a genteel education, which was finished at the University of Oxford. The proficiency, that he made in ingenuous studies, was sufficiently proved by many years' practice of the civil law, as secretary to three succeeding bishops of Chester, and his afterwards inventing and setting up a manufacture at Fulham, Middlesex, known by the name of stoneware, for which King Charles the Second, granted him letters patent. Mr. Samuel Dwight,\* my father, was his third son, but, by the death of his two elder brothers, became heir to and followed the above business, though bred a regular physician. I could not conveniently mention it before, that my grandfather, Mr. John Dwight, had a brother, who went over to the Caribbee Islands (I think, Barbadoes). Whether he married before or after he came there, I know not, but he had daughters which he sent to England for education. Afterwards all correspondence between the brothers was dropped, and, by what inquiry I have been able to make, I could not trace any of the name in that island. So I imagined, that all the family was either extinct, or had removed to the continent; which I have been informed that

---

\* He d. in 1737, leaving his property to his wife Margaret and his daughter Lydia.

several had done. And, upon reading in Purchass some gallant exploits done by you and your brother, the name confirmed an opinion of mine, of there being some of that family remaining.

If this sheet of paper, or others of the same contents (for I have written several for fear of miscarriage), should ever come to your hand, and you should bestow a leisure hour to favor me with an answer of some kind, it will give the greatest satisfaction to me. You may direct for me at Fulham in Middlesex, where I live in the same house \* and business erected by my grandfather. Or, if, as I hinted above, you should think this my request to spring from some interested motives, and therefore a troublesome correspondence to you, I would by no means desire it, but rather to let these memories remain in eternal oblivion. However, great as is the distance between you and me, should you be disposed otherwise, it will be most agreeable to me to receive from, or send, an amicable intelligence to one, to whom I may give the tender appellation of friend or relation, as your answer shall direct. Till then I shall subscribe myself,

LYDIA WARLAND."

Reply to the foregoing letter, written in 1751:

"MADAM: On the 14th of November last,† I received a favor without date—suppose by some of its terms, it may be a triplicate on the same subject—in the reading whereof I was much gratified, as my own curiosity had often led me, though unsuccessfully, to inquire of gentlemen from England, as well as of our own people, travellers there, after the family whence my ancestors descended—as always supposing that they left of their family and friends in England, when they came here; and that the innumerable and almost insuperable difficulties and troubles that they immediately entered into, in the then a howling wilderness, though now in many parts of it a well cultivated and pleasant land, from the inhuman and savage natives, was the reason why they have not transmitted to us their posterity particular accounts of their primogenitors, of their circumstances in life, of their family when they left them, of the reasons of their travelling to New England, and of their successes, etc. An additional reason might be, as I apprehend

---

\* Miss White thinks, that the house which I am now in, is the one referred to, and that when her brother came to live in it, it was much modernized; but that, before that, the rooms were panelled and painted and hung with tapestry; but that is all gone now. You know, we all change.

† That this was Nov. 14, 1750, and that the reply was written in 1751, is made manifest from the date of the death of the wife (Mary Pyncheon) of Genl. Joseph Dwight alluded to in the letter, which occurred March 29, 1751.

it really was, an active and enterprising genius pushing them rejoicingly forward to their ends in view, maugre all opposition from the common enemy, the Indians, or otherwise—as I find one of them to have been at the head of parties, ten several times, engaged in fight against them, and the town where they lived at last burned, and he himself slain,\* leaving one only son an infant. From these hints it may very possible that we may be branches of the same original family, as you seem to imagine, though I am not knowing to the circumstances that you state of yours.

There are none of the name in North America, but what are of the same family of our first ancestor. My great grandfather, whose name was John Dwight, left England about 120 years ago. I have been told, that he left a brother there, who if any relation might probably be your greatgrandfather."

[This was perhaps, if not probably, the William Dwight (see subsequent page) who gave April 11, 1837, an endowment of charity to the "parish of St. Peter's," Cornhill, London.] "As I have never heard of any of the name in England, but by your favor, I am the more persuaded, that the family may be one. After all, Madam, it must at present remain a doubt. Our name and family in New England, though small in beginning, is now much increased. My grandfather, whose name was Timothy Dwight, had ten sons who lived to grow up to manhood, though five of them died young and unmarried. The other five married and left a numerous issue." Only three of them had grandchildren and but two have any representatives now living, that bear the family name. "My father left six sons and three daughters: all the daughters and five sons married—their issue many. I have myself four sons and four daughters now surviving—my eldest son now at our university in Cambridge—all of them by the providence of God last winter made motherless. And here by the way, my wife's sickness of which she died, coming slowly on just about the time that I rec<sup>d</sup>. yours, and continuing long, together with my own indisposition

---

\* There is a decided mixing up of family traditions here, concerning Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, and his supposed uncle Timothy Dwight of Medfield—the first of whom fought "ten several times" against the Indians, and the last of whom "was slain by them and the town where he lived was burned, he leaving an only son, an infant" (John then 10 months old). And yet in this very way, the missing link of evidence is incidentally supplied, that was necessary to make it not merely highly probable, but altogether certain, that John Dwight of Dedham and Timothy of Medfield were brothers. See subsequent pages. In later times the fact of the original two-fold plantation of the Dwight Family in this country has been lost from its remembrance. A surmise of such a fact was once vaguely suggested to the author by one of the Belchertown branch.

of body, has been the only occasion of my delay in answer to yours; and not any indifference and neglect; for the ties of civility would not suffer me to be so faulty. As my regard seems to be natural to all of the name, wherever I meet them, so I found it rise towards you, upon reading your most agreeable letter bearing, as I thought, my own genius in your lines. I should be glad of a correspondence, could I thereby render myself as acceptable to you, as I assure myself it will be to me, and which if you incline to maintain, you will please direct for me at my seat in Brookfield, in the county of Worcester, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay Company, in New England, and order your letters to the care of Mr. Samuel Turner, merchant in London, to whom also I shall cause my own to be lodged for you. And should you write me again, please let me know the present state of your family, so far as you think proper. And in anything that you would inquire of me, of the state of this country, or of any other matter or affair, please to use freedom. My daughter Lydia presents her salutations, as do also my other children; and please accept the same from one who is willing to own a relation, though unknown. I am, Madam, with the most sincere esteem,

Your most obliged and very humble servant,

JOSEPH DWIGHT.

To Mrs. Lydia Warland, in Fulham, Great Britain."

---

The copy of a second letter from (Mrs. Lydia Warland, now) Mrs. Lydia White, written in 1751-2:

"SIR,—Nothing but my being unacquainted with you could have made your letter received by me without expectation; in which I found a politeness equal to the great pleasure it gave me, such as to demand an apology for so unjust a suspicion as your not answering mine. But as it proceeded entirely from a consciousness of my being unworthy the regard of a gentleman of your character, even had I been certain of the proximity of blood, I hope you'll not only excuse me this, but, by the continuance of your favor, prevent my committing any future fault. The encouragement that you give me to ask this is such as I can by no means decline, though I am not able, at present, to make out any relation but by supposition. My reason inclines me to believe, according to your opinion, that our great grandfathers were brothers, though I am unknowing to the name of mine—as I think yours, being a traveller to that part of the world, might be an inducement to the gentleman mentioned in my first," [that is, the one that went to the Caribbee Islands,] "to follow him. Whether 'tis a sympathy or inclination that leads me to this belief, I am extremely obliged to you,

sir, for your readiness to think me of your family, and shall ever preserve a due regard for the honor done me by it. According to your request, I must now enter into an account of my family, and must make myself introductory to the other part. The circumstance I must first acquaint you with is the alteration of my name to that hereinafter subscribed, after near three years of widowhood. The person that I am now married to was bred to, and lives in the same house and business I am in myself, and he desires his compliments, though unknown. I have one daughter by Mr. Warland, now living, the only survivor of five children, whose tender years, which are but four, must excuse all ceremonies from her at present; though, if it please God to spare her, I shall make her sensible of your civility to her mother.

My relatives of my father's name are two sons and one daughter of [*his brother's son*, is scratched over], a first cousin, who died about five years ago, he being the only child of his father, as I was of mine—four of my uncles and two of my aunts dying unmarried. I sincerely condole with you on the loss of your lady, and heartily wish all the happiness that may attend both yourself and family, to whom I desire my best respects, particularly to the lady who bears my name. I must hint to you, though perhaps unnecessary, that my grandmother Dwight and one of her daughters were christened Lydia. I should be very glad to see the young gentleman you mention at Cambridge, should his affairs ever bring him to London." [She mistook the American Cambridge for the English.] "I name that place as being only four miles distant from Fulham; for otherwise I could not expect or desire that he should make a journey of fifty miles on purpose. And should I ever know that pleasure, he might be assured of a reception, though without pomp yet full of sincerity.

I ask your pardon for omitting a date to my first letter, which was written in September before you received it, and am sorry I have not time at present (having but four days' notice) to send a miniature bust of my grandfather Dwight, carved upon a compound of his own manufacture, which, if you think worth your acceptance, I should be extremely glad, and likewise to know in your next to whose care I might entrust it.

LYDIA WHITE."

An extract from a third letter, written in 1755 or thereabouts by Mrs. Lydia White.

In a letter, written nearly four years after the second one above, she says—after stating that she has heard nothing from Mr. Joseph Dwight, and after recapitulating the contents of letter No. 2—"the relationship must remain unknown, unless I have an opportunity of finding my great grandfather's Christian name, which the great distance

I live in from the place of his abode, and the length of time since his day, render impracticable to me."

Theodore Dwight, Esq., of Brooklyn (see subsequent page, No. 253, III.) visited Fulham in 1821, when on a tour of travel in England and elsewhere abroad, and kindly furnished the author some ten years since, the following account of the matter.

He met at Norwood, Eng., in 1821, the wife of a Mr. Preston,\* a tea-dealer in London, whose maiden name was Mary Dwight, and who was a great-grand-daughter of Rev. Dr. Philip Dwight, vicar of Fulham, where his remains lie buried under a monument of black marble. She was tall, and of a fine figure, and had black eyes and handsome features, with a well cut mouth and chin. She was greatly pleased to see a Dwight from America. She showed him a portrait of Prest. Dwight of Yale College, that she had found in an evangelical magazine and preserved. "How old aunt W.," she said (Mrs. Lydia White) "used to talk of the family, and of its falling off from what it had been in other days! She would talk about it 'till she cried." Her aunt died 7 years before at Stratford, where they were born. [This is Stratford, Essex, but a few miles out of London, on the northeast.] "Her own mother had had 7 children. She thought that he (Theodore Dwight) looked like her brother Thomas, who died aet. 17. Her father was steady and modest and a poet."

He copied at Fulham the inscription which he found there on the tombstone of Dr. Philip Dwight, which is as follows :

" Hic,  
Resurgendi Spe Salutari,  
Requiescunt corpora  
Philippi Dwight, S. T. P.,  
Hujus Parochiae Vicarii;  
Joannaeque etiam uxoris ejus :  
Qui, infra quatrimum morientes,  
Unâ sub hoc marmore sepulti sunt.

---

\* Henry Tolman Dwight, Esq., of Melbourne, Australia, a bookseller there, described in a letter sent to the writer under date of Dec. 1866, this same scene, as follows : "At about the period of my birth, one of the American Dwigths named Theodore visited England. Having learned that one of the officials in the East India House had married a Dwight, he obtained an introduction to him, and was invited to go home with him to his house. As they drew near to it, they saw my aunt at the end of a garden-walk approaching them, when the stranger turning toward my uncle Preston, said, 'I would swear that she was a Dwight.' Some facial similarity in her appearance to those of your American stock doubtless struck his eye; I was to have been named after this redoubtable stranger, and should have been, but for my mother's previous desire that my name should be what it is."

Ejusdem aetatis,  
Annos nempe octo et quinquaginta nati  
Obierunt :  
Illa, Christi die Natali, }  
Ille, Innocentium festo, } 1729,  
Uterque  
In vita amabilis,  
Nec vel in morte separatus."

---

Translated, it reads,  
Here,  
In good hope of the resurrection,  
Rest the remains  
Of Philip Dwight, Prof. Sac. Theol.,  
Vicar of this Parish ;  
And of Jane, his wife, also :  
Who, dying within four days of each other,  
Have been buried together under this stone.  
They died  
Of the same age,  
Being each fifty-eight years old :  
She, on Christmas-day, }  
He, on Innocents' day, } 1729,  
Each  
Lovely in life,  
Nor in death divided.

---

Rev. Dr. Sereno E. Dwight (see subsequent page, No. 122, V.), when in England in 1824, visited Fulham also, and copied likewise the above inscription. He learned, when there, that "John Dwight, Esq., their ancestor in that place, came thither from Oxfordshire, and was educated at Oxford University, and was the eldest of several brothers—one of whom went to Barbadoes, W. I., or one of the Caribbee Islands, and there married and had children. John Dwight had four sons, the first two of whom died young (names not given)."

To this incidental collection of interesting documents, pertaining to the English Dwights at Fulham, may be added the following letter from Edmund Dwight, Esq., of Boston, Mass. (see No. 6262, VIII.) to his cousin William Dwight of Brookline, Mass., viz :

"ON BOARD THE AMERICA, July 17, 1851.

MY DEAR WILLIAM :—I take this opportunity of writing you an account of my visit to Fulham in England in search of the 'Whites.'



Fulham is a village on the Thames, about eight miles from London. It was about the 20th of June that I went there; and the omnibus dropped me at Mr. White's door. The house was a respectable red brick house, with a neat iron railing and gate bounding the grass plot in front of it. Sending my card to the lady of the house, a Miss White, a very intelligent and well-mannered maiden lady of mature years came down stairs, saying that my name was one that she was always glad to see and to respond to. It seems that Mr. Charles Edward White (himself unmarried), is living here with three unmarried sisters, and still carries on the old pottery. I did not see him. I found Miss White very communicative of all that she knew about the family. Mr. Sereno Dwight had called upon her when in England. The most curious thing that she showed me was the correspondence, of which I send you a copy, which she received from her father." [This is the correspondence already presented between Mrs. Lydia White and Genl. Joseph Dwight; and this was the way in which these valuable documents were secured.] "She confirmed the account of Mr. John Dwight having come from Oxfordshire to Fulham in 1684. Dr. Samuel Dwight was his son, a physician and author of some medical works. She showed me some collections of dried plants which he had made. Afterwards I found in the garret of the house a portrait of this Dr. Samuel who published a book in 1722, of which I add the title. What struck me at once and very strongly was, that his nose was precisely like my father's and own grandfather's. It was curious to find the name of Lydia so common in the family on this side; and there was also an Edmund Dwight, of whom Miss White knew nothing except that he was a favorite pupil of Dr. Busby and died when about 19 (see subsequent page): there had been a portrait of him, which had been sold.

There were several small figures in porcelain and stone ware, but none of much interest except a small funeral effigy, about a foot square, on the back of which was written Lydia Dwight 1673.\* The story of the queenly old lady,† the visits of the king and the connection of the

---

\* This was in honor of a little daughter, who died March 3, 1672, not 1673. See subsequent page.

† There was an empty tradition afloat then at Fulham, that John Dwight was a younger brother of the great De Witt of Holland, who escaped the massacre of his family and fled to England with his mother in 1672. The old lady was said to have maintained a kind of sullen dignity in her misfortunes, and to have been inaccessible to visitors except King Charles II., who sometimes visited her. So easy is it for mere fancies to take on after a while the aspect of actual facts. The Prince of Orange had no such younger brother to be a fugitive anywhere.

family with the De Witts, was very rife in this lady's mind. The only evidence that she could bring was a large blue and white china dish, two feet in diameter and very handsome, with the royal arms emblazoned full upon it. This she said had been a present from the king to the dowager. Her notion was, that this old lady was the mother of John Dwight of Oxfordshire, which is impossible.

On the whole there seems to be no evidence in favor of the story of this wonderful old lady, or of the Dutch origin of the family; while the fact of Mrs. Lydia Warland's writing in 1751, and making no mention of it, is almost conclusive in the matter.

As to the children of John Dwight, we hear of John, Philip, Samuel and Lydia. Of John I have seen a book with his card and coat of arms dated 1728. Philip was vicar at Fulham. Samuel was a physician. His only child Lydia had by Mr. Warland one daughter living in 1751, and, by Mr. White (her second husband), one son William White, the father of nine children, of whom four, three daughters and one son, Charles Edward, are now (1851) living at Fulham in the old house and business, of mature years and unmarried; and the lady whom I saw was one of these."

Several items of interest in themselves, but for their repetitious statement of facts already communicated concerning Fulham matters, are for that reason omitted in the copy above furnished of Mr. Edmund Dwight's letter.

---

Mr. James M. B. Dwight of New Haven, Ct. (see No. 185, V.), was a resident of London, Eng., in the years 1871-2, and to him, his cousin, the author wrote at different times, earnestly requesting him to go to Dedham, Eng., and make what searches he could in the parish records and church yard there, and also at Stratford (which is on the opposite side of the river), and also to go to Oxford, and find from the Dean of the University, from what place or places the Dwights, who were graduated there in the 17th century, came. He requested him also to go and search the records of wills in "The Doctors' Commons," in London (where wills have long been kept), and to seek in the Harleian Library there for any manuscript accounts of the Dwights, that might fortunately be found there. In reply he obtained two different letters, containing several items of interest, serving to explain more fully and to complete the account already presented of matters at Fulham, and of the history of the English Dwights.

*Extract from Letter No. 1.*

"LONDON, June 29, 1872.

DEAR BENJAMIN: I rec<sup>d</sup>. yours of June 1, and have been making some efforts to carry out such investigations as you suggest. I have

spent several days at Doctors' Commons, but have not found any trace of a Dwight, before the time of our ancestor's emigration. The first Dwight I found was in 1653—William *Dwyte* (so, the name was spelled). It was not a will but an administration, and was granted to the principal creditor, Ambrose Freeman. He seems to have died in pecuniary difficulties. His residence was Henley, on the Thames, Oxfordshire. I followed down the Index to 1745, hoping to get a clue which might lead somehow backward to the old Dwight home. I found such entries as follow :

- 1670. Henricus Dwight, Middlesex.
- 1684. James Dwight, Surrey.
- 1690. Sarah Dwight, Surrey.
- 1700. Edward *Dwite*, Sussex.
- 1703. John Dwight\* Middlesex.
- 1709. Lydia Dwight, Middlesex.
- 1742. Melisent Dwight, Middlesex.

Some of them are wills, and some are administrations. I hope soon to examine the wills. I have looked over the Index from the year 1383 to 1745 and given you the result above. The John Dwight of 1703 I suppose to be John of Fulham, who was the one to introduce the manufacture of porcelain ware into England.

Not all wills in England are to be found in Doctors' Commons, but many are in the other bishops' courts ; and I doubt if any from the northern province, the archbishopric of York are there, but will ascertain. The wills of Oxfordshire are, I believe ; and if so, will try to examine them. Those of Essex are there, I suppose, but are not indexed, which will make it almost impossible to discover anything.

The Harleian Library is such a wilderness, that I fear I can do nothing there, in the time that now remains to me.

I have been trying ever since I came to London to get up to Oxford ; nor have I been able yet to go to Dedham. I feel great interest in this whole matter, and shall be glad to do what I can."

*Extract from a Second Letter.*

"Dedham is a little place situated on the south bank of the river Stowe, about 8 miles N. E. from Colchester, a town of some size in Essex. Directly opposite Dedham, on the north side of the river, is Stratford." [Thus, to the same identical spot, the two opposite banks of the same narrow stream do the Fulham traditions (see subsequent page) concerning Stratford, and the American traditions concerning Dedham, as respective homes of their immediate ancestors, point.]

---

\* The last three are Fulham names. This town is in Middlesex.

"I found in London not long since a Mr. Reynolds, a gentleman of frank and genial manners, who had a fine collection of the Dwight porcelain wares, which he had obtained from a Mr. Baylies, who had himself procured them from the last White descended from John Dwight of Fulham. For a full account of their history, he referred me to a work recently published, entitled 'Marks and Monograms on Pottery and Porcelain, with an Introductory Essay on Vasa Fictilia in England, by William Chaffees, London.' The book I bought, and found that it contains a full account of John Dwight the first inventor of the manufacture of porcelain ware in England. It states that he was the son of a gentleman of Oxfordshire, educated at Oxford, private secretary to 3 successive bishops of Chester; and that afterwards he devoted himself to the manufacture of porcelain, and took out his first patent in 1671. After John Dwight's death, his daughter Margaret carried on the business in partnership with a Mr. ———." [This should read, his *daughter-in-law*, Margaret, widow of Dr. Samuel Dwight of Fulham, son of John, who succeeded him in the manufacture of porcelain. The blank after the word Mr. should be filled with the name *Thomas Warland*, who was the first husband of the only child, Lydia, of Dr. Samuel Dwight of Fulham. She after his death married Mr. White. See subsequent page.] "But they failed and became bankrupt" [that is Mrs. Margaret Dwight and Mr. Warland did], "and she" (not she, but her daughter Lydia, widow Warland) "married a Mr. White, and in the name of White it was carried on" [1754—] "until 1864 when the last of the White family having been unfortunate failed. The pottery then fell into the hands of a Mr. Bailey, who still keeps it up."

"In 'Gorton's Topographical Dictionary, England and Wales,—London, 1832, Dedham is thus described: It is 58 miles from London, has a fair on Easter Tuesday, is a parish and was formerly a market-town in the Colchester division of the hundred of Lexden, pleasantly situated in a vale upon the river Stowe, over which there is a good bridge erected in 1790, and called Stratford Bridge. The houses are ranged on one street, and are generally well built. Here is a considerable manufacture of baize. Dedham was once famous for its clothing trade, as early as the time of Richard II. The church dedicated to St. Mary is a fine structure in the Gothic style, with a tower 105 feet high, supported by 4 arches resting upon 4 pillars. There is a fine grammar-school here, founded about 1570 and endowed the following year for the education" [that is, free] "of 20 scholars, by William Littlebury, Gent. The donation was confirmed, and the governors incorporated by charter of 2d Elizabeth, May 14th, 1574. There is an Independent Chapel founded in 1736."

"Stratford, St. Mary, just opposite Dedham is one and one half miles N. W. by N. Popn. 614. The church is dedicated to St. Mary. Here are some remains of a Roman camp. Stratford is also entitled to the benefit of Littlebury's school in Dedham, founded in 1570."

"Let me send you now some extracts from Chaffee's work on 'Marks and Monograms,' etc., 3d edition, 1870. Page 242, 'Dr. Plot (Natural History of Oxfordshire), speaking in 1677 of John Dwight of Fulham, says: He hath discovered the mystery of the stone or Cologne wares, heretofore made only in Germany, and brought by the Dutch into England in great quantities.' 'It will be seen hereafter, that, calcined and ground flint was employed as early as 1689, by Dwight of Fulham,' page 478. 'John Dwight of Fulham, M.A., of Christi Church College, Oxford, was *the inventor of porcelain in England*. He was secretary to Brian Walton who died in 1661, and to Henry Ferne and George Hall, successive bishops of Chester. He established a manufactory for the production of porcelain at Fulham, in 1671.' Having made this assertion, he says 'we will as briefly as possible review the claims put forward by French writers on this subject.

'The first attempt to make porcelain in France was by Louis Poterat, Sieur de St. Etienne, at Rouen, who obtained letters patent in 1673. It appears never to have succeeded, and a very imperfect description only was produced. In the letters patent, accorded to the heirs of Chicanneau at St. Cloud in 1702, *which was really the first successful attempt made in France*, reference is had to the previous grant to Louis Poterat in these terms: "We formerly considered the manufacture of porcelain so advantageous to our kingdom, that we accorded privileges to Sieur de St. Etienne at Rouen; but the said St. Etienne did nothing more than approach the secret, and never brought it to the perfection these petitioners have acquired." The second attempt in point of date was that of Chicanneau at St. Cloud just referred to, said to have been invented about 1695 but patented in 1702. Dwight's porcelain was therefore made two years before that of Louis Poterat at Rouen, and 24 years before it is said to have been invented by Chicanneau, and 31 years before the date of the letters patent granted to his successors at St. Cloud in 1702. Having disposed of the question of precedence as regards porcelain, we will now speak of other discoveries made by John Dwight. His second invention was of even greater importance to the community at large, and the commercial interests of this country—his successful imitation of the Grès de Cologne (stone-ware, etc.). Several attempts had been made in previous years, to compete with the potters of Cologne; but their endeavors had been hitherto unavailing: the durability, compactness of mate-

rial, imperviousness of glaze and consequent cleanliness of the vessels could not be imitated. All England therefore continued to be supplied with German pots. Finding that they could not manufacture them, the English potters tried to destroy the monopoly of the Cologne merchants who imported them; but the duty received by the English Government on the ware formed too important an item, to be abandoned without sufficient cause.

‘Dr. Plot states that Dwight’s great difficulty was in the glazing of his porcelain, which was the only obstacle that had prevented him setting up a manufactory before, but he had eventually overcome it; that his inventions were well known and appreciated by the scientific men of the time, is evidenced by the following interesting statement in Dr. Plot’s History of Oxfordshire (1677):

“The ingenious John Dwight hath discovered the mystery of the stone or Cologne wares (such as D’Alva bottles, jugs and noggins), heretofore made only in Germany and brought by the Dutch into England in great quantities, and hath set up a manufactory of the same; which, *by methods and contrivances of his own, altogether unlike those used by the Germans*, in three or four years’ time he hath brought to greater perfection, than it has attained when it hath been used for many ages, insomuch that the *company of glass sellers of London, who are the dealers in that commodity, have contracted with the inventor to buy only of his English manufacture*, and refuse the foreign.

He hath discovered also the mystery of the Hessian wares, and vessels for retaining the penetrating salts and spirits of the chymists more serviceable than were ever made in England, or imported from Germany itself. And he hath found ways to make an earth white and transparent as porcelain, and not distinguishable from it by the eye, or by experiments that have been purposely made to try wherein they disagree. To this earth he hath added the colors which are usual in the colored china ware and divers others not seen before. The skill that hath been wanting to set up a manufacture of this transparent earthenware in England, like that of China, is the glazing of the white earth which hath much puzzled the projector; but now that difficulty is also in a great measure overcome.

He hath also caused to be modelled statues or figures of the said transparent earth—a *thing not done elsewhere*, for China affords us only imperfect moulding, which he hath diversified with a great variety of colors, making them of the color of iron, copper, brass, and party-colored, as some agate-stones. The considerations that induced him to this attempt, were the duration of this hard burnt earth, much above brass or marble, against all air and weather, and the softness of the matter to be modelled; which makes it capable of more curious work

than stones that are wrought with chisels, or metals that are cast. In short, he has so far advanced *the art plastic*, that it is dubious whether any man since Prometheus has excelled him, not excepting the famous Damophilus and Gorgasus of Pliny.

These arts he employs about materials of English growth, and not much applied to other uses: he makes the stone bottles of a clay in appearance like to tobacco-pipe clay, which will not make tobacco-pipes, though the tobacco-pipe clay will make bottles; so that, that which hath lain buried and useless to the owners may become beneficial to them, by reason of this manufacture, and many working hands get good livelihood, not to speak of the very considerable sums of English coin annually left at home by it."

His first patent was dated April 23, 1671, and granted for the term of 14 years, paying yearly and every year during the said time twenty shillings of lawful money of England. That he continued these new manufactures successfully, is proved by his obtaining at the expiration of this term of 14 years, a renewal of his patent dated June 12, 1684.

'John Houghton, F.R.S., thus speaks of the property of clays, with special reference to that found near Poole, in Dorsetshire, Jan. 12, 1693: "They are dug in square pieces, of the bigness of about half a hundred weight, each, and brought to London and sold in peaceable times, at about eighteen shillings a ton, and now in this time of war at about twenty-three. This clay is used to clay sugar, and the best sort of mugs are made of it. The ingenious Mr. Dwight of Fulham tells me that 'it is the same earth that china ware is made of, and it is made, not by lying long in the earth but in the fire, and that if it were worth the while, we may make as good china here, as any in the world.'

'A few years since if any collector' [that is, of different specimens of porcelain ware] 'had inquired, where any pieces of Moustier's, Fayence, could be found, he would have been told, that even the name had never been heard of as a pottery; yet now we know that this place was celebrated over Europe, in the beginning of the last century and numerous productions can now be furnished, which had before been attributed to Rouen, St. Cloud, and other places. So was it with the productions of Florence (as early as 1575), and the "Henri-Deux" ware of Oirons. Such was also the obscurity once of "the imitation-Cologne ware," so much lauded by Dr. Plot. But now we know that it was extensively made at Fulham, and although it has been hitherto confounded with the German grès itself, yet we can now readily distinguish it and refer to its original source. The company of glass-sellers of London, who were the dealers in that commodity, having contracted for only Dwight's stone ware, to the entire exclusion of the foreign, its sale must have been very extensive. The Fulham stone ware is frequently

seen, at the present day, in collections. It is of an exceedingly hard, close texture, very compact and sonorous, and usually of a grey color ornamented with a brilliant blue enamel, in bands, leaves and flowers. The stalks have frequently four or more lilies running parallel, as though drawn with a flat notched stick on the damp clay. The flowers, as well as the outlines, are raised and painted of a purple or maroon color, sometimes with small ornaments of flowers, and cherubs' heads, and medallions of kings and queens of England, in front, and Latin names and titles and the initials of Charles II., William III., Mary and Anne, and George I. The forms are mugs, jugs, butter-pots, cylindrical or barrel shaped. The jugs are spherical, with straight narrow necks, frequently ornamented in pewter and raised medallions, in front, with the letters C. R. (Carolus, Rex), A. R. (Anna Regina), W. R., and G. R., in the German style of ornamentation.

We must now direct special attention to a most interesting collection of the early productions of the Fulham manufactory, formerly in the possession of Mr. Baylis, of Prior's Bank, who obtained it from the Fulham manufactory, about 1862, in which year he communicated the discovery to "The Art Journal" for October. It is now in the collection of Mr. Reynolds of London.

It consists of about twenty-five specimens, which have been preserved by successive members of the Dwight family, where they had remained, as heir-looms, since the period of their manufacture, and were purchased from the last representative of the family. The statuettes or busts are of grès or stone ware, beautifully modelled: a large bust of Charles II., life-size, wearing the order of St. George and collar; and smaller busts of Charles II., and Catharine of Braganza, and James II., and Mary d'Este—the large wigs, lace-ties, etc., being minutely modelled; and full-length figures of Flora, Minerva and Meleager; a sportsman in the costume of Charles II.'s reign; a girl, holding flowers and two lambs by her side; a girl with her hands clasped, and drapery over her head and around her body, with a skull at her feet and plucked flowers. The last two are probably members of the Dwight family, in representation. There are five stone-ware statuettes, in imitation of bronze—Jupiter, Neptune, Mars, Meleager and Saturn. These last figures are from seven to thirteen inches high. The most interesting relic in stone ware is a beautiful, half-length figure of a dead female child, lying upon a pillow with eyes closed, her hands on her breast clasping a bouquet of flowers, and a broad lace band over her forehead—evidently modelled from the child after death. This most touching memento of one of the earliest of England's potters recalls the words of Dr. Plot, that "he had so far advanced the art plastic," etc., for the child seems almost to breathe again. Fortunately it tells its own tale: on the



back is inscribed Lydia Dwight, d. March 3, 1672—so that it was executed within a year after the taking out of his first patent. There is a large Fayence plateau, twenty-three inches in diameter, in exact imitation of the early "Nevers" ware, covered with a "bleu de Perse" (or Persian blue) enamel, for which that manufacture was celebrated, decorated with white flowers and scrolls—the centre being filled with the royal arms, and the monogram of Charles II. boldly sketched. It is said, with more than mere probability, to have been one of a dinner-service made expressly for this king.

Among the minor productions are a slate-colored bottle, with marbled bands and white figures, in relief, of a church, birds, and a merry Andrew, and in the centre the busts of William and Mary. Another has white figures like the last, and the letter C, a cylindrical rung with stamped ornaments, and in front Hogarth's "Midnight Conversation."

In looking over this collection we are astonished at the variety of Dwight's productions, and the great perfection to which he had brought the potter's art, both in the manipulation of them and the enamel colors employed in their decoration. The figures, busts and groups are exquisitely modelled, and will bear comparison with any contemporary manufactures in Europe; and a careful inspection will convince any unprejudiced mind of the erroneous impression which exists, that, until the time of Wedgwood, the potter's art in England was at a very low ebb, and none but the rudest description of pottery was made, without any attempt to display artistic excellence. Here however we have examples of English pottery, *a century before Josiah Wedgwood's time*, which would not disgrace the atelier of that distinguished potter himself.

The discovery of the two patents granted to John Dwight in 1671, and to Arieno Van Hamme in 1676, now published for the first time, opens a new field for research in another direction. The present proprietor (1871) of the Fulham pottery, Mr. C. J. C. Bailey, possesses two of the old books of receipts and memoranda bearing dates ranging from 1689 to 1695, which he found among some old account books. The receipts found in them he is not willing to make public yet, as he wishes to test their value for himself.

We are permitted to state however, that the materials indicated are identical with those which have constituted the paste of subsequent English manufacturers, with this exception, that, the latter used white clay, fine white sand and ground glass, *while Dwight used the glass-making materials uncombined, to mix with the calcareous white clay.*

There is a tradition in the family, that the production of the classic figures referred to, together with the dinner ware, were made expressly for King Charles' own table; and the finely modelled figures

of grey clay, something like in substance the fine Cologne ware of the same period were confined, or mostly so, to the life of the elder Dwight; for it is a fact well recorded in the family, that he buried all his models, tools and moulds connected with this branch of the manufactory, in some secret place on the premises at Fulham—saying, that the production of such matters was expensive and unremunerative; and, that his successors should not be tempted to perpetuate this part of the business, he concealed the means of doing so from their sight. Search has often been made, and so far in vain, for these hidden treasures.

About two years ago, in pulling down a range of old dilapidated buildings, to make some desired improvements, the diggers came upon a vaulted chamber which had been walled up. It contained a number of stone-ware Bellarmines, of exactly the same form and material as those of the Cologne, with masks under the spouts and medallions in relief and a quantity of fragments of stone-ware, some inlaid with blue and the maroon red color. Many of them had been dispersed before the author saw them, but there were still some left with the characteristics described, as the crest of a stag's head, the interlaced C. L. and C. R. crowned, a fleur de lis, and crowned rosettes inlaid with maroon and blue colors, etc. These were "the fine stone gorges never before made in England," alluded to in the patent of 1684. The term gorge is still used in the factory, to denote a pitcher, which is so called in the invoices at the present day.

In the obituary of "The Gentleman's Magazine" for 1737 we find the following notice: "At Fulham Dr. Dwight, author of several curious treatises on physic. *He was the first that found out the secret to color earthenware like china.* Whether this notice refers to John Dwight, or to his brother Dr. Dwight (Philip) who was vicar of Fulham we cannot satisfactorily decide" [it refers to neither of them, but to *Samuel Dwight, M.D.*, son of John and brother to Dr. Philip]. "The former must have died about this time" [he d. in 1737, see subsequent page], "leaving the business to be carried on by his daughter Margaret Dwight," [she was daughter-in-law of John Dwight and the widow of Samuel Dwight, M.D., at this time] "in partnership with a Mr. Warland" [her son-in-law]. But they were not successful, for in 1746 the Gazette informs us, that Margaret Dwight and Thomas Warland of Fulham were bankrupt. This daughter married subsequently Mr. White, who re-established the pottery. Lysons writing in 1795 says: "The works are still carried on at Fulham, by Mr. White a descendant in the female line of the first proprietor." Mr. White's father, who married one of the Dwight family, obtained a premium in 1761, from "The Society for the Encouragement of Arts," etc., for "the making of crucibles of British materials." On January 25, 1762, William

White of Fulham, potter, took out a patent for his invention of "a new manufacture of crucibles, for the melting of metals, salts, etc., called by the name of white crucibles, or melting pots, made of British materials, and never before made in England, or elsewhere, and which I have lately set up at Fulham: take Stonebridge clay and Dorsetshire clay combined, mix them with Woolwich sand and water—to be trodden with the feet, and then burned."

'In 1813 the manufactory was in the hands of Mr. White, son of the above; and the articles then made were chiefly stone-ware, jars, pots, jugs, etc. The Fulham works remained in the family until 1862 (nearly 200 years) when the last Mr. White died. He was succeeded by Messrs. McIntosh & Clements; but, in consequence of the death of the leading partner, the works were disposed of to Mr. C. J. C. Bailey, the present proprietor (in 1864).

A relic of Alexander Selkirk, a flip-can of stone was made for him at the Fulham factory. Howell, who wrote the introduction to the *Life and Adventures of Alexander Selkirk*, discovered his grand nephew, in the person of John Selcrog, a teacher at Canonmills, near Edinburgh. He had two relics of Selkirk, his walking stick and flip-can. It was of brown-stone ware, holding a pint. It was thus inscribed:

Alexander Selkirk. This is my own.  
When you take me on board ship,  
Pray fill me full with punch or flip.

FULHAM.

It was obtained from the Fulham pottery, about the middle of 1703, while he was waiting for the equipment of The Cinque Port Galley, of which he had been appointed sailing master, and doubtless accompanied him on his voyage to Juan Fernandez, and was highly venerated by the family—being kept locked up for fifty years by one of his nieces." Here ends Mr. J. M. B. Dwight's extract from Chaffee's work.

The author had sought in two distinct forms, to ascertain what he could about the brother of John Dwight of Fulham,\* who was said traditionally (see page 61) to have gone to Barbadoes, and altogether without any result, when fortunately he discovered, in a very incidental manner, the full proof of the fact. A few specimen sheets of a work entitled, "Original Lists of Emigrants, etc., to the American Plantations 1600-1700," by John C. Hotten, Eng., had been sent to this country to J. W. Bouton, New York, and in hastily turning them over, in "A List of the Inhabitants in and about St. Michaels, Barbadoes,

---

\* Fulham, the seat of the palace of the bishop of London, has been famous among other things for its historic trees. Bishop Grindal is recorded, as having so surrounded his palace with foreign and native foliage, that Queen Elizabeth when his guest said that she could not see from her chamber window, for trees.

with their Children, Hired Servants, 'Prentices, Bought Servants and Negroes"—he found the following record:

*"Benj<sup>a</sup> Dweightt and wife  
with 3 children and 2 slaves."*

The clerk who made this record meant evidently in spelling the name to bring out clearly its two strongest phonetic points—the long i-sound of the one vowel in it, and the sharp t-sound at its close.

---

In the Calendar of Oxford University, England, entitled "The Catalogue of Proceeders between Oct. 10, 1659 and Oct. 10, 1800," etc., Astor Library, may be found the following list of Dwights that have at different times in the past taken degrees at that University.

I. Daniel Dwight, M.A., of Yale Coll., Conn., M.A. by diploma, July 19, 1729.

II. George Dwight, Christ Church, B.A., April 20, 1687—Brasenose, M.A., Feb. 5, 1689.

III. John Dwight, Christ Church, B.C.L., Dec. 17, 1661.

IV. Philip Dwight, Christ Church, B.A., June 1, 1693—M.A., April 2, 1696—B. and D.D., July 12, 1712.

V. Samuel Dwight, Christ Church, B.A., May 23, 1691—M.A., Feb. 14, 1693.

VI. Edmund Dwight, Pembroke Coll., M.A., April 11, 1799.

The author desired greatly to ascertain whence the various English Dwights here named came, and how, if at all, they were related to each other. To two of four letters sent to different gentlemen in London and Oxford, he received the following answers—the one from "The Warden of Wadham College, Oxford," "the keeper of the archives," giving a synopsis of the records in his keeping respecting the different parties enumerated and dated Oxford, Jan. 6, 1784; and the other from "The Master of Pembroke College," dated Feb. 12, 1874, correcting an error in the published list of Dwight Proceeders already given.

#### I.

The list of Dwight graduates at Oxford, Eng., as corrected and explained by the keeper of the archives of the University, "J. G."

"I. I can find no record of the matriculation of John Dwight of Christ Church, who proceeded B.C.L., Dec. 17, 1661.

[This was John Dwight of Fulham, the great inventor in porcelain-ware manufacture, of whom all the other Dwights named were sons, except Rev. Daniel Dwight from America. See No. 53, IV.]

II. George Dwight of Christ Church, son of John Dwight of Chester ("Cestrià"), gentleman, aged 18, matriculated 2 July, 1683; B.A., 20

April, 1687; M.A. (of Brasenose College, having probably been elected to a fellowship there), 5 Feb., 1689.

III. Samuel Dwight of Christ Church, son of John Dwight of Wigan, Lancashire, gentleman, aged 18, matriculated 12 July, 1687; B.A., 23 May, 1691; M.A., 14 Feb., 1693.

IV. Philip Dwight of Christ Church, son of John Dwight of Wigan, Lancashire, gentleman, aged 18, matriculated 17 June, 1689; B.A., 1 June, 1693; M.A., 2 April, 1696; B. and D.D., 12 July, 1712.

V. Edmund Dwight of Christ Church, son of John Dwight of Fulham, gentleman, matriculated 2 July, 1692, took no degree. It was not Edmund Dwight, but Edmund *Dwyer* of Pembroke College, who took the degree of M.A. in *April*, 1799.

VI. Daniel Dwight, M.A., of Yale College, Conn., received the degree of M.A. by diploma from Oxford, 19 July, 1729.

OXFORD, Jan. 6, 1874. J. G."

## II.

PEMBROKE COLLEGE, OXFORD, Feb. 12, 1874.

DEAR SIR,—Your letter of inquiry respecting Mr. Edmund Dwight, has reached me. I have searched our register of degrees and I cannot find the name of Dwight. It was an Edmund *Dwyer* who took the degree of M.A. at the time which you mention, April 11, 1799.

I am, very truly yours,

E. EVANS,  
Master of Pembroke.

John Dwight's patent was taken out 23d April, 1671. A copy of it may be seen in "Specifications of Patents in England for years 1637-78," in the Astor Library, New York.

The terms of its royal bestowal are in the usual technical law-language of such documents. Its preamble reads thus:

"Charles the Second, etc. To all to whom these presents shall come, greeting: Whereas we have been informed by the humble petition of John Dwight, Gentleman, that he has discovered the mystery of transparent earthen ware, vulgarly called Cologne ware; and that he has designed to introduce the manufacture of the said wares into our kingdom of England, where they have not hitherto been wrought or made, know ye," etc.

### Its Renewal.

On June 12, 1684, under the head of "Dwight's New Manufacture of Earthenware," Specifications of Patents, etc., years 1678-92, we find the following:

"Charles the Second, etc., greeting: Whereas John Dwight, Gentleman, hath represented unto us that by his own industry and at his own

proper costs and charges, he hath invented and set up at Fulham in our county of Middlesex, several new manufactures of earthen wares called by the name of white gorges, marbled porcelain vessels, statues and figures and fine stone gorges and vessels, never before made in England or elsewhere; and also discovered the mystery of transparent porcelain and opaceous red and dark colored porcelain or China and Persian wares and the mystery of the Cologne or stone wares; and is endeavoring to settle manufactures of all the said wares within this our kingdom of England, know ye," etc.

---

The foregoing interesting details concerning the English Dwights were gathered, at various times, and from different quarters, by the author so successfully, only by determined effort to seek for all possible facts obtainable wherever the least suggestion was given of their existence. Very fortunately he is able to supplement the general record thus furnished of them, by quite a complete view in detail of their family-history, from John Dwight of Fulham down to the present hour.

When settling a bill, some ten years since, in a bookseller's store in New York, his eye chanced to fall, while waiting on the dilatory movements of the clerk, on a bill lying before him drawn against Henry T. Dwight of Melbourne, Australia. This was a new name in his calendar. On writing to him, supposing that he was some stray American, whose name had hitherto failed to reach his ears, he was delighted to find, that he was one of the Fulham Dwights, and both able and disposed to give a connected view of their genealogy. No Dwight has shown a more appreciative and friendly interest in the effort herein made, to do justice to the memory of all known Dwights in the earth, living or dead. Mr. Henry Tolman Dwight was a large bookseller, in Melbourne, of books old and new, native and foreign, who, while doing business in the city, lived at a pleasant country seat, a few miles out of town, where he could delight himself and wife with trees and flowers and rural enjoyments of all kinds, although having no children to enjoy them with him. But for his affliction with the asthma, which led him to seek Australia for his health, and which he found greatly improved there, his American namesakes would have been sure, as they would have been glad, to greet him among them, as a most welcome guest. In all his many most acceptable letters to the author, his heart flings out uniformly words of friendly salutation to his kinsmen one and all on this side of the great Pacific.

A BRIEF ACCOUNT OF  
THE FAMILY HISTORY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN DWIGHT OF FULHAM, ENGLAND.

John Dwight, from Oxfordshire, grad. at Oxford University in 1661, must have been born about 1639,\* or at least not much later. If the English history of his ancestors and of ours is ever adequately traced out, the guess is freely ventured by the author, that he will be found to have been a nephew of John Dwight of Dedham, Mass., and to have been named alike after him and after a grandfather of the same name, father to our John. These are guesses which the author hopes to find some day to be realities.

John Dwight of Fulham is shown abundantly, by the foregoing records of his enterprising and useful life, to have been a man of liberal culture, of a very high order of talent, and of great energy and perseverance.

A graduate of Oxford in the study of the civil law, and private secretary to three successive bishops of Chester (one of them at least noted as a man of letters, Bishop Brian Walton), he was also the *inventor* (not introducer from abroad) of one of the most useful and beautiful of all arts, that of porcelain manufacture in England. He became thus the direct cause and inspiring source of an untold amount of comfort to England, and to all the civilized world, as well as of a vast amount of national wealth to his native land. He is shown in the accounts given of him, and of the products of his skill, by English writers themselves, to have been a man of very superior constructive and executive talents. He had plainly the genius of a designer and sculptor, of the first class. His inventive faculties seem to have had a spring and force in them, that not only swept every obstacle to success away before them, but bore him off also from his original plan of his life-work as a student of law.

By searching the history of the bishopric of Chester, it appears that John Dwight was appointed Register and Scribe by Bishop Walton June 29, 1661, who d. in 5 months afterwards, Nov. 29, 1661, aet. 62; that Henry Ferne was consecrated Feb. 1, 1661-2, but died very soon, and never took his seat; and that George Hall was consecrated the next day, and d. Aug. 23, 1668.

Whom he married, or when, the author has not been able to find.

---

\* This supposes him to have been at his graduation as B.C.L. at least 21 or 22 years old. His son, Dr. Philip Dwight, who d. in 1729 aet. 58 and was therefore born in 1671, was graduated B.A. in 1693, when aet. 22. See page 74.

He must have been married somewhere between the years 1663 and '5. His wife's first name was Lydia.

He is shown to have been a man of tender sensibilities, as might easily be suspected of one having so much genius, in what is said of his beautiful and touching representation, in stone ware, of his little deceased angel-daughter, who had in her own name Lydia, that of his wife also.

He died in 1703, aet. probably, about 65. She died in 1709. (See previous page.) The Henry Dwight whose will was proved in 1670, from Middlesex, in which shire Fulham was, may be safely guessed to have been one of his "several brothers."

He had at any rate four sons as students at Oxford University (Christ Church); of two of whom somewhat of their subsequent history has been ascertained; and of one of them, Dr. Philip Dwight, much.

I. George Dwight, b. in 1665, B.A. April 20, 1687, and M.A. Feb. 5, 1689.

II. Samuel Dwight, M.D., b. in 1669, B.A. May 23, 1691, and M.A. Feb. 14, 1693.

III. Philip Dwight, D.D., b. in 1671, B.A. June 1, 1693, and D.D. July 12, 1712.

IV. Edmund Dwight, b. in 1676, matriculated when aet. 16, July 2, 1692, but took no degree. He d. probably before graduation.

[Second generation.]

II. Samuel Dwight, M.D., born in 1669; m. wife Margaret.

He was for some years a practising physician at Fulham, and probably to the end of his life; although carrying on, after his father's death (1703-37), the manufacture of porcelain which he had established. This would seem quite certain, from the publication of his three medical works, the last as late as 1731: "De Vomitione" (concerning vomiting) in 1722, London; another, "De Hydropibus" (concerning different forms of dropsy), London, 1725; and another, "De Febribus" (concerning fevers), London, 1731. He d. in 1737: his wife Margaret did not die until after 1746.

They had one child: 1. Lydia Dwight. She married Thomas Warland. After Dr. Samuel Dwight's death, he carried on with his mother-in-law the Fulham Pottery. They, however, failed in 1746, and ere long he died. By this marriage she had five children, four of whom at any rate (see previous page), died in early childhood. She m., for a second husband, a Mr. White, in 1751. They had one son, William White, who had a son Charles White, and three daughters. Mrs. Lydia White d. in 1765.

[Second generation.]

III. Rev. Philip Dwight, D.D. (son of John and Lydia Dwight, of



Fulham), b. in 1771, graduated at Oxford in 1693, m. about 1697, Jane Owen (dau. of Nathaniel Owen). [Her brother, Edward Owen, left to the town of Fulham a bequest of £1,000, in 1710, for charitable uses. By a decree of the Court of Chancery, obtained by Dr. Philip Dwight, £300 of the same were appropriated to educating poor children of the parish of Fulham.] The author is not able to add anything to the description given of Dr. Philip Dwight, in his epitaph already presented (page 60). He d. Dec. 25, 1729: she d. 1729.

They had two sons: I. Philip Dwight Jr., of Bromley, Middlesex; and II. John Dwight, of Stratford, Essex.

[Third generation.]

I. Philip Dwight, Jr., lived in Bromley, Middlesex. On becoming of age, he received a large fortune. "He was" (says H. T. Dwight, Esq., of Melbourne), "a wild and dissolute youth, and at 27 years of age a ruined man. I have heard my aunt say, that, when she was a girl, the old folks spoke of remembering the scapegrace, as he drove his five-in-hand along the Fulham road. He must have been a somewhat remarkable man, with a tinge of the true metal in him; for, when broken in fortune, he articed himself and faithfully served his time, to learn the then novel art of block-cutting (that is, blocks used for the printing of calicoes, paper-hangings, etc.), in which he excelled all his associates. I have heard an old block-cutter say, that, when he was an apprentice, he used to hear his employer say of any one who excelled others in the art: 'Ah! he will never make a Philip Dwight.' The vice of deep potations never left him and he died at an early age without issue."

II. John Dwight (son of Rev. Dr. Philip Dwight and Jane Owen) m. Melisent ——— (dau. of the proprietor of the Brompton Brewery). She brought him a large property. She was a woman of great personal beauty. He d. under 40. She d. in 1742. They had but one child, John Dwight, Jr.

[Fourth Generation.]

I. John Dwight, Jr. (son of John and Melisent Dwight), b. about 1735, m. June 4, 1778, Elizabeth King, at Bromley Church, Essex, b. probably about 1753. He d. Nov. 10, 1802. They had 12 children.

[Fifth Generation.]

I. Elizabeth Dwight, b. April 7, 1779, who m. a Mr. Oakes, and d. without issue.

II. John Joseph Dwight, b. May 8, 1780, d. May 1823.

III. Susannah Dwight, b. Aug. 24, 1781, d. young.

IV. Lucy Dwight, b. Dec. 28, 1782, m. Thomas Peacock.

V. Melisent Dwight, b. Oct. 7, 1784, d. June, 1786.

VI. Richard Dwight, b. May 29, 1786, d. July, 1824.

VII. Mary King Dwight, b. Nov. 21, 1787, m. Richard Preston of Norwood, Surrey.

VIII. Jane Dwight, b. June 17, 1789, m. William Benton, of Norwood.

IX. Celia Dwight, b. in 1790, m. Thomas Lubbock of London.

X. James Dwight, b. March, 31, 1791.

XI. Melisent Dwight, b. Dec. 22, 1793, m. Joseph Shaw of Vauxhall.

XII. Joseph Dwight, b. about 1795, d. soon.

II. John Joseph Dwight, b. May 8, 1780, m. a Miss Wilson. He d. May, 1823.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

I. Susan Dwight, who m. William Etheridge.

II. Joseph Dwight. Of him says H. T. Dwight, Esq., of Melbourne :  
“ Mr. White of Fulham, desiring to purchase the family-vault, then falling into decay, he several times sought his consent to buy it. He being of an impetuous spirit, and, being asked anew at a time when he had met with some pecuniary losses, assented ; and, for the paltry sum of £40 sterling, allowed the resting place of our kindred to pass out of our hands.”

He m. a Miss Walkins, and had 3 daughters.

III. Charles Dwight.

IV. Esther Dwight.

V. John Dwight, who m. and had 2 sons.

VI. James Dwight, who resided at Barking, Essex, formerly, but of late (since 1864) has removed to Plumstead, Kent.

VII. Richard Dwight, who was drowned in Barking Creek, a tributary of the Thames, in his childhood.

[Fifth Generation.]

IV. Lucy Dwight (dau. of John Dwight, Jr., and Elizabeth King), b. Dec. 28, 1782, m. Thomas Peacock, and lived for many years at Kennington, near London, and died, full of years and honor. She had six children : Lucy, Thomas, Eliza, Marianna, Joseph and Jane.

VI. Richard Dwight (son of John Dwight, Jr., and Elizabeth King), b. May 29, 1786, ran away from home in his youth, to avoid being apprenticed to a chemist and druggist, and joined a man-of-war. He became, after some years, an officer in the employment of the East India Company, and, while serving as purser on board one of their ships, off Table Bay, Cape of Good Hope, Africa, he was conversing with a fellow-officer one day, when he was struck by a sail, as it suddenly filled

He kept an inn, near Christ Church Hospital, Newgate Street, London. "He was a civic notability for more than 20 years. Although successful in business, he made no provision for old age. One of his sons died in early manhood, and, his wife dying soon afterwards, the old man, worn down with grief, followed them quickly to the grave."

Their children were Thomas, who died, as above mentioned, and two others that died early.

X. James Dwight (son of John Dwight, Jr., and Elizabeth King), b. March 31, 1791, m. Anne Staines about 1818.

[Sixth Generation.] Children.

I. James Dwight, Jr., who m. Fanny Thomas, and has a numerous family. He is a coach-builder in London, in Old-Church-Lane, White Chapel.

II. Thomas Dwight, who m. a Miss Smith and has 3 children: Charles, b. in 1843; Thomas, Jr., b. in 1845; and Emily, b. in 1849.

[This must have been the Thomas Dwight, whom Dr. William T. Dwight of Portland, Me., speaks on a subsequent page of having met, with William and Thomas Dwight, his brothers, in 1845, in London.] He is a coach-builder in London.

III. William Dwight, who is also a coach-builder in London, and is married.

IV. John Dwight, who is married and has several children.

V. Henry Dwight, who has also several children. He and his brother John have been for several years connected with the stage, and are prosperous in worldly affairs.

VI. Celia Dwight, who m. a Mr. Reid, and d. on her passage to Australia, leaving several children, all girls. He was the first of the family to visit Oceanica.

VII. Eliza, and

VIII. Emily Dwight, both married.

[Fifth Generation.]

XI. Melisent Dwight (dau. of John Dwight, Jr., and Elizabeth King), b. Dec. 22, 1793, m. Joseph Shaw of Vauxhall, who kept a large bakery at Battersea.

They had three daughters, Mary, Eliza and Harriet, and one son.

Said Henry T. Dwight of Melbourne, of his four aunts above mentioned, Mrs. Preston, Mrs. Benton, Mrs. Lubbock and Mrs. Shaw: "These old ladies (for such they were, when I knew them), were all tall, handsome and noble-looking, and splendid specimens of woman-kind."

His mother, Mrs. Ann (Mead) Dwight, still lives in Melbourne. "A bit of romance concerning her marriage to his father is worth repeating. Mr. William Ford, her first husband, took a sea-voyage for his health on board of an E. India vessel, on which Mr. Richard Dwight was purser, whose high mental and moral qualities won his esteem. Dying on shipboard, at the early age of 25, he requested him to go and see his wife, on his return to England, and bear the sad news of his death to her, himself. It was on this errand of tender sympathy that he first saw her, who became in the end his own beloved and affectionate wife."

The name Dwight is, he said, rare in England, and he never met with it in any provincial directory.

I cannot close this account of the Fulham race of Dwights so kindly furnished—up to the very best of his means for doing so—by Henry T. Dwight, of Melbourne, without adding some extracts from his general correspondence.

He says: Aug. 22, 1866:

"I highly appreciate the sentiment of birth that must necessarily animate you to engage in such a labor of love. It is somewhat strange, that you should have written to me; for, without assuming any superiority over my beloved kinsmen, I think that I am the only one, except my dear brother who died some years since, that could have given you any information worth the having. Many a time in my youth has my heart yearned to know something of the American Dwights. Had my health allowed it, I should long ere this have visited your wonderful continent. A chord of tender sympathy with you was touched strongly, when I heard of the sad losses that you suffered during the late war.

Of the few Dwights in the dear old land, scattered here and there, much cannot be said. John and Richard passed away early. James, who lived to be over 60, was a man of fine, earnest, manly qualities of character, a good father, and an upright citizen; but, being much engrossed with the cares of business, and of a large family, he had little leisure for gathering up any records of the past. I remember some family relics in his possession, and, in particular, two quaint-looking, old-fashioned copper vessels, with the name of Rev. Philip Dwight engraved upon them.

From my youth up, I have been proud of my name. A vague ideal has ever haunted me, that our history was worth inquiring into. But diversities of feeling among our kindred, and the indifference of the prosperous towards those less favored, and absorption of mind in matters of immediate, individual interest, have combined to diminish it.

interest of our family generally in its own history. Were I in England, I would joyfully aid you to the best of my ability.

My brother was always strongly impressed with the idea, that the family had lost much valuable property in Fulham ; and I myself fully believe, that whole tracts of valuable, suburban property, really belonging to our family, have passed into other hands without any legal conveyance of the same. My brother was urged to push the matter to a test ; but it required such a large sum of money, to make any effective movement in the case, that he wisely declined the undertaking.

Among my collection of prints, I have a portrait of your illustrious grandfather, Prest. Dwight. His works are used here as a text-book for his theological students, by a distinguished Dr. of the U. P. Church, and I have imported and sold very many copies of them.

And now, dear Sir, I lovingly greet you, all you American Dwights. To the aged, tender my utmost respect : to the young, my best hopes for their future well-doing and happiness ; and to the middle-aged, the right hand of good fellowship. And that you may, each and all, enjoy God's best earthly gift to men, good health, is the earnest prayer of

Yours very faithfully,

HENRY TOLMAN DWIGHT."

Under date of January 24, 1868, he says :

"I had heard recently of some Dwights as living in the neighborhood of Barkhamstead and Great Marlow, Buckinghamshire, Eng. ; and, singular enough, I am able to verify the statement as true, for a short time ago, a friend who lived in Ballaaratt, one of our principal provincial townships, here, said, that there was a man named Eli Dwight, living within four miles of that place. Being in Ballaaratt, a few days afterwards, I engaged a car and went out to see this Dwight, and found him at work in his humble occupation, as a shoemaker. He told me, that, he came from High Wycombe and that he had two brothers in the 90th regiment of foot in India. He had a sister residing near him, the wife of a miner. He was a quiet, well-behaved man in appearance, and had the external characteristics that mark our stock, repose of manner, carefulness of speech, etc. I saw the sister, also, and a goodly dame is she. He has an uncle living, he thinks, who, with his father, was a sub-contractor on The Great Western Railway in England—where they lost what money they had previously accumulated. His parents dying and leaving no property behind them—he with his brothers and sister became chargeable to the parish, in their childhood. In the course of time, his brothers joined the army ; while he and his sister, some 14 years ago (1854), found their way hither, among the early emigrants to Australia.

He knew nothing of any other family of Dwights. My opinion is, that, when John Dwight of Oxford came to London, he must have left some members of his family there; and hence those of High Wycombe.

I am, yours faithfully,

H. T. DWIGHT."

The writer is sorry to be compelled to add that, by a letter sent from Melbourne, Sept. 9, 1873, and received Nov. 19, 1873, he learns that Mr. Dwight died of disease of the heart, June 13, 1871, æt. 47. Says George M. Harless, Esq., his executor, in communicating the fact: "For many years he suffered from asthma, but it appears that his heart was affected also. His business has been completely broken up, and his large collection of second-hand books, the largest on this side of the line (about 20,000 volumes), has been sold at auction. He left no children. His brother's two children, and their mother are still alive. Theodore is in Melbourne: Isabella has gone on a visit to a friend in India. Thomas Dwight, a cousin to Mr. H. T. Dwight, lives a few miles from Melbourne, who has two sons and a daughter, who m. a Mr. Miller, who was manager for Mr. H. T. Dwight. There is also another cousin here, I think, of the name of Ford.

He left all his property, after his wife's death, who has a life interest in it, to The University of Melbourne. His wife and myself were executors of his will, and I am now the sole trustee of his property. I knew him from the time of his coming here to his death, some 14 years, and saw him, daily, I believe, during that time. He has often mentioned you to me. I supposed, that the newspaper containing a notice of his death had been sent to you. He thought a great deal of 'the Dwight race' in America; and I believe that, that was the cause of his leaving his property in the end to the Melbourne University.

Yours most respectfully,

GEORGE M. HARLESS,  
Hotham, Victoria, Australia."

Rev. Dr. William T. Dwight of Portland, Me. (see page for No. 124, VII.), was in London in 1847, and saw there Henry, Thomas and William Dwight, brothers, who were employed in the Treasury Department of the Government, at that time (doubtless those of the same name in London, now, sons of James Dwight and Anne Staines, [see on page 81], carriage-builders). They were plain business-men in appearance. They told him that "they supposed, that the family came originally from Holland" [a fragment this, of that old, vague tradition about the De Witts], "and that it was a tradition among them,

that a brother of their ancestor had gone to America." [This is the remains, of course, of the story of the Caribbee emigration.] "The name was somewhat common, they said, in the South and west of England, and was to be found among plain but honest men."

Their knowledge in the premises extended of course no farther, than among the Dwights of Fulham ancestry.

Before dismissing from mind this long but very valuable account of the Dwight Family-History in England, running parallel in time with that of the Dedham Dwights of America, it will be worth the while to observe, carefully, how a family becomes greatly exalted in its tone and type, by high educational advantages well improved; and how infallibly it becomes at once deteriorated, when those facilities for personal improvement are either helplessly lost, or wantonly neglected.

The earliest account of the tradition at Fulham about the DeWitt origin of the Dwight family, which the author has found, dates back no further than 1795. In the *Patronymica Britannica*, "Dwight" is said to be "possibly a corruption of Thwaite." There are no etymological difficulties in such a supposition. It is a question of history and of fact. When one remembers that Catlin is a corruption of Kirkland and Cothren of Colquhoun and Hatfield of Heathfield, it seems quite easy to admit the possibility of this conjectured derivation of our family name.

Thwaite means an open clearing in a forest, for the purposes of pasturage or tillage. It is found as the terminal syllable in a large number of compound forms of English names. One of these sounds certainly so much like our name that it might naturally seem to be a fuller form of it, namely Douthwaite (see *Hist. and Antiq. of Durham, Eng.*, vol. iv. p. 42).

Another item of separate interest can be added to the accumulated details already presented concerning the English Dwights.

It was discovered by Prof. Theodore W. Dwight of the Columbia Coll. Law School (the author's brother), in some searches for other purposes made in the Astor Library in New York.

The following extract is found in a book entitled: "The Endowment of Charities of the City of London, reprinted at large from 17 Reports of the Commissioners for inquiring concerning Charities. With a copious Index. London, 1829."

"Parish of St. Peter's Cornhill,  
Dwight's Gift.

William Dwight by his will, dated the 11<sup>th</sup> of April 1637, gave to the parson and churchwardens of the parish of St. Peter's, Cornhill, a

86 *Brief History of Timothy Dwight of Medfield, Mass.,*

rent-charge of 30 shillings, to be paid annually, out of a messuage in Leadenhall Street, in which he dwelt, and to be distributed to the poor of the parish in sea-coal, as directed by the vestry.

The house thus charged is No. 107 Leadenhall Street, now occupied by Messrs Norie & Co. who pay the rent charge regularly. It is applied by the parish officers in occasional gifts of coal, or money for the purchase of coals, among the poor of the parish, distinct from the relief given from the rates."

Another record was found of a gift by him of 40 shillings, out of his lands at Sudbury (the one probably in Norfolk Co.), Eng., in a History of Charities in England, found in the Astor Library by the author.

---

BRIEF HISTORY OF  
TIMOTHY DWIGHT OF MEDFIELD, MASS.,  
BROTHER, PROBABLY, OF JOHN DWIGHT OF DEDHAM.

It is evident that the old story, with which so many lineal traditions of other American families begin, of two brothers coming over together to the new world, to found their fortunes here, must be, for substance, the beginning of a true account of the Dwight family in this country. The hint of this fact, which had passed into utter oblivion in the family, was obtained by the author from Savage's Genealogical History of New England (vol. ii. pp. 85-6). In a list here given of the early Dwights of Massachusetts, occurs the following statement: "Timothy Dwight of Dedham (perhaps brother of John), at Hampton, in 1640, made freeman June 2, 1641, and representative in 1652 for Medfield, where he resided many years, and where he died in 1677."

He died March 9, 1676-7, in *Dedham*, a few days after the burning of Medfield, when he was sorely wounded by the Indians.

By the kindness of Rev. Charles C. Sewell of Medfield, Mass., the following facts have been furnished from the town-records of that place (recently destroyed from any chance of further consultation by fire). Timothy Dwight of Medfield had a wife Maria, who d. Feb. 8, 1669; and he m. July 8, 1669, Dorcas dau. of John Watson, of Roxbury. His widow m. for a second husband May 8, 1677, John Adams.

At a meeting of the inhabitants of Dedham, October 14, 1649, an act concerning such things as relate to a village, to be erected at a place called Boggistoe, were present John and Timothy Dwight. John appears to have been one of the first selectmen of this village (Medfield). Among the names and signatures of those intending to become inhabitants



tants of this village, and to whom grants of land were made, was Timothy [sup>sign] Dwight. John's name is not recorded, as he staid in Dedham. The village was named Meadfield. Among the first and largest grants of land in it were several, at different times, to Timothy Dwight, but none also to John of Dedham. Among later grants, we find one to John of Medfield, son of Timothy by his second marriage, "being the remainder of his father's share in a division of land granted by the town in 1674." John of Dedham, the supposed uncle of John of Medfield, was present at several town meetings in 1649-50. In 1650 he and Timothy were chosen surveyors of highways in Medfield.

In the History of Dedham we read, that, the settlement at Medfield was made in 1649, and that seven men from Dedham were appointed a committee, of whom John Dwight was one, "to have the management of affairs at Medfield, until such a company should be associated together, as the town of Dedham shall judge meet for that work and trust." Three of the committee removed to Medfield—but not John Dwight. Among the forty-three names subscribed to form the society, occurs that of Timothy Dwight.

In the account of "Medfield's Contribution to Harvard College, in 1678" (see Savage's Gen. Hist. N. E., vol. x. p. 50), occurs the following fragmentary notice of Timothy Dwight, of Medfield:

"Copied from the original MS. by Mr. John Dean.

This is a true copye of the subscription of the inhabittance of Med-Field, towards the building of the new Collidge at Cambridg.

<i>Imprimus.</i>	<i>lb.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>	<i>Imprimus.</i>	<i>lb.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Mr. John Wilson, . . . . .	2	00	00	Mr. Henry Smith, . . . .	0	08	00
Mr. Thomas Wright, . . . .	0	03	00	Mr. Timothy Dwight, . .	0	10	00

And many others."

Timothy Dwight was the largest contributor of them all but one—giving double the amount of any one else, except John Wilson and Henry Smith, one of whom gave more, and the other less, than himself: the whole contribution of the place being but five pounds.

The following note is added by George Barbour, "in the name and by order of our pastor and selectmen."

"Much Honored Gentlemen,

We judge it our duty to declare, that in this paper is Conteyned the whole and full Guift of y<sup>e</sup> poore inhabitants of Meadfeild, in the day of it; w<sup>th</sup> what was then pay'd in the specie given and subscribed; and had there been any such solicitous motion from the overse<sup>rs</sup>. of that to have p'served the gift in corne, as exprestly Given, we may say

88 *Brief History of Timothy Dwight, of Medfield, Mass.,*

with truth, that it might have bein had and pay'd; but since God hath seen it meet to turn the wheele of his good Providence towards us, in letting loose ye Barbarous nations vpon vs, that much of our toune hath bein Consumed, many lives and estates lost, and some few, exprest in a noate hereto Annixt, hy y<sup>e</sup> enemy brought to great want and inability to p'forme, scarsly able to suport themselves—y<sup>e</sup> fourteen bushells of Indian Corne and one bushell of wheate then subscribed we humbly desire those p'sons may be excused and Indulged:—and for the Rest yet behind, if the Hono<sup>r</sup>ble Court shall see cause to appoint one or two of our Towne and Impower them to Gather it vp, it may and will be had so as ( ) please to take care and gett it doune and Receive it. All which is hoped will Reach this Honorable Court's satisfaction, w<sup>ch</sup> will be Acceptable to, Honorable Sirs,

Your very Humble Servant,

George Barbour.”

The first minister of Medfield, Rev. John Wilson, Jr. (son of Rev. John of Boston), kept so far, as can be found, no church records; so that no light can be found in any such way concerning Timothy Dwight of that place.

If he had any children by his first marriage no record of the fact has been found by the author. If there were any, they passed away so early, as not to leave a trace of their earthly existence behind them. He is believed to have been, at the time of his second marriage, at least 56 years old.

His children by Dorcas Watson were:

3. i. Timothy, b. July 23, 1670. This is all that is known of him. He may possibly be found, some day, or his brother, Capt. John Dwight, to have been the ancestor of the Shirley Dwights, who have lost all early accounts of their ancestry in this country. But probably he died soon.
4. ii. John Dwight, b. and d. June 28, 1672.
5. iii. Capt. John Dwight, b. May 3, 1675. He m. about 1696–7, wife, Elizabeth. Her family name is not given. A genealogist is often reminded, by the indifferent records obtained of the parentage of the wives of the early settlers of our country, of their want, with the sterner virtues that they possessed, of that gallant appreciation of woman, which is one of the best marks of our more advanced, social progress.

He was one of the first proprietors and settlers of Sturbridge, Mass., in 1729–31; but he seems to have returned ere long to Medfield again,

where he was one of the selectmen in 1738, and was also town-clerk, at one time. He d. March 30, 1751, aet. 56 : she d. April 9, 1758.

Children :

6. i. Elizabeth Dwight, b. Feb. 7, 1698, m. Dea. Peter Balch.
7. ii. Timothy Dwight, b. in 1700, d. Nov. 12, 1715, aet. 15.
8. iii. Dorcas Dwight, b. April 5, 1703, m. Josiah Ellis.
9. iv. Keziah Dwight, b. Sept. 18, 1705, m. William Plympton.
10. v. Sarah Dwight, b. Aug. 30, 1708, m. April 3, 1732, Joseph Clark.
11. vi. Sibyl Dwight, b. July 27, 1711, d. Aug. 29, 1711.
12. vii. Hannah Dwight, b. about 1713. She is recorded in the church records as being baptized with all the preceding children, except Sibyl, on Jany. 30, 1714.
13. viii. Seth Dwight, b. Nov. 5, 1716.

6. i. Elizabeth Dwight, b. Feb. 7, 1698, m. April 22, 1725, Peter Balch, made deacon in church Nov. 25, 1739 : lived at Medfield.

Children :

14. 1. Sarah Balch, b. Nov. 25, 1734.
  15. 2. Mary Balch, b. in 1735, d. Oct. 25, 1736.
  8. iii. Dorcas Dwight, b. April 5, 1703, m. Dec. 29, 1726, Josiah Ellis Medfield.
- Children :
16. 1. Dorcas Ellis, bapt. Feb. 8, 1727, O. S.
  17. 2. Esther Ellis, bapt. Jany. 24, 1730.
  18. 3. Elizabeth Ellis, bapt. Sept. 24, 1732.
  19. 4. Nahum Ellis, bapt. Sept. 29, 1734.
  20. 5. Keziah Ellis, bapt. Sept. 18, 1737.
  21. 6. Mercy Ellis, bapt. April 4, 1742.
  9. iv. Keziah Dwight, b. Sept. 18, 1705, m. Nov. 3, 1725, William Plympton of Medfield. He d. April 27, 1770 : she d. Nov. 11, 1776.
- Children :
22. 1. Abigail Plympton, b. July 26, 1726.
  23. 2. Mary Plympton, b. Oct. 8, 1728.
  24. 3. Caroline Plympton, b. Feb. 24, 1730.
  25. 4. William Plympton, b. Jany. 20, 1732.
  26. 5. Gershom Plympton, b. Jany. 14, 1734.
  27. 6. Amy Plympton, b. July 22, 1737, d. April 29, 1762.
  28. 7. Keziah Plympton, b. March 20, 1740.
  29. 8. Frederic Plympton, b. March 10, 1742.
  13. viii. Seth Dwight, b. Nov. 5, 1716, m. Dec. 4, 1740, Hannah Fisher. He d. of small-pox, Nov. 19, 1776, aet. 60. He was moderator, selectman, and treasurer of the town for

90 *Brief History of Timothy Dwight, of Medfield, Mass.,*

many years, and one of its leading citizens at all times.

She d. June 18, 1792. Children :

30. 1. Patty Dwight, b. Nov. 2, 1747, m. Jonathan Metcalf of Boston.
31. 2. Timothy Dwight, b. Sept. 7, 1750.
32. 3. Hannah Dwight, b. May 6, 1753, d. Nov. 5, 1761.

The house, which Seth Dwight built in Medfield, is still standing, and is large and handsome and in fine condition, being now occupied by Mrs. John Derby, grand-daughter of Rev. Mr. Townsend, who owned it subsequently to Mr. Dwight.

31. 2. Timothy Dwight (son of Seth and Hannah Dwight), b. Sept. 7, 1750, had a wife Caroline (family-name not given nor date of marriage). After the date of 1789, he is described in the town records as Dr. Timothy Dwight. He is said to have been dissipated, and to have led a very irregular life. He had a second wife, Experience, who d. March 2, 1800.

He is the Timothy Dwight referred to in Sabine's "American Loyalists," who in the Revolutionary War was surgeon's mate of the American Dragoons. Children :

*By first wife :*

33. i. Orion Dwight, b. Dec. 3, 1775, d. Aug. 18, 1776.
34. ii. Hannah Dwight, b. April 1, 1786.

*By second wife :*

35. iii. Timothy Dwight, b. Nov. 27, 1789. He, the last male member of the descendants of Timothy Dwight of Medfield, the settler, so far as is known, was brought, in a very diseased and forlorn state, to the Alms House, at Medfield; where after a few weeks he died Dec. 7, 1853. He had no legal settlement anywhere else, and had none there, except from the mere accident of his birth in that place.

The "Thomas Dwight of Dedham, freeman in 1638," that Farmer mentions, can be no other than this Timothy Dwight of Medfield. If he was in Dedham in 1638, the evidence would be made very strong by such fact, that he must have come over hither with his brother John, instead of possibly a few years subsequently.

We have in the following record a picture worth preserving of the mingled loyalty and love of personal freedom, that Timothy Dwight and his fellow-townsmen declared themselves to possess 200 years ago.

On Oct. 19, 1664, a memorial was sent to the General Court of Massachusetts, signed by 45 of the inhabitants of Medfield, one of whom was Timothy Dwight, of which the following is a copy :

"To The Honored Genl. Court: &c. Forasmuch as we have heard, that, there have been presentations made unto his majesty concerning divisions amongst us, and dissatisfaction about the present government of this colony, we, the inhabitants and householders of Medfield, do hereby testify our unanimous satisfaction in adhering to the present government, so long and orderly established, and our earnest desire of the continuance thereof, and of all the liberties pertaining thereunto, which are contained in the charter granted by King James and King Charles, the first of famous memory; under the encouragement and security of which charter, we or our fathers ventured over the ocean into this wilderness, through great hazards charges and difficulties.

And we humbly desire that our honored General Court would address themselves by humble petition to his majesty, for his royal favor in the continuance of the present establishment, and of all the privileges thereof, and that we may not be subjected to the arbitrary power of any, who are not chosen by this people according to their patent.

So, earnestly begging the sweet presence and blessing of God on all your faithful endeavors, we shall rest full obedience to support the present government, with our persons and estates.

Yours," etc.


---

#### THE HISTORY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN DWIGHT OF DEDHAM, MASS.

---

John Dwight, the common ancestor, it is believed, of all who now legitimately bear his family-name upon this continent, came, in the latter part of 1634 or beginning of 1635, from Dedham, England, to this country. In "The History of Dedham, Mass., from the beginning of its settlement in September 1635 to May 1827," by Erastus Worthington, Boston, 1827, occurs (p. 31) the following statement: "The celebrated John Rogers of Dedham in England, had been forbidden to preach, before our first settlers came to this country. Many of his people emigrated to this country, and several to this town. John Dwight and his son Timothy Dwight, and John Rogers and John Page, were of this number. From this circumstance we may suppose, that the General Court gave to this place the name of Dedham."

How John Rogers of Dedham, England, was related to the celebrated martyr of the same name, the author pretends not to say. The John Rogers who came hither with our ancestor was, as he supposes, his son. Rev. John Rogers was one of those lecturers, chiefly Puritans, "who," as Neal says (Hist. of the Puritans, vol. ii. p. 226), "not being satisfied with a full conformity, so as to take upon them



the care of souls, only preached in the afternoons, being chosen and maintained by the people. They were strict Calvinists, warm and affectionate preachers, and distinguished themselves by a religious observance of the Lord's day, by a bold opposition to popery and the new ceremonies, and by an uncommon severity of life. The lecturers had very popular talents, and drew great numbers of people after them. Bishop Laud would often say: "They were the most dangerous enemies of the State, because by their prayers and sermons they awakened the people's disaffection, and therefore must be suppressed." Many lecturers were put down, "among whom were the Rev. John Rogers of Dedham, Daniel Rogers of Wethersfield, Hooker of Chelmsford, and many others." Says Neal, of Rogers again (vol. ii. p. 303), "Great numbers of the most useful and laborious preachers in all parts of the country were buried in silence, and forced to abscond from the fury of the High Commission, among whom were the famous Mr. John Dod and Mr. John Rogers of Dedham, one of the most awakening preachers of his age, of whom Bishop Brownrigg used to say, that he did more good with his wild notes, than we (the bishops) with our set music." For many interesting particulars in the history of John Rogers and his times, see Neal.

Such were the events transpiring in England, from out of which John Dwight came to this country, and such was the man, from under whose preaching he set forth as a pilgrim for the wild new world before him here. It was but fourteen years before (Dec. 22, 1620) that the first pilgrims had landed on Plymouth Rock. He came not, like many in long after years, to better his fortunes, but, like the first originators of American ideas and institutions, to found a church without a bishop, and a government without a king. He and his companions from Dedham settled first at Watertown, Mass., where, except John Page, they staid but a short time. On the 7th of September, 1630, names were formally given to Watertown, Dorchester and Boston, which then began their history as towns, under the sanction of law. The newcomers crowded on their arrival, for the first few years especially, into Boston, Watertown and Roxbury. In Winthrop's Journal it is stated, under date of April, 1635, that those of Roxbury and Watertown had leave to remove whither they pleased in this jurisdiction. "The occasion of their desire to remove was, that, all the towns of the Bay began to be much straitened by their own nearness to one another, and their cattle being much increased." (Hist. of Dedham, p. 4). Even at that early day, the Massachusetts colony had taken the ground that none but immediate representatives of the people might dispose of lands or raise money.

John Eliot, "the Apostle to the Indians," Roger Williams, "the

apostle of modern toleration," Gov. Winthrop, "the Father of New England," the subtle and devout Cotton, and Hooker of great intellect and energy, had come to this new land just before this time, and were all then resident in Boston. In the very year of the founding of Dedham, Mass., the people of Massachusetts colony demanded a written constitution; and a Commission was appointed "to frame a body of grounds of laws, in resemblance to a Magna Charta," to serve as a bill of rights.

As every true man both helps to shape his times, and is himself greatly shaped by them, he can be viewed rightly, only as he is looked at, amid his proper historical and local surroundings. Few as the records now are of the 25 years (1635-60), that he spent in the toils and trials of pioneer-life, they are sufficient to show that they were all spent in honorable, pious industry by him, as one of the conscientious, resolute, self-forgetful founders of our great American republic.

The Dedham Records, which began Sept. 1, 1635, on the day when the first town-meeting was held, are remarkable for their unbroken continuation to the present hour. Of the twelve persons assembled together at that time, John Dwight was one. The record of the settlement is as follows in brief: In the year 1635, the General Court, then sitting at Newtown, granted a tract of land south of Charles River to twelve men. The next year, 19 persons including the first 12 petitioned the General Court then at Boston, for an additional grant of all the lands south of Charles River and above the falls, not before granted, and for a tract five miles square, on the north side of Charles River, for the purpose of making a settlement. The petition was granted, and included the present towns of Dedham, Medfield, Wrentham, Needham, Billingham, Walpole, Franklin, Dover, Natick and a part of Sherburne. The original 19 grantees, of whom John Dwight was one, were the sole owners of these large tracts of land, until they admitted new associates, which they did, at first, without demanding any compensation. Any one could have lots in town, at the outset, who was formally admitted as an inhabitant and signed the covenant, which obliged him to pay all sums imposed on him ratably, and subjected him to "all orders and constitutions necessary for the public peace and a loving society." In 1656, resolving not to make any more free grants of their common lands to strangers, they agreed that each man's share of what was yet undivided should be proportioned to the valuation of his property, as it had been assessed the previous year. (Worthington's *Dedham*, pp. 1-27.) As we thus go back 240 years to the historic point, where our first American ancestor then stood, we behold him mingling actively in the primitive beginnings of that pure representative Christian democracy, of which all subsequent American

growth and greatness have been the legitimate development. It is delightful to think of him, as one of the favored few who breathed his own spirit, prayerfully and praisefully, into the plastic elements of the new order of things in church and state, here set up then, in the name of God, for all coming times. Says Hutchinson, who was himself a strict and strong loyalist (*Hist. Mass.*, vol. i. p. 45): "Some of the nobility and principal commoners of that day had what appears, at this day, to be very strange apprehensions of the relation they should stand in to Great Britain, after their removal to America. Many of their proposals were such as imply, that they thought themselves at full liberty, without any charter from the crown, to establish such sort of government as they thought proper, and to form a new state as fully to all intents and purposes, as if they had been in a state of nature, and were making their first entrance into civil society." Says Worthington accordingly (*Hist. Dedham*, pp. 32-3): "John Dwight therefore came not hither, to enjoy institutions already formed, or quietness already secured, but to plant with others the first germs of our national prosperity and renown."

He brought with him from England his wife Hannah (whose family name is unknown) his daughter Hannah, and his two sons, John and Timothy. It is a tradition in some branches of the family, that he was, when in England, a wool-comber, or at least the son of a wool-comber. He brought with him, it is said, a valuable estate, and was a wealthy farmer in Dedham, Mass., and eminently useful as a citizen and Christian in that town. In Winthrop's *Journal* it is stated that "John Dwight and others conveyed the first water-mill to Dedham, in September 1635." He is described in the Town Records of Dedham as "having been publicly useful," and "a great peace-maker." He was one of the founders of the Church of Christ, which was gathered there in 1638, for the first time. That he was the second man of wealth in Dedham, is evident from his being second on the assessment-roll for taxes. He was select man for 16 years (1639-55). He d. Jan'y. 24, 1659-60, O. S.; or Feb. 3, 1660, N. S. For his will see subsequent page.

His wife Hannah, by whom he had all his children, d. Sept. 5, 1656; and he m. for a 2d wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Ripley\*—widow of William Ripley and previously of Thomas Thaxter—Jan'y. 20, 1657-8.

---

\* William Ripley came in 1638 with his wife Elizabeth, two sons and two daughters, to Hingham, Mass.; where she d., and he m. Sept. 29, 1654, for 2d wife widow Elizabeth Thaxter. He d. July 20, 1656, and she m., as above, John Dwight. William Ripley had two sons, John and Abraham, both born in England and made freemen in Hingham, Mass., May 14, 1656. His daughter Sarah m. Jeremiah Beale. His other daughter's name is unknown.



From such a triple marriage, it is natural to suppose, that she must have been an attractive and accomplished woman. She d. without issue July 17, 1660.

That Mrs. Hannah Dwight was a woman of superior intelligence and character, and both faithful and successful in the right training of her household, is manifest from the ability and thoroughness with which her son Timothy executed the many public trusts committed to him, throughout his long life. He was but 4, or 5 years old when he left England. As for schools—there were none for several years at Dedham. "In 1644 the inhabitants declared their intention, to devote some portion of their lands to the support of schools (Worthington's Dedham, p. 36); and, not being willing to wait for their lands to become productive, they raised 20 pounds in various ways to hire a schoolmaster; which was, considering their numbers, by far a greater effort than has been made by any of their successors." The first school-house was not built until in 1648, when Timothy was 19 years old. Add to these facts the statement made by Worthington (p. 31), and verified by the records of the town themselves, that "the second generation in Dedham had hardly sufficient education, even with the help of good precedents that the first generation set them, either to transact the public business, or to make a proper record thereof." "In 1680 Dr. William Avery then of Boston, but formerly of the Dedham Church, out of his entire love to that church and town freely gave into their hands 60 pounds (\$300.00) for a Latin school, to be ordered by the selectmen and elders." Whatever education therefore Timothy Dwight of Dedham enjoyed must have been home-education, and that furnished wholly or chiefly by his mother. How adequate it proved to be, the subsequent sketch of his useful and honorable life will plainly show.

In reference to John Dwight's first residence at Watertown, Mass., we find in Bond's History of Watertown (vol. ii. p. 754) the following record: "John Dwight, beside his homestead owned 30 acres of dividend land in Watertown;" and again, "John Dwight, freeman in 1638, was a grantee in the great dividends, and in the Beaver Brook Plowlands, both of which he sold to David Fiske" (vol. ii. p. 1008). On another page (1016), we read: "The following is a list of the freemen of Watertown, admitted previous to the union of the colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, with the date of their admission. In order to such admission, it was necessary to be a church member." Among many others at various dates, John Dwight's name is recorded March 1639 (which should be plainly 1637, as compared with statement above made of his being freeman in 1638), with Henry Phillips of same date under it. In "the first great dividend" of land, "bounded on the south by the Beaver Brook Plowlands, his lot was No. 21

(among 31) and his number of acres 30. With these statements are connected several inaccurate dates respecting John Dwight and family. Under his own name occurs the following record: "John Dwight settled first in Watertown of which he was a proprietor, then inhabiting, in Feb. 1636-7. He was admitted freeman May 2, 1638. In 1636 he signed the constitution or covenant of Dedham.

The first free school supported by a town-tax, that was ever thought of in America, was established at Dedham in 1644. (See N. E. Gen. Reg., vol. 13, year 1868, Art. by Rev. C. Slafter of Dedham.)

Three of the 41 persons that were assembled on Feb. 1, 1644-5 in Dedham in town meeting, and voted such a measure, which was far in advance of their day, were Ralph Wheelock, John Dwight and Richard Everett, ancestors respectively of three subsequent college Presidents of their own several names; Dr. Wheelock of Dartmouth, President Dwight of Yale, and Edward Everett of Harvard. Of the committee of five feoffees (or trustees), to whom the management of the school was committed, two were John Dwight and Michael Powell, whose daughter Sarah, Capt. Timothy Dwight, son of John, a few years afterwards married.

The record reads thus:

"The said inhabitants, taking into consideration the great necessity of providing some means for the education of the youth of said town, did with an unanimous consent, declare by vote their willingness to promote that work, promising to put to their hands, to provide maintenance for a free school in our said town.

And they further did resolve and consent, ratifying it by vote, to raise the sum of £20 per annum towards the maintaining of a school, and to keep a free school in our said town.

They also did resolve and consent to betrust the said £20 per annum and certain lands in said town formerly set apart for public use, into the hands of feoffees, to employ the said £20 and the land aforesaid, to be improved for the use of said school."

[Second Generation]. Children of John Dwight.

3. i. Hannah Dwight, b. in England in 1625, m. Nathaniel Whiting of Dedham, d. Nov. 4, 1714, aet. 89.

4. ii. Capt. Timothy Dwight, b. in England in 1629, d. Jan. 31, 1717-8, aet. 88.

5. iii. John Dwight, b. in England in 1632, d. March 24, 1638;—lost in the woods between Dedham and Boston. The date here given is copied from "The Early Records of Boston." In various family-records, he is wrongly spoken of, as the eldest son and as having been lost, when 7 years old. In some records his name appears, as Richard.

6. iv. Mary Dwight, b. in Dedham, Mass., July 25, 1635, and spoken of in the town records, as "the first child born in Dedham." She m. Henry Phillips.

7. v. Sarah Dwight, b. June 17, 1638, m. Nathaniel Reynolds, and d. Jan. 24, 1664-5, act. 27.

---

A copy of The Will of John Dwight of Dedham. See N. E. Geneal. etc., Register, vol. x. (1856) p. 263.

I, John Dwight of Dedham, yeoman, being in perfect health, this 16th June 1658, doe make this my last will. To my wife Elizabeth, that now is, £50 sterling, to be payd her by my executors in currant country pay, at my now dwelling house in Dedham, within 3 monethes after my decease, as my Covenant before our marriage appeareth; also all her wearing Apparell both linen and woollen; also that my said wife shall have dyet allowed her, at my said dwelling house in Dedham, during ye space of 3 monethes after my decease, if shee shall desire it, that soe she may more comfortably provide for y<sup>e</sup> removeall of her habitation to some other place. I give vnto my sonne Nathaniell Whiteing 20s; vnto my sonne Henrie Phillips, 20s.; unto my sonne Nathaniel Reinolds, 20s. My will is, that my dwelling-house, land and moveables, in y<sup>e</sup> towne of Dedham or elsewhere, which shall be founde to my estate at my decease, be equally divided into five pts.; two pts. whereof I give vnto my sonne Timothy Dwight, and one part, vnto y<sup>e</sup> children of my sonne Nathaniell Whiteing and of Hannah his wife, or soe many of them as shall be surviveing at my decease, to be payde by my executor, as in his discretion will best conduce for their benefitt. I give vnto my Grand Child, Eliazar Phillips, sonne of my sonne Henry Phillips and of Mary his wife, my dau. one part of ye five; and if ye said Eliazar shall not be surviveing at my decease, then my will is, that, my executor at his discretion shall dispose of that one part of y<sup>e</sup> five, vnto ye rest of y<sup>e</sup> children of my sonne Henry Phillips, and of my dau. Mary his wife. The fifth part remayneing of y<sup>e</sup> five, I give vnto my daughter Sarah Reynolds or to her child or children, as my executor shall see cause to dispose of it. Alsoe my will is, that my sonne Timothy Dwight shall enjoy all that house and land which I gave him, at his first marriage with Sarah Sibley. Also that my sonne Nathaniell Whiteing shall enjoy all that 6 Acres of land, be it more or lesse, which lyeth in y<sup>e</sup> low playne, and y<sup>e</sup> 2 Acres of meadow lyeing in foule meadow, which I bought of Lieut. Joshua Fisher. My will is, that it shall be at my executor's liberty to pay said Legatyes, either in land or Currant Country pay, and to pay them at y<sup>e</sup> same prise, as

they were vallued at by y<sup>e</sup> prises at my decease. Alsoe my will is, that my executor shall not be ingaged to pay y<sup>e</sup> said legacyes to any of y<sup>e</sup> said children vnder age, vntill they canne legally give a discharge for ye receipt of y<sup>e</sup> same. I appoint my sonne Timothy Dwight, to be executor of this my last will.

In presence of ) John Dwight.  
Peter Woodard. )  
Wm. Avere. )

Peter Woodard.

deposed 5 March 1660-1.

Dedham 8th of 12th (or, March 18th, 1661, N. S.) 1660, inventory of the estate—taken by Eliazar Lusher, Timothy Dwight, Sen., Peter Woodard—Am<sup>t</sup>. 506 lbs. 02. 10.

The poor spelling in the above instrument must of course be credited to the legal hand that drew it up (probably Peter Woodard). The Timothy Dwight, *Senior*, one of the above appraisers, must have been Timothy of Medfield, who was without doubt his brother.

This is the proper place in which to group together a few points of special interest.

I. The story is found in some family-records, that John Dwight went back to England and died there. This is set aside by the record of his death, as having occurred at Dedham as thus: "1660. Deaths. John Dwight deceased y<sup>e</sup> 24: 11 m<sup>t</sup>." The year began then March 25.

II. As the signature John *Dwite* occurs in the list of 19 freemen, petitioners to the General Court for the enlargement of their former grant for a township, it has been conjectured, that he himself wrote it there, and wrote it so; and that accordingly this form of the name, occurring so early in the American records of the family, should be regarded perhaps, as indicative of its true original orthography. But, in an appendix to the will of Henry Brocke of Dedham, subscribed Oct. 19, 1652, his signature occurs, with that of five others thus, John I Dwight. They were doubtless written in both cases by others, and in the last instance legalized by his own hand, in the well-formed I inserted in his signature. One, acquainted with the early records of names in this country, is prepared to find anywhere in them the grossest blunders. In the same line, the word town occurs as both *toune* and *towne*. In early Boston records, the name Dwight is found in the same sentence spelled rightly and wrongly, as thus: "Nathaniel Reynolds was married to Sarah Dwite, the daughter of John Dwight of Dedham 7: 11. 57, by John Endicott, Gover.;" which means that John Endicott, Governor of Mass. Colony married them Jan. 7,

1657-8. In both England and America, the name has been uniformly written Dwight by those who have borne it for 3 centuries past at least. In further proof of this fact witness the records already furnished of William Dwight's Charity in 1637, at the very time of John Dwight's first appearance in the new world, and also those concerning John Dwight, the founder of the china potteries at Fulham, etc., in England.

III. The idea has been often repeated in England and this country, during the last half century, that the name Dwight is a corruption of De Witt; and that the family stock was originally the same, as that of the great De Witts of Holland. Honored names indeed are theirs, names of freedom and of fame! The more that grand moral ideas can be shown, to have run through the brains and the blood of our sires, ideas of human liberty and progress, of hope for the race and of unsparing self-sacrifice for its good, the better for us all—by way of example if no more. But the author regards any such idea, as, at best, but a poor, unsubstantial, etymological conceit. The influence of time on words is not of such a sort, as to lengthen and strengthen them, but contrariwise to abrade and contract them, and especially in respect to vowel-sounds and diphthongs. While the changes of time might perhaps shorten the long vowel of Dwight into the short one of De Witt, they could never possibly prolong Dewitt into Dwight. The long vowel found in the name is radical to it.

Of all the etymologies, which the author has heard guessed for our family-name, none appears to him so worthy of regard for its possible value, as that found in "The Patronymica Britannica," to which allusion has been already made.

IV. It is stated in some brief manuscript notes prepared in 1817, left by Dr. Benjamin Woolsey Dwight of Clinton (father of the author), that "John Dwight of Dedham Mass. was the ancestor of all the families in New England bearing the name of Dwight, *except one or two which have assumed it*. A similar intimation was incidentally met with, in the records of another branch of the family. Whether this genealogical criticism was meant or not to apply to the descendants of Sereno Dwight of Ira, N. Y., who are not historically entitled to the family-name, or to some other family, as yet unknown to the author, he has no means of determining.

As with the old Roman, who said, "*Diis immortalibus sero*," the great practical motto of the family has been, in the branch best known to the author, in each generation, "*Christo, domino mei carissimo, sero*."

[Second Generation.]

3. i. Hannah Dwight (dau. of John and Hannah Dwight), b. in

England in 1625, m. March 4, 1643, O. S., Nathaniel Whiting of Dedham, Mass. He had had in 1638 a grant of ten acres in Lynn, whither he is believed to have gone, with Rev. Samuel Whiting of Lynn, in 1636. He afterwards removed to Dedham, where he joined the church July 30, 1641, residing there until his death, Jan. 15, 1682. She lived for 32 years a widow, and d. Nov. 4, 1714, aet. 89.

[Third Generation.] Children:

8. i. Nathaniel Whiting, b. Sept. 7, 1644, m. at Dedham March 29, 1664, Joanna Gay, b. March 23, 1645 (dau. of John and Joanna Gay).
9. ii. John Whiting, b. Sept. 29, 1646, d. soon.
10. iii. John, 2d, b. Oct. 9, 1647, d. soon.
11. iv. Samuel Whiting, b. Nov. 20, 1649.
12. v. Hannah Whiting, b. Feb. 17, 1651.
13. vi. Timothy Whiting, b. Jan. 5, 1653.
14. vii. Mary Whiting, b. July 8, 1656, d. soon.
15. viii. Mary, 2d, b. Oct. 12, 1658.
16. ix. Sarah Whiting, b. Dec. 3, 1660.
17. x. Abigail Whiting, b. June 7, 1663.
18. xi. John Whiting (3d), b. July 19, 1665, m. Dec. 4, 1688, Mary Billings of Wrentham, Mass., where he resided. He d. in 1732; she d. Jan. 4, 1728. For a fragmentary account of some of his descendants, see Goodwin's Genealogical Notes, pp. 46-7.
19. xii. Jonathan Whiting, b. Oct. 9, 1667, m. Rachael Thorp. They had a son, Nathaniel, who m. Hannah Lyons, whose son, Nathaniel, Jr., was a near progenitor of the Whitins, of Whitinsville, Mass., a flourishing manufacturing town founded by them.
20. xiii. Judah Whiting, b. March 30, 1670.
21. xiv. Anna Whiting, b. Feb. 25, 1762.

Ten of the Whitings above enumerated, who were Dwights as truly as Whitings, lived to have families. It would be easy to gather together a long list of them in various generations, on which many an honored name would appear; but this work those who bear the name Whiting must, and, we believe, ere long will, undertake for themselves.

See for a few brief hints concerning the Dwight-Whitings, *Savage's Geneal. Dict.*, vol. iv. p. 519. "Most of those," he says, "bearing the name Whiting in Dedham, Wrentham, Hingham and Plymouth, are descendants of Nathaniel Whiting and Hannah Dwight."

[Second Generation.]

6. iv. Mary Dwight (dau. of John and Hannah Dwight), b. Aug.

25, 1635, m. about 1652, as his 3d wife, Henry Phillips: his first wife having been Elizabeth Brock, and his second, Ann Hunting. There must have been a great disparity between his age and that of his last wife, who was but 16 or 17 at her marriage; while, as he was a free-man at Watertown in 1637, he must have been at least 36 at this time, and was possibly much older. In Bond's Hist. Watertown (vol. ii. pp. 872-73), it is stated, that he went from Watertown to Dedham, about 1636, as a candidate for the office of teacher in the church. He seems to have returned to England for a season in 1642 (Winthrop, vol. ii. p. 389). The year of his return to this country is unknown to the author. In 1655-6 he removed from Dedham to Boston, where he was deacon in the first church, and much esteemed.

[Third Generation.] Children:

22. i. Nathaniel Phillips, b. at Dedham in 1653.
23. ii. Eleazer Phillips, b. at Dedham Oct. 8, 1654.
24. iii. Henry Phillips, b. at Boston (as were all his subsequent children), Oct. 1, 1656.
25. iv. Timothy Phillips, b. Sept. 15, 1658, m. April 18, 1681, widow Mary Smith. They had children: Mary, who d. soon; Timothy; Ann; Sarah; John; and Mary 2d.
26. v. Mary Phillips, b. Nov. 28, 1660.
27. vi. Samuel Phillips, b. Oct. 1662.
28. vii. Elisha Phillips, b. May 12, 1665.
29. viii. Jonathan Phillips, b. Sept. 12, 1666.
30. ix. Mehitable Phillips, b. in 1667.
31. x. John Phillips, b. Jan. 22, 1669, d. soon.
32. xi. John, 2d, b. in 1671.
33. xii. Elizabeth Phillips, b. in 1672.

Henry Phillips, the father of this large family, left a good estate and, best of all, a good name to his children. In his will, he names his sons Eleazer, Timothy, Samuel and John, and his daughters Hannah *Negus*, Abigail *East*, Mehitable, and Elizabeth. He speaks of Henry and Nathaniel as deceased—so that they probably both reached mature years. He directs that his son John shall be educated at college for the ministry. This, however, for some reason was not done.

[Second Generation.]

7. v. Sarah Dwight (dau. of John and Hannah Dwight), b. at Dedham, June 17, 1638, m. Jan. 7, 1657, Nathaniel Reynolds of Boston—Gov. Endicott performing the ceremony. He was the son of Robert Reynolds of England, and afterwards of Watertown, Mass.; who went in 1636 to Wethersfield, but ere long returned to Boston, as is supposed. His wife's name was Mary. He d. April 27, 1659.

Nathaniel his son was, like himself, a shoemaker. Savage thinks that he was a captain in King Phillip's War, and on service at Chelmsford, Feb. 25, 1676. She d. Jan. 24, 1664, and he m. a second wife Priscilla.

[Third Generation.] Children:

34. i. Mary Reynolds, b. Nov. 20, 1660.

35. ii. Nathaniel Reynolds, b. March 3, 1662. He had also a dau. Sarah by her, b. July 26, 1659.

By his wife Priscilla, he had 4 sons, John, Peter, Philip and Joseph.

[Second Generation.]

4. ii. Capt. Timothy Dwight (son of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham), b. in England in 1629, came to this country with his father in 1634-5 and was made freeman in 1655. He was for 10 years town-clerk, selectman for 25 years (1664-89), and a representative of the town in the General Court (1691-2), before the new charter and perhaps later. It is recorded of him, that, "he inherited the estate and virtues of his father, and added to both." He is thus described in the church records: "Timothy Dwight, Esq., a gentleman truly serious and godly, one of an excellent spirit, peaceable, generous, charitable, and a great promoter of the true interests of the church and town, deceased Jan. 31, 1717, in the 88th year of his age." Rev. Samuel Dexter, Pastor of the First Church in Dedham for 30 years (May, 1724-Jan. 29, 1755), says, in "A Century Discourse," preached Nov. 23, 1738: "I shall only add that beside those in the ministry, this church and town have been favored with very valuable and worthy men in the magistracy, and others in a more private sphere. A Lusher, a Fisher and a Dwight have been among our men of renown." Says Worthington of him, in his history of Dedham: "He was admitted into the church in 1652. He was the Town Recorder, Selectman, and an Agent in much town-business, during the lives of Lusher and Fisher. He was also, after their decease, a Deputy to the General Court. He was a faithful and upright man, and greatly esteemed for his personal merit and for his public services."

He was cornet of a troop in his younger years, and afterwards a captain of foot. He went out ten times against the Indians—nine of whom he killed or took prisoners—such was the constant guerrilla-warfare that they kept up against the town. The records, which he wrote out carefully 200 years ago, still stand clear and fair in his own handwriting, as he left them.

John Dwight and Capt. Timothy Dwight are, from their active participation in the first crystallizing processes of civil society upon our shores, historic characters in the family, and should be so remembered in it rather than in their own separate individuality.



The land granted to the first settlers of Dedham was subject to the Indian Title, which they were bound by a law of the colony to extinguish by equitable contract. In 1660, two agents were appointed to treat with the Sagamores who owned Wollomonopoag (now Wrentham), who were Richard Ellis and Timothy Dwight. They reported in 1662, that they had made a treaty with King Philip, for lands six miles square, and exhibited his deed thereof under his hand and seal. After six days, the town ratified the deed, and assumed their common rights, to the amount of twenty-four pounds ten shillings, as the stipulated price to King Philip for his deed. In November, 1669, Philip, Sagamore of Mount Hope, offered a treaty for his lands not yet purchased. The selectmen appointed accordingly Timothy Dwight and four others, to repair to him on the morrow, with authority to treat with him for his remaining right thereabouts, "provided that he can show that he has any, and provided that he will secure the town against future claims of other Sachems." In 1681 it was voted, that all deeds and other writings relating to the town rights should be collected, for the purpose of being more carefully preserved. After the vote had been duly published, Capt. Fisher and Capt. Timothy Dwight brought to the selectmen seven Indian deeds—four from the Indians at Petumtuck, one from Philip, one from Nehoiden, and one from Magus; and a receipt from King Philip. These writings were ordered to be deposited in a box kept by Deacon Aldis. These deeds were not recorded, and are not now to be found. (See Worthington's Dedham.)

In 1707 Timothy Dwight "in consideration of love and affection conveyed by deed of gift several tracts of land to his son Michael and his other sons," and concluded the instrument by saying: "I, the said Timothy Dwight, do give in charge and forbid my son Michael Dwight and his heirs their giving, selling or alienating directly or indirectly, any of said lands above expressed to any person whatever, except of my generation."

On May 12, 1710, he settled his estate and gave property to his sons Seth of Boston, *shopkeeper*; Henry of Hatfield, *clothier*; and to Nathaniel, Josiah and Michael. Seth and Henry are put into possession of his estate, by an instrument under seal. A few pages afterwards, he makes a change in the settlement of his estate, and gives land to his son Nathaniel, "now of Northampton, *clothier*."

In the cemetery at Dedham, which is now well kept and protected by a substantial granite wall, is to be found the tomb of Capt. Timothy Dwight. It is a vault with an arched entrance and is covered over with turf. Nothing appears above the surface but the small slab of slate, on which is the following inscription:

*History of the Descendants of*

“ Here lyes Intombed the body of  
Timothy Dwight Esq.,  
Who departed this life Jan. 31st,  
Anno Domini 1718,  
Aged 88 years.

Captain Timothy Dwight m. Nov. 11, 1651, Sarah Sibley (as named in his father's will). In the town-records she is called Sarah Perman. She was probably a widow bearing the latter name, at the time of her marriage. She d. in childbirth, May 29, 1652. He m. for second wife, May 3, 1653, Sarah Powell, dau. of Michael Powell. [Michael Powell was a representative from Dedham to the General Court, in 1641 and '48. He afterwards removed to Boston and taught, without ordination, in the Second Church of Boston, previously to the settlement of its first minister, Increase Mather.] By this marriage he had four children. She d. June 27, 1664. He m. for third wife, Jan. 9, 1664-5, Anna Flint (then spelled Flynt), dau. of Rev. Henry Flint,\* of Braintree, Mass. (now Quincy), and Margery Hoar.

---

\* As all the descendants of Captain Timothy Dwight are Flints, as truly as Dwights, it is equally agreeable and relevant to their family history, to give a brief sketch here of this part of their early American lineage. Rev. Henry Flint, ordained teacher of the Church of Braintree (Rev. Mr. William Thompson, pastor), came to this country Feb. 2, 1635, O. S., and was ordained March 17, 1639, when about 32 years old. As his brother, Rev. Thomas Flynt, who was “a man of talents, Christian character, wealth and benevolence,” came to Concord, Mass., in 1637, from Matlock in Derbyshire, Rev. Henry Flynt is supposed to have come from the same place.

In the great Antinomian controversy of those days, he favored “the new views,” agreeing warmly with Cotton, and abjuring the ideas of Wheelwright. In “Boston Old Town Records,” we read that “he had a grant made to him of 80 acres of land, at the Mount by the town of Boston, in 1639;” and that, “on the 29th day of the 5th month (July), 1644, the land within the common fence of Braintry, near Knight's Neck, belonging to Boston, is hereby sold unto Matson James Peniman, Moses Payne, Francis Eliot, for five shillings per acre, be it more or less, to be paid in corn or cattle within one month into the hands of Mr. Henry Flynt, of Braintry, for his own use, in consideration of his late great loss, through the hand of God's providence, by fire.”

It is recorded that, “during his ministry and that of Rev. William Thompson, there were in all 204 adult members of their church;” and that “their people were purged by their industry from the sour leaven of those sinful opinions, that began to spread under Mr. Wheelwright's influence; and if any remain among them it is very covert.” (See Johnson's “Wonderworking Providence.”)

His wife was Margery Hoar, sister of President Hoar, of Harvard College (1672-5), who m. a dau. of Lord Lisle. He d. April 27, 1668, aet. 61. She d. March 10, 1687. Their children were :

I. Dorothy Flynt, b. July 21, 1642, m. April 30, 1666, Rev. Samuel Sheppard, of Rowley, Mass. (son of Rev. Thomas Sheppard of Cambridge, Mass.).

She was b. Sept. 11, 1643, and d. Jan. 29, 1685-6, aet. 42. By her he had ten children. He m. for fourth wife, Jan. 7, 1686-7, Mrs. Mary Edwind of Reading, Mass., a widow. She d. without issue, Aug. 30, 1688. He m. for fifth wife, July 31, 1690, Esther Fisher, dau. of Hon. Daniel Fisher. She d. Jan. 30, 1690-1. He m. for sixth wife, Feb. 1, 1691-2, Bethiah Moss. She d. Feb. 6, 1717-18, without issue. He d., full of age and honors, Jan. 31, 1717-18, aet. 88.

The tradition is repeated and positive in different family lines, that he and his sixth wife were buried together, on the same day, in the family vault. The training of his large family of children was committed almost equally to her and to Anna Flint, the mother of ten of them.

[Third Generation.] Children of Capt. Timothy Dwight.

(*By Sarah Powell, his 2d wife.*)

36. i. Timothy Dwight, b. Nov. 26, 1654: A goldsmith in Boston. He m. wife Elizabeth (name unknown). He d. Jan. 2, 1692, aet. 38. In his will dated Dec. 9, 1691, and proven Jan. 27, 1692, he names no child, but gives all his property to his wife and *her* heirs, except a "gun, which is a

II. Anna Flynt, b. Sept. 11, 1643. She seems to have married Nov. 15, 1662, John Dasset, and to have been his widow, when married Jan. 9, 1665, to Capt. Timothy Dwight.

III. Rev. Josiah Flynt, b. Aug. 24, 1645, grad. at Harvard in 1664, preached at Braintree after his father's decease, and d. Sept. 16, 1680, aet. 35. He had a son, Rev. Henry Flynt, who was tutor at Harvard for 55 years (1699-1754), and for 53 years a fellow of the corporation (1707-60). He was familiarly called "Father Flynt," and was never married. He was noted for his wit, and published a volume of sermons, which were well received. Dorothy Flynt, dau. of Rev. Josiah, m. Judge Edmund Quincy.

IV. Margaret Flynt, b. June 20, 1647, d. soon.

V. Joanna Flynt, b. Feb. 18, 1648, m. Dec. 30, 1669, Noah Newman, son of Samuel Newman of Rehoboth, Mass.

VI. David Flynt, b. Jan. 11, 1651, d. soon.

VII. Seth Flynt, b. April 2, 1653.

VIII. Ruth Flynt, b. Jan. 31, 1654.

IX. John Flynt, )

X. Cotton Flynt, ) twins, b. Sept. 16, 1656, d. soon.

In the epitaph of Rev. Henry Flint, it is said, that, "he had the character of a gentleman remarkable for his piety, learning, wisdom and fidelity in his office. By him on his right hand, lies the body of Margery, his beloved consort, who d. March, 1686. Her maiden name was Hoar. She was a gentlewoman of piety, prudence, and peculiarly accomplished for instructing young gentlewomen—many being sent to her from other towns, especially from Boston. They descended from ancient and good families in England."

musket with a German lock," that he bestows upon his brother Michael and his heirs. He must be deemed therefore as without issue.

37. ii. Sarah Dwight, b. April 2, 1657, d. Feb. 9, 1659-60.
38. iii. John Dwight, b. May 31, 1662, m. Dec. 3, 1696, Elizabeth Harding. "No issue" (the tradition is). He lived in Medfield. Among the Sutton papers is the record of a deed of land from John Dean of Dedham to John Dwight of Dedham, Dec. 7, 1688, which was before the time of his removal to Medfield.
39. iv. Sarah Dwight, 2d. b. June 25, 1664, d. July 10, 1664.

(*By Anna Flint, his 3<sup>d</sup> wife.*)

40. v. Josiah Dwight, b. Oct. 8th, 1665, d. soon.
41. vi. Nathaniel Dwight, b. Nov. 20, 1666, d. Nov. 7, 1711, aet. 44 5.
42. vii. Samuel Dwight, b. Dec. 2, 1668, d. soon.
43. viii. Rev. Josiah Dwight, b. Feb. 8, 1670-1, d. in 1748, aet. 77 7.
44. ix. Seth Dwight, b. July 9, 1673, d. Jan. 22, 1731, aet. 57.
45. x. Anna Dwight, b. Aug. 12, 1675, d. Oct. 15, 1675.
46. xi. Capt. Henry Dwight, b. Dec. 19, 1676, d. March 26, 1732, aet. 55.
47. xii. Michael Dwight, b. Jan. 10, 1679-80, d. in 1761, aet. 82 —
48. xiii. Daniel Dwight, b. Sept. 23, 1681, d. soon.
49. xiv. Jabez Dwight, b. Sept. 1, 1683, d. June 15, 1685.

Copy of the Will of Rev. Henry Flint, dated January 24, 1652.

[Other wills may have been as beautiful with love to wife and children, but it is not easy to think of one that could be more so.]

"Concerning my children and estate.

I. Until my wife or any of the children marry, I leave all my estate in the power, and to the wisdom and discretion, of my wife, for her comfort and bringing up of the children.

II. If she should be called away by death, before the children be grown to take some care of themselves and of one another, then I leave it to her wisdom, to make choice of the next person to whom she may commit the care of children and estate.

III. To my son Josias, I give my dwelling house with those two lots it stands upon, which I bought of Richard Wright and of Mr. Moses Paine deceased, together with all that land of mine, now in the occupation of William Vezie, after the decease of his mother.

IV. I give to my son Seth, my great lot and half my books, if I please God to make him a scholar.

V. If he be brought up to some other course of life, then his brother Josias to have them all, and to allow him for half in some pay suitable to his condition.

VI. To my daughters, I appoint each of them an hundred pounds if my estate will reach it.

VII. If any of my children marry, whilst my wife doth live and continueth unmarried, I leave it to her wisdom what portion to give at present, though I intend that finally all my young children should be made equal.

VIII. For the present, I know not what portion of my estate to assign to my wife, in case God call her to marriage, otherwise than as the law of the country does provide in that case—accounting all that I have too little for her, if I had something else to bestow upon my children.”

(Signed and sealed, etc.)

Who does not rejoice in the memory of such noble progenitors as these ?

A copy of the Will of Timothy Dwight of Boston, No. 36. I. (son of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham.)

“ In the name and favor of God. Amen.

I, Timothy Dwight of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, in the colony of the Massachusetts, in New England, goldsmith, being visited by the hand of the just and Almighty God, with a long and languishing sickness, and not knowing how it may please the Almighty, in his all-wise providence, to dispose of me, and being now of a sound and disposing mind, do firstly and chiefly give and bequeath my soul into the hands of its Almighty Maker, hoping for its salvation through the merit and mediation of Jesus Christ alone ; and, for setting my house in order and better settlement of that temporal estate that God hath given me, do dispose of it, in manner following : ordaining, making and appointing this to be my last will and testament, and hereby do make void and null all former wills whatever by me made, or ordained to be made.

*Imprimis* : After my just debts and funeral expenses are paid, I give and bequeath unto my dear wife, Elizabeth Dwight, all my estate personal and real, except one gun, which I otherwise dispose. All the rest of my estate I give unto my dear wife, Elizabeth Dwight and her heirs forever, viz : all that my house and land situate in Boston, with all the privileges and appurtenances thereto belonging ; also all my tools and household stuff, and all other movables ; also two cows ; and also all my land lying in Roxbury ; and also my part of the same which lieth at Marlborough. All this my aforesaid estate, and any other that shall appear to be my estate, that is not

mentioned, I give and bequeath to my dear wife, Elizabeth Dwight, and her heirs forever.

*Item:* I give and bequeath unto my brother, Michael Dwight, the above-said gun, which is a musket with a German lock, to him and his heirs.

And I will and appoint my dear wife, Elizabeth Dwight, to be my sole executrix to this my last will and testament.

Witness my hand and seal, this 9th day of December, 1791.

(Signed, sealed, etc.)

TIMOTHY DWIGHT."

Of the five sons of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, who lived to have families, Nathaniel, Rev. Josiah, Seth, Capt. Henry and Michael, one, Seth, failed, by the early death of his only surviving child, to extend his lineage beyond the generation next following his own. This family-history is therefore given here, because of its own brevity, and to make the rest of the history of the Dwight Family more clear.

[Third Generation.]

44. ix. Seth Dwight (son of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, and Anna Flint), b. July 9, 1673. He was a shopkeeper at Boston, and sold chinaware. He d. Jan. 22, 1731-2, aet. 58, leaving neither wife nor children behind him. His wife Abigail (name unknown) is supposed to have been Abigail Davis, as in his will he gives an annuity to his sister-in-law, Dorothy Davis. Mrs. Abigail Dwight d. May 24, 1719.

He left a valuable estate, which he divided by his will among his four brothers, Nathaniel, Josiah, Henry and Michael, except the annuity alluded to, to his sister-in-law.

It appears by some minutes, found among the Sutton records, of the will of Mrs. Bethiah Dwight, last wife of Capt. Timothy Dwight, dated Feb. 1, 1717, the day after her husband's decease, that she appointed Joseph Dean of Dedham her executor, and on Nov. 9, 1719, he conveyed land, as such, to Seth Dwight. She appears also to have given him land herself by her will and, with other benefactions to other parties, to have devised £10 to Timothy Dwight, his son.

The will of Seth Dwight is dated Oct. 1, 1726, which was subsequent to the death of his son Timothy, who was killed by being run over suddenly by a cart, but at what time is not known.

Seth Dwight had also a son Joseph, who d. May 8, 1719, a fortnight before his mother, and was, as is supposed, but a mere infant.

---

The History of the Family parts now from the third generation onwards into four separate branches, as represented by

I. Justice Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, Mass. His representatives exceed in number those of any of the others.

II. Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct. His descendants and those of his brother Michael have been hitherto little known to the other branches of the family. It has cost much long and patient labor to trace them to the extent here reached.

III. Capt. Henry Dwight of Hatfield, Mass. His descendants have been numerous, and many of them conspicuous for their superior qualities of intellect and heart.

IV. Michael Dwight of Dedham, Mass. But none of his living representatives bear the family name; unless the Shirley Dwights may some day be found to be his descendants.

The descendants of Nathaniel and Henry Dwight have been far more given to intellectual and professional pursuits, than those of Josiah and Michael Dwight. Such differences are often greatly determined by the greater or less educational facilities furnished by different localities.

---

I.

THE DESCENDANTS OF NATHANIEL DWIGHT OF  
NORTHAMPTON, MASS.

---

[Third Generation.] See page 106.

41. vi. Justice Nathaniel Dwight (son of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham and Anna Flint), b. Nov. 20, 1666, removed from Dedham to Hatfield, Mass., at first, and afterwards (about 1695) to Northampton, where he spent the remaining sixteen years of his life. He was a trader and farmer and justice of the peace and surveyor of land on a large scale. Like his father and grandfather before him, and like most of his many descendants, he was decidedly religious. He m. Dec. 9, 1693, Mehitable Partridge, b. Aug. 26, 1675 (dau. of Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, Mass., and Mehitable Crow). He d. Nov. 7, 1711, aet. 45, at West Springfield, Mass., when there on business, as is believed, and was buried there. It is the oldest grave in the old burying ground of that place. She lived in widowhood for 45 years at Northampton, from her 37th to her 82d year, where she d. Oct. 19, 1756 aet. 81, and where her grave may be readily found. She did not join the church until 1736. His real estate was appraised at £855 (his house, barn, store and homestead being £81 of same). His son Timothy had a double portion, or £114; and each of his 8 other surviving children (Samuel, Daniel, Elihu, Jonathan, Nathaniel, Abiah, Mehitable and Anna), £57 apiece.

He had 16 horses, mares and colts, which were appraised at £42, and 4 cows at 50s. and 4 fat oxen at £38.

His goods in his store were appraised, over his debts, at £992 (with

debts due from the estate of £635 and to it of £639.)

[Fourth Generation.] Children :

50. i. Col. Timothy Dwight, b. at Hatfield, Oct. 19, 1694, d. April 30, 1771, aet. 76, at Northampton.
51. ii. Capt. Samuel Dwight, of Enfield, Ct., b. June 28, 1696, d. Oct. 3, 1763, aet. 67.
52. iii. Mehitable Dwight, b. Nov. 11, 1697, d. Dec. 22, 1697.
53. iv. Rev. Daniel Dwight, of Charleston, S. C., b. April 28, 1699, d. March 28, 1748, aet. 49.
54. v. Seth Dwight, b. March 3, 1702-3, d. Sept. 12, 1703.
55. vi. Elihu Dwight, b. Feb. 17, 1704, d. unmarried at Philadelphia, June 8, 1727, aet. 23, "a cordwainer."
56. vii. Abiah Dwight (twin with Elihu), b. Feb. 17, 1704, m. Samuel Kent of Suffield, Ct. : d. Feb. 23, 1748.
57. viii. Mehitable Dwight, 2d, b. Nov. 2, 1705, m. Capt. Abraham Burbank of Suffield Ct., and d. Nov. 20, 1767, aet. 62.
58. ix. Jonathan Dwight, b. March 14, 1707-8, d. in Halifax, N. S.
59. x. Anna Dwight, b. July 2, 1710, m. Abel Cadwell of Hartford, Ct.
60. xi. Capt. Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown, Mass., b. June 20, 1712, d. March 30, 1784, aet. 71.

[Partridge and Crow Lineage.

William Partridge, father of Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, came from Berwick upon Tweed, England, and was one of the earliest settlers of Hartford, Ct. He m. there, Dec. 12, 1644, Mary Smith. In 1659 he removed to Hadley, Mass., where he was a trader, and where he d. June 27, 1668. He wrote his name Partrigg, which has been thought by some to be a corruption of Patrick. His wife d. July 20, 1680, aet. 55. They had two children, I. Col. Samuel Partridge II. Mary Partridge, b. about 1646-7, who m. Nov. 12, 1663, John Smith, who d. May 30, 1676 (son of Lt. Saml. Smith) ; and, for a 2d husband, Sept., 1679, Peter Montague. She d. May 20, 1680. She had a dau. Mary Smith, b. at Hadley in 1677, who m. in 1696 Major John Day of Springfield, b. in 1673 and d. in 1752 (son of Thomas Day of Springfield and Sarah Cooper), "a man of elevated character and great influence." Their dau. Thankful Day, b. in 1721 and d. in 1803, m. Hon. Eldad Taylor of Westfield, Mass., for whose descendants, by the marriage of his son Rev. John Taylor to Elizabeth Terry (dau. of Col. Nathaniel Terry and Abiah Dwight), see subsequent page.

I. Col. Samuel Partridge, (son of William and Mary Partridge), b. at Hartford, Ct., Oct. 15, 1645, m. Sept. 24, 1668, Mehitable Crow, b.



about 1652 (dau. of John Crow of Hartford, Ct., and Elizabeth Goodwin). He was a merchant, and, for 50 years nearly (1692-1740), judge of the Court of Com. Pleas—being for 30 years (1706-36) its Chief Justice. The best men in the land sold liquor in those days; and he was often “licensed (1678-92), to sell liquor to the neighbors and to retail wine and strong drink.” “Retailers were required to sell it on *necessary* occasions, and at moderate prices—not to sell to children, servants and extravagant persons, or to have customers sit tippling in their houses.” He was also probate-judge, and in 1685-6 represented the town, and was colonel of a regiment, and one of his Majesty’s Council. After Col. Pynchon’s death, he was “the most important man in all the western part of the province.” He had ample wealth, and was one of “the three Connecticut river-gods,” as they were commonly denominated—the other two being John Pynchon of Springfield, and Col. John Stoddard of Northampton. Says Dr. J. G. Holland, in his *History of Western Massachusetts*: “In the civil and military affairs of his native town and county, Col. John Stoddard stood at the head—forming one of that great trio, which had John Pynchon of Springfield for its first member, and Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, for its second, and which ruled or led Western Massachusetts through an entire century of its history.”

Col. Partridge removed from Hadley to Hatfield, in 1687 and d. there Dec. 25, 1740, aet. 95. His wife Mehitable d. Dec. 8. 1730, aet. 78. Their children were :

I. William Partridge, b. Nov. 16, 1669, grad. at Harvard in 1689 : a preacher : d. at Wallingford, Ct., Sept. 1693, aet. 23.

II. Samuel Partridge, Jr., b. Jan. 21, 1672, m. in 1695 widow Mary Atwater (dau. of Rev. Seaborn Cotton), b. in 1670, who d. aet. 59, June 23, 1729. He d. about 1736-7. They had 8 children.

III. Mehitable Partridge, b. May 1, 1674, d. May 16, 1674.

IV. Mehitable, 2d, b. Aug. 26, 1675, m. Dec. 9, 1693, Nathaniel Dwight of Hatfield.

V. Mary Partridge, b. in 1678, m. Dec. 4, 1695, Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct., brother of Nathaniel Dwight.

VI. Jonathan Partridge, b. April 5, 1681, d. Sept. 11, 1684.

VII. Edward Partridge, b. April 26, 1683, d. Dec. 26, 1757. He m. May 14, 1707, Martha Williams, dau. of Rev. William Williams of Hatfield. They had 3 children.

VIII. Jonathan, 2d, b. Sept. 18, 1685, d. Jan. 24, 1686.

IX. John Partridge, b. in 1686, grad. at Harvard in 1705, d. in Springfield, May 19, 1717.

X. Elizabeth Partridge, b. Oct. 7, 1688, m. May 4, 1709, John Hamlin, Jr., b. July 16, 1687 (son of Judge John Hamlin of Middle-

town, Ct. She afterwards m. another Hamlin, and then a Mr. Johnson of Woodstock, Ct., and last of all a Mr. Payton of Middletown, Ct.

Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, m. Dec. 28, 1731, for a 2d wife (not, as Savage has it, widow Atwater, whom his son Samuel, Jr., married) widow Hannah Edwards. She was probably the widow of Nathaniel Edwards of Northampton, and his 4th wife, having been herself previously the widow of John Goodman, who d. Jan. 7, 1723, and having married Nathaniel Edwards, Oct. 12, 1728. He d. Oct. 3, 1731. This Mrs. Hannah Edwards was by birth Hannah Noble, and was b. Feb. 24, 1664, and dau. of Thomas Noble of Westfield Mass.

---

John Crow, the father of Mrs. Mehitable Partridge, was one of the earliest and best of the settlers of Hartford, Ct., being there as early as in 1637-8. His wife, Elizabeth Goodwin, was the only child of Elder William Goodwin, one of the first settlers of Hartford, Ct., from Essex, England, and a large landholder. William Goodwin and John Crow went with others from Hartford, Wethersfield and Windsor, and settled in 1659 the town of Hadley, Mass. On Mr. Goodwin's death, March 11, 1673, his large estate fell into the hands of Mr. Crow, who was himself a man of great wealth for those times. John Crow had 11 children, 4 of them sons who became dissipated and squandered their property. The daughters m. some of the first men in the land. The sons were John, Samuel, Daniel and Nathaniel. The daughters were *Esther*, b. about 1645, who m. Giles Hamlin of Middletown, Ct.; *Sarah*, b. in 1647, who m. Daniel White of Hatfield, Mass.—see “Hadley Genealogies”; *Hannah*, b. in 1649, who m. Thomas Dickinson, afterwards of Wethersfield, Ct.; *Elizabeth*, b. in 1650, who m. William Warren, and, for a 2d husband, Phineas Wilson, a wealthy merchant from Dublin. He d. in 1691, and she kept up his business and became the most extensive banker in the state, and used to loan money widely on bond and mortgage; *Mehitable*, b. about 1652, who m. Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield; *Mary*, b. about 1654, who m. Noah Coleman of Hatfield, and, in 1680, for 2d husband, Peter Montague of Hadley; and *Ruth*, b. about 1656, who m. William Gaylord of Hadley, and, for a 2d husband, John Haley of same place.]

A few facts will show plainly the mould and method of those times. There were no wagons or pleasure-sleighs for 100 years after the town was settled. The first one in Northampton to have a sleigh, was Nathaniel Dwight; and that had plank runners. But few candles were used as late as 1770: all got loads for themselves of candle-wood. Prest. Edwards rode several times to Boston on a pillion behind a driver.

## [Fourth Generation.]

50. I. Col. Timothy Dwight (son of Justice Nathaniel Dwight and Mehitable Partridge), b. at Hatfield, Mass., Oct. 19, 1694, m. Aug. 16, 1716, Experience King, b. April 17, 1693 (dau. of Lt. John King, Jr., of Northampton and Mehitable Pomeroy). He lived and died at Northampton, where he was a lawyer of great respectability, and was held in high esteem for his talents, and his worth. He was a man of ample means, and much engaged in matters of business private and public. He was specially remarkable for his great energy and decision of character, possessing a nature the currents of whose vitality were full and strong. There was fire in his very blood. He had a heart so full of flash and flame in action, that his manners were sometimes quite overborne by the ardor of his feelings. Of all those engaged in public life at Northampton, he stood next in power and influence to Col. John Stoddard while he lived, and after his death in 1748 occupied his high place in the regards of the community. Col. John Stoddard was one who "shone especially in great affairs," and was a man "remarkable for the largeness of his understanding and disposition," "the son of nobles." So speaks Gov. Hutchinson of him in his History of Massachusetts, and so, Prest. Dwight in his Travels in New England (see vol. i. p. 329, etc.). Col. Dwight discouraged litigation in every way, and persuaded those who came to him with such matters, to settle them before referees, as is the growing custom in our day. So great was his influence in this direction, that, at the end of his life, it was a pleasant remembrance to him, that, during the years of his legal practice, not one inhabitant of the town had sued another at law. He was at all times an active and earnest discourager of evil men and evil things in the community, and an ardent promoter of everything good.

He was for several years continuously a selectman in the town, judge of probate and judge (1737-41 and 1748-57) of the county court of Hampshire County, then including in it also what is now Berkshire, being some of the time its Chief Justice. He was also for many years a representative of the town to the General Court. Being the colonel of a regiment, he was ordinarily designated as "Colonel Dwight," although often also as "Surveyor Dwight," and "Esquire Dwight."

In the old French war he was captain of a company, and was stationed for a time at No. 4 (now Charlestown, N. H.). To understand aright the history of those living 150 years ago in Northampton, it is necessary to recall somewhat the general condition of affairs at the time. One house, at least in every small neighborhood in the town, must be kept thoroughly fortified, all the time, against the Indians, as a place of adequate refuge for the people from a sudden irruption, at any moment, of savage violence upon them. In 1690 a fortification was run quite around the

## *The Descendants of*

### 114. *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

town, made of trenches with earthworks and palisades. As late as even 1745 the place was fortified anew. Says Prest. Dwight (vol. i. p. 348 of his *Travels*, etc.): "My grandmother informed me that in the year 1704, she, then 11 years old, was in a fortified house, standing near the church, itself also fortified, and that she saw through the port-holes the French and Indians assembled to the number of 500, as was computed, in the lot around the house, for the purpose of taking it."

Vernon was the first spot in Vermont settled by English inhabitants (*Travels in New England*, vol. ii. p. 291). Here formerly stood Fort Dummer, built for the purpose of checking savage invasion and once of considerable importance to the colonists in its neighborhood. It was built in the year 1724, under the direction of Col. Dwight, by order of the legislature of Massachusetts Bay, within the bounds of whose charter it was supposed to lie. The General Court resolved, Dec. 27, 1723, "that it will be of great service to all the western frontiers, both in this and the neighboring government of Connecticut, to build a Block House above Northfield, and to post in it 40 able men, English and Western Indians, to be employed in scouting a good distance up Connecticut River, West River, Otter Creek, etc., for the discovery of the enemy coming towards any of the frontier towns." This vote having received the sanction of Lt. Gov. Dummer, Col. John Stoddard of Northampton was directed to superintend the erection of the Block House. The immediate oversight of the work was committed by him to Lt. Timothy Dwight (afterwards Colonel).

Lt. Dwight began operations there Feb. 3, 1724 (aet. 30), with a force of "four carpenters and twelve soldiers, with narrow axes and two teams." Before summer had well set in, the fort was so far completed as to be habitable. It was located in the S. E. corner of Brattleboro, Vt., on the west bank of the Connecticut, on what are now called "Dummer Meadows," and was named "Fort Dummer," in honor of the Lt. Governor. The fort, which was from 12 to 14 feet high, was nearly square, the sides being each about 180 feet long. It was built of yellow pine, then abundant there, after the usual fashion of log houses, the logs being interlocked with each other at the corners and angles of the structure. The houses on the inside of the fort were so constructed, that the back wall of each house consisted of the wall of the fort, the roof being a single one in its slope. The houses fronted on a hollow square and were so arranged, that, if the enemy should gain access to the square, they could be at once rendered defensible by barricading the doors and windows. Lt. Timothy Dwight was the first commander of the fort which he thus built, and occupied that position, probably, until the close of the year 1726. There his

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 115*

son Major Timothy Dwight was born in May, 1726—so that he had for a portion of the time, at least, his family with him. In 1724, he superintended also the erection of another fort at Northfield, and was busy considerably during 1725 in surveying land, whether for individuals or the government is not known.

In a letter which Capt. Timothy Dwight (as he was then called, and until 1741) wrote to Col. John Stoddard, dated Fort Dummer, July 29, 1724, he says: "It is impossible for me to account for the afflictions that I meet with from these Indians" (who were friendly). "I have given them a dram this morning, and they have been here this hour begging for more, and they daily call upon me for shirts, pipes, bullets and powder, flints and many other things; and the Court have granted all but powder, and they don't send it, and I can't discourse with them, and they are mad with me for that; and, unless the country will provide stores and inform me I may dispose thereof to them, I can't live here, if it be possible to avoid it." Col. Stoddard replied:

"NORTHAMPTON, Aug. 6, 1724.

SIR:—I am sensible of the trouble you meet with from the humors of the natives. Your best way is, when you have a supply of liquor, to give them ordinarily a good dram each, in a day. And you may tell them from me, that we give them drink for their comfort, not to unman them, or make beasts of them; and that, if they will not be content with what we give them, they shall have none at all."

The following letter, written by him also, when at Fort Dummer, on the financial difficulties of the day, is worthy of record here.

Capt. Dwight to Dr. Hastings.

"FORT DUMMER, Jan. 9, 1724 (-5).

SIR:—You sometime since inquired of me, whether I had ever spent my thoughts on the circumstances of our government, respecting their medium of trade, viz: how they might be restored to their original. I should esteem it a risque to show myself to you on that weighty point, were it not for your undoubted candor to all. My opinion is, that, as much as possible, to avoid emitting such vast quantities of bills would be a very likely expedient; and, to prevent that, I would propose that the tax on all imported liquors should be double what it is now, and on all other imported goods, that we may be suffered to lay a tax upon, in that proportion. The advantages I propose by this are:—1. All the money we get this way will help to answer the charge of the government, and that by the persons most able to bear it; for it is they, that drink and wear these imported goods, that draw all the effects of this country. 2. This would tend

*The Descendants of*

116     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

to suppress the import, and also the extravagance in the use, of such commodities. 3. This would tend to prompt and encourage those manufactories which would produce the most needful commodities among ourselves. Our government, I know, has done considerable to encourage the raising of hemp, and the making of duck, good linen cloth, etc. ; and, if they had, at the same time, obliged such commodities and many others to pay custom, when imported, that do not, it would have done well. This would not only help to pay our charge, but it would also greatly encourage the making of such things in this country ; for what is made here is as good as that which is imported, and would command as much as that, when the merchant has paid the duty and advanced his 350 per cent. upon it. And most certainly when any commodity is in such circumstances, that two men and a government get in their several capacities a living by it, another man, that can procure the same commodity without the two latter encumbrances, must be greatly inclined to do it. If your patience lasts, I would entertain you with one blunder more " (i.e., of the government), " which is : I should think it very proper, when the charge is so great, that the county-tax should be in proportion. This has been omitted so long, that I think it high time to begin ; for this also would greatly tend to prevent the passage of such vast quantities of bills among us which are now I suppose, purely by their multiplicity, become just half so good as our former money. It's very strange, if the wages of such as go to war can't be so proportioned to other men's advantages, as that 20 or 30, or possibly the proportion may be 60 or 100, that stay at home can't maintain one to go to war, and pay him down. I am sensible it would be dangerous, at once to make an act that should be so extensive as to make it appear by what time the whole of the bills now extant should be brought in ; for by that, rich foreseeing men will monopolize their coffers full, and thereby extort upon poor people that must pay their rates. Therefore, let us now begin to pay every year's tax within the year, and involve ourselves no further ; for we have as many bills out now as all this country can find out how to call in, and not ruin a considerable part of the people. When bills were first made, it should have been so ordered, that they would have been equal to silver. Or, it should have been enacted, that any public tax whatsoever might be discharged by any of the country produce, at reasonable rates or prices. I know that it is objected, that this is to make every salary-man a merchant, which is very much beside their proper business ; but there is not one salary-man in this county but that by himself or others does much more than to dispose of his salary, when paid in such things, beside the business of his office.

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 117*

And besides I think, that, that man is more likely to be a trader, who has none of the necessities of life, and must take money and convert it to them all, than he that has all these things and but little money.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT."

Such were the clear and just views of our honored ancestor 150 years ago, on matters of finance and a protective tariff, etc.

Early in 1727, he must have returned to his home in Northampton to remain there. In "Doolittle's Sketches of Belchertown, Mass.," occurs the following notice of him: "In October and November, 1727, the territory" (i.e., of Belchertown) "was surveyed, delineated and plotted on a chart by Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton. This chart is now (1852) in my possession: it is evidently drawn with great accuracy, by the hand of a master. Col. Dwight was much employed, in his day, in surveying and plotting towns in this section of the country." There are many proofs in existing documents that he was a very active, public-spirited, progressive man.

He was a most open and active friend of Prest. Edwards, in his many great troubles. He was "grieved even to anger" at the treatment that, that great man received at Northampton, where he had taught so earnestly and so long the way of life. He was very desirous that he should still remain in town, and form another religious society, and offered, if he would do so, to divide equally with him his own yearly income, which would have realized more to Edwards than his previous salary. This generous proposal the great preacher did not accept. In a letter to Erskine, Nov. 15, 1750, he himself thus speaks of this same matter: "There is a number whose hearts are broken at what has come to pass, and I believe are more deeply affected than ever they were at any temporal bereavement. It is thus with one of the principal men in the parish, Col. Dwight.\* Such is the state of things among us, that a person can not appear on my side without greatly exposing himself to the resentments of his friends and neighbors, and being the object of much odium."

He was of medium size, but possessed of great personal strength. Rev. Dr. Wm. T. Dwight of Portland, Me., told the author, who wrote it carefully down from his lips, at the time, that his father, Prest.

---

\* Hon. Timothy Edwards of Stockbridge, Mass., eldest son of Prest. Edwards, once said to Dr. Benjamin W. Dwight of Catskill, N. Y., from whose record of the fact in 1817 it is here copied, that "the three greatest men that he ever knew were his own father, Col. Timothy Dwight and Major Joseph Hawley. When a young man he used often to hear them converse at his father's house, and, as the conversation was ordinarily of a very interesting and dignified cast, he had a sense of awe towards them that he never felt towards any others."

*The Descendants of*

118     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Dwight, told him, that Col. Dwight once threw a stone not only across the Connecticut at Northampton, which was some 40 rods from the point where he stood, but 30 rods more beyond, or 1,165 feet in all.

His house, which was in Market Street \* (on the corner of Market and Walnut Streets) is said to have been the handsomest house, at the time, in the large county of Hampshire. It is thus described by one who saw it (Mrs. E. D. Kirkland, now of Hartford, Ct.): "It was painted blue on the outside, and the walls on the inside were covered with embossed paper, having velvet figures on it, some six or eight inches in diameter. There were oaken panels around and over the fire-place covering that side of the room, which were polished like mahogany. On entering the house, one had to step down over the sill, which was in full view and was also polished and bright, about six inches to the floor."

The blow which removed Edwards from his pulpit and ere long from the town, also fell with a heavy weight on Col. Dwight's heart, and he never recovered his former spirits again. The likes and dislikes of a nature so full of ardor were of the strongest kind. He d. April 30, 1771, aet. 76. Experience King, his wife, d. Dec. 15, 1763, aet. 70. Her grave is to be found at Northampton, but not his; and it is by the side of Mrs. Mehitable Dwight, his mother. Thus reads the epitaph: "Sacred to the memory of Mrs. Experience Dwight, wife of Timothy Dwight, Esq., b. April 17, 1693, and d. Dec. 15, 1763. Memoria justī beata."

Col. Dwight left, at his death, an estate worth £9,000. He gave to his son Timothy all his real estate and buildings in Northampton and Southampton, also his silver tankard (on which the Dwight coat of arms is engraved; and which is now, being 120 years old or more, in possession by inheritance of Timothy Dwight of Chicago, Ill. Under the armorial symbols are the letters T. D. E., or Timothy and Experience Dwight); and his silver porringer, 6 large silver spoons, 6 silver teaspoons and his personal apparel. To his daughter Eleanor (Mrs. Lyman), he gave "all his real estate and buildings which were not in Northampton and Southampton, and his personal estate."

He had been a very extensive landholder. For those not engaged

---

\* This, his homestead, came to him from Col. Partridge, as his "Smith-land," which he gave to his daughter Mehitable. It belonged originally to Christopher Smith, uncle to Col. Partridge, who had a house and home-lot and 10½ acres of meadow which he agreed, Jan. 1688, should belong, so much of it as should remain at that time unexpended in his behalf, to Col. Partridge if he would maintain him and his wife comfortably through life. He d. Feb. 13, 1692, leaving estate valued at £129.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 119*

in trade real estate was in those days, almost the only feasible form of investment. On records to be found at Northampton, it is expressly stated that "Col. Timothy Dwight purchased large tracts of land in Northampton, and in Cold Spring," where he twice purchased 300 acres.

It is also recorded that "Timothy Dwight began to purchase in 1728" (aet. 32), "the rights of persons in the Long Mountain and Lovefield Divisions" (parts of Northampton in old times), "and continued to do so for many years, until he owned a large share, especially of the Long Division." The records of deeds show for many years that he was very active as a surveyor, and also as a purchaser of lands, in various places. Before he was Col. he went by the name of "Surveyor Dwight." Mrs. Jemima Warner (wife of Daniel Warner), b. in 1722, who lived for some years at Col. Dwight's house previously to her marriage in 1746, used to tell her grandchildren that "the first tea ever had in Northampton was sent to Col. Dwight by a friend in Boston, and was called not tea but "bohea." She said that they, in their ignorance of the article, steeped it (a quarter of a pound) all up at once, as they would make an herb-drink; and that it was so bitter that they could not drink it, and threw it away in disgust."

[Experience King was the dau. of Lt. John King, who was b. July 1657, and d. March 20, 1720 aet. 62 (son of Capt. John King of Northampton, b. in England in 1629, who came to this country in 1645, and Nov. 18, 1656, m. Sarah Holton, dau. of Dea. William Holton of Northampton, by whom he had 12 children. He d. Dec. 3, 1703; and she, May 8, 1683). The wife of Lt. John King was Mehitable Pomeroy, b. July 3, 1666, whom he m. Nov. 4, 1686, and who d. Nov. 8, 1755, aet. 89. She was dau. of Medad Pomeroy of Northampton and Experience Woodward. Lt. John King, Jr., had 8 children, three of whom d. in childhood. The other five were 1. Mehitable, b. March 13, 1690, who m. Aug. 13, 1712, Eliakim Strong of Northampton. 2. Experience, Mrs. Timothy Dwight. 3. Medad King, b. March 26, 1699, who m. Oct. 31, 1722, Rebecca Strong, b. Dec. 7, 1701 (dau. of Nathaniel and Rebecca Strong of Northampton). 4. Catharine King, b. Aug. 17, 1701, who m. Nov. 17, 1724, James Heacock of Durham, Ct., and, for 2d husband, May 25, 1730, Nathaniel Phelps of Northampton. 5. John King, b. April 1, 1704, who m. April 17, 1735, Abigail Root, dau. of Jonathan Root. He d. April 5, 1745, aet. 41, without issue and intestate. His estate was appraised at £1,636 old tenor, and was divided between his wife, mother, brother and three sisters. In this way, Col. Dwight came into possession of the King homestead as his own on King Street. (See History of The Strong Family, vol. ii. pp. 256-7.)

*The Descendants of*

120     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Dea. Medad Pomeroy, father of Mrs. Mehitable (Pomeroy) King, was the son of Eltweed Pomeroy of Dorchester, Mass., and bapt. Aug. 19, 1638. He was one of the first men in Northampton, a selectman, town clerk and for many years a representative to the General Court, and a man of large estate. He d. Dec. 30, 1716, aet. 78. He m. Nov. 21, 1661, *Experience* Woodward (dau. of Henry Woodward of Northampton). The other children of Henry Woodward were *Freedom*, who m. Nov. 18, 1662, Jedediah Strong (see Hist. of Strong Family for their descendants); *Thankful*, who m. Dec. 18, 1662, John Taylor; and John Woodward.

A daughter of Medad Pomeroy, *Thankful*, b. in 1779, m. Oct. 27, 1698, Lt. Benjamin Lyman, b. Aug. 10, 1674 (son of Ensign John Lyman of Northampton). Their dau., Hannah Lyman, b. July 14, 1709, m. Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown, Mass., brother to Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton—their wives being first cousins to each other.

Mrs. Experience (Woodward) Pomeroy died, and he m. for second wife widow Abigail Chauncey, née, Strong, widow of Rev. Nathl. Chauncey of Hatfield, Mass. (dau. of Elder John Strong of Northampton, and Abigail Ford). See Hist. of Strongs, p. 1280. They had a son, Rev. Samuel Pomeroy, b. in 1687, grad. at Yale in 1705, who was settled at Newtown, L. I., Nov. 30, 1709, and who d. June 30, 1744.]

[Fifth Generation.] Children:

61. i. Eleanor Dwight, b. Aug. 20, 1717, m. Gen. Phinehas Lyman, and d. April 1777, aet. 59.
62. ii. Gamaliel Dwight, b. Dec. 19, 1718, d. Jan. 7, 1719.
63. iii. Gamaliel Dwight, 2d, b. Dec. 20, 1719, d. soon.
64. iv. Major Timothy Dwight, b. May 27, 1726, d. June 10, 1777, aet. 51. The date of his death is wrongly given in some records, as 1776. In a letter of Hon. Theodore Dwight of Hartford, Ct., his son, to his nephew, Rev. Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, correcting some dates that he had, it is stated that it should be 1777. [The author suspects that Nos. 62, ii., and 63, iii., found recorded in the Northampton records, as here given, are but two different statements of the same fact.]

61. i. Eleanor Dwight, b. Aug. 20, 1717, m. Oct. 7, 1742, Major-General Phinehas Lyman, bapt. March 6, 1715-6 (son of Noah and Elizabeth Lyman, of Durham, Ct. He was grad. at Yale in 1738, where he was tutor for three years (1739-42). He was admitted to the bar in 1743, and settled at Suffield, Ct. (where he purchased of Abraham Burbank his homestead and buildings of nine acres for £150, March 17, 1742-3). He had great abilities, and he soon rose to

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 121*

be the head of the bar in old Hampshire County. Col. John Worthington of Springfield, and Major Joseph Hawley of Northampton, the leading lawyers of their day, were his pupils. He was a representative of Suffield in 1750, and, for several years successively (1753-59), a member of the Council of Connecticut. In 1755 he was appointed Major-General and Commander-in-Chief of the State forces, until the Canada war was ended. At the battle of Lake George, Sir William Johnson, having been early wounded and obliged to retire from the field, Gen. Lyman took the command. By five hours' hard fighting at the head of his troops, in the thickest of the fray, he won a splendid victory, the rewards of which were all bestowed on Johnson by the British Government. He was made a baronet, and received £5,000 with his new and undeserved honor, and had the meanness not even to allude in any way in his report of the battle, to the great services of him who really won it. (See Dwight's Travels, vol. iii., p. 369.) Gen. Lyman was also with Lord Amherst at the capture of Crown Point, and in 1758, with Abercrombie, and also with Lord Howe when he was killed. "Few Americans," says Prest. Dwight (Travels, etc., vol. ii. p. 306), "have a better claim to the remembrance of posterity than this gentleman." What a brave he was, the following extract from a letter to his wife, dated Lake George, Sept. 11, 1755, will show:

"MY DEAREST:—The enemy came close to our men and drew up near, their arms glistening like the sun, with their bayonets fixed, and as confident, I suppose, of carrying all before them, as ever any army was. My great concern was for fear the retreating party" (a party of skirmishers sent out from Fort Lyman to cut off the retreat of some French troops within a few miles of the fort, who found that they had undertaken too great a job) "would by their dejection frighten our men; and therefore I spent my time in encouraging them by all arts I was master of, for there was no other officer by, to help do the same. But, in spite of all that I could do, when our men came in in a body, they all sank dejected, tired and choked almost to death with thirst. Some had shot away all their powder: others, their bullets. I was about four rods east of where they came in, encouraging and engaging the men. I saw them press right through our men, and they began to run after them. I called to some officers to stop them, for I saw that the French would be in the camp in ten minutes, if they were not stopped. But the officers' commands did not influence them any more than the trees. I ran about ten rods to the foremost, and told him to 'face to the front and march up and defend it, or I would kill

*The Descendants of*

122    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

him in one minute.' They told me that they were choked and tired to death—no powder, no shot, etc. : I told them that I would send for powder, shot, water, etc., but, that if they did not march back and defend the front I would kill them in a moment. They all marched back, and the fight came on right before me. There was in one minute nothing but one continual clangor of cannon and small arms, which held a long time ; in which time I saw our men shoot so fast, and some of them so carelessly, that I was afraid that the enemy intended to draw our shot and men and break in upon us ; for I saw, that their army was very great, and that they had a good commander. I was forced to run from one end of the firing to the other, and halloo as loud as I could speak, to make them save their fire, and not to shoot unless they had a fair shot. All readily obeyed, and I believe that never men nor mortals fought better in the world. The fight continued as hot as fire till past five, when the enemy slackened and retreated. Our men sprang over the breastworks and followed them like lions, and made terrible havoc and soon brought in armfuls of guns, laced hats, cartridge-boxes, etc., and brought in the General of the army and many other prisoners. He is a Swiss educated in France, and had the command of all the forces in Canada. Thus, my dear, God has covered our heads in the day of battle, in the hottest and most obstinate battle that was ever fought in North America. Who would not trust such a God ? Praise and bless his name, and forever remember the 8th day of September, 1755. The French intended to attack us next morning as soon as it was light; but how happy was it, that God brought on the battle in open daylight.

I was very tired and faint for want of eating and drinking. When the battle was over, I had lost my voice, so that you could not hear me one rod, but was forced to be up all night. But my voice is almost come to, and I am as well as ever. Never one shot touched the hem of my garment, hat, or anything about me ; but they killed my saddle-horse. Genl. Johnson was wounded near the beginning of the battle, and repaired to his tent at the other end of the encampment. The French are terribly dressed off, and I hope that the recruits will soon be here, and that we shall soon be masters of Crown Point. I know that you must think it terrible, to appear before the mouths of guns—shots so plenty and thick. Then so much plainer does God's preserving mercy appear.

P. LYMAN."

For the rest of this letter, and another preceding it by two days, see Fowler's Hist. Durham, Ct., pp. 133-9. Seldom can those who only

*Colonel Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 123*

read of battles ever get such a thoroughly inside view of what such a mortal conflict really is, as is here presented.

In 1762 Genl. Lyman commanded the provincial troops, in the expedition against Havana, which humbled so greatly the military prestige and power of Spain in the western hemisphere.

Early in 1763, he went to England, as the agent of a proposed colony of "Military Adventurers," desiring to obtain and improve a large tract of land between the Mississippi and Yazoo Rivers, as a proper reward for their services as soldiers in behalf of the British Crown. He had been himself often solicited by those high in office in the realm, to present himself in person to the Government at home, as being sure of high recognition there, for his great services and abilities as a military commander. Nearly eleven of the best years of his life (1763-73) he spent in England, in vainly cherishing expectations of real advantage from court promises, which were continually renewed but never kept. Hope and faith and courage and purpose and manliness all shrank together in his heart to littleness, under such withering experiences; so that he even seems to have lost the very idea of returning again to his country and his home. Mrs. Lyman, who is described as "a lady of superior natural endowments and education and of strong social qualities," and as "having begun her married life with the most flattering prospects," is said to have succumbed, almost equally with her husband, in mind and body, to the long solicitude of her heart respecting him and his prospects, and the pecuniary trials that had come upon herself and children by his protracted absence. At last in 1773, she sent her son Gamaliel, then 28 years old, to beg him to return to his family. The sight of his son rallied his thoughts again homewards, and having finally secured the long expected grant of territory desired, he came back to Suffield, himself broken in spirits, to find his wife equally depressed, and his eldest son, Phinehas, broken-hearted and delirious. After a short delay at Suffield, he started in Dec. 1773 with but the remnant now left of the original company of "adventurers," who could undertake the new colonial enterprize, to West Florida, designing to settle in the neighborhood of Natchez, as it now is, where the bounds of their grant for 20 miles square lay. He took with him his unfortunate son, hoping to improve his health and spirits by a change of scene and of occupation. But both the son and the father speedily fell victims to the malarious influences engendered by summer heats in the wild lands of the south. The fate of the other members of that ill-starred expedition may be read by any who are curious to know it, in Dwight's Travels. The date of his death has been put on the Suffield Records, as Sept. 10, 1774.

## *The Descendants of*

### 124     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Thaddeus Lyman, his son, is recorded as buying, Sept. 30, 1775, of Benjn. Bancroft, 9 acres of land; "which were the same that his father had occupied when living," on which the spot where his house stood is still easily discoverable, by the old well which has outlasted it. The names of Mrs. Eleanor Lyman and of her son Oliver are signed as witnesses to the deed; and Thaddeus Lyman is recorded as living in West Florida.

There were slaves in the household, one of which, "Old Tie," who lived to be 100 years of age, and died in Suffield, is still remembered in the family. A female slave is also recollected, that used regularly every evening to sit by her mistress's bedside, holding the Bible in one hand and a candle in the other, for her to read its pages.

In May, 1776, Mrs. Lyman, with her daughters Eleanor and Experience, and her sons Gamaliel, Oliver and Thompson, set sail with her brother, Major Timothy Dwight, for West Florida, by the way of Savannah. Here her two daughters died, before arriving at their destination. She died herself, a few months after her arrival, at what is now Natchez, in April 1777, as did, in the succeeding summer, her brother Timothy, also.

For the pedigree of Genl. Phineas Lyman, see "Lyman Genealogy," by Dr. Lyman Coleman.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

65. i. Phineas Lyman, b. Sept. 21, 1743, grad. at Yale in 1763, had a commission in the British army, studied law, became dejected and insane, and died in West Florida in 1774-5.
66. ii. Gamaliel Dwight Lyman, b. April 4, 1745, was "a man by nature brilliant, gay and ingenious." He received, when in England on his visit to his father, a commission as Lieut. in the 66th British Regiment, and was required to join his regiment at Boston just before the beginning of the revolutionary war, and remained in the British service until 1782. He returned to Suffield, where after a time he became utterly dispirited and shiftless, and at last penniless. He taught school for a season, but neglected to collect his bills, and spent what money he did receive in trifles. He walked about town in shabby clothes, with lack-lustre eyes, insensible to the charms of nature and of life, and to the claims of God and man upon his strength and time—the victim of a slow but sure mental consumption—and sank, in

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 125*

the end, forgotten, nobody knows when, into an untimely grave. See Dwight's Travels, vol. i. pp. 316-7.

- 67. iii. Thaddeus Lyman, b. March 16, 1746, d. Sept. 1812, æt. 66.
- 68. iv. Thompson Lyman, b. Nov. 10, 1752, d. Aug. 9, 1755.
- 69. v. Oliver Lyman, b. Jan. 22, 1755. He was unmarried and d. insane, but when or where is not now known. There is a letter from him still in existence, dated Boston, Oct. 8, 1805, directed to Mrs. Apphia Lyman of Suffield, concerning "*those papers*."
- 70. vi. Eleanor Lyman, b. Dec. 13, 1756, d. at Savannah, Ga., in 1776-7.
- 71. vii. Experience Lyman, b. Nov. 8, 1758, d. in Savannah, Ga., in 1776-7.
- 72. viii. Thompson Lyman, b. Dec. 22, 1760. He went to New Providence, W. I. This is all that is known of him.

67. iii. Thaddeus Lyman, b. March 16, 1746, went to Mississippi, and m., but whom or when or with what issue, if any, no one of his descendants now knows. On the death of his first wife, he returned to Suffield, where he m. about 1784 Apphia Olds, b. May 21, 1760 (dau. of Dr. Josiah Olds of Suffield and Tryphena Kent). Here he remained some 8 years after his marriage, engaged in trade (1784-92). He then suddenly deserted his family, going to parts unknown, and leaving them without any visible means of support. Thære her brother Joseph Olds, Esq., living in the same place, and a man of wealth, generously supplied to the full. Twice, between 1792 and 1810 or 11, he appeared in Suffield again—the last time staying some three weeks with his family,—saying, meanwhile that he came to get "the papers" (or the deeds to the original Lyman estate in Natchez and its vicinity), which his wife kept locked up in her trunk. These she refused to give up to him, and, in her absence one day from home, he forced the trunk that contained them, and carrying them off said to his daughter Mrs. Graham: "Now I have got all that I want, I bid you good bye for the last time. You will see me no more!" The long and deeply abused wife learned, on her return to her house, of this last act of ruthlessness towards her by her faithless husband, and wept and moaned inconsolably for many days, until she too lost her reason, and became a raving maniac. She was a lady of strong personal attractions and of tender, expressive eyes, and was herself gentle and loving. "Hundreds of times," says Mrs. James B. Rose of Suffield, her granddaughter, "have I been awaked at the dead hour of night by her screams of madness, Thaddeus! Thaddeus!" He d. at New York, Sept., 1812. He sent

*The Descendants of*

126    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

for his daughter Mrs. Graham, in his last sickness, to come and see him and delivered up to her the title-deeds to the Lyman Grant at Natchez, which he had so unfeelingly carried off, but a short time previously. That grant, made by the British Government to Genl. Lyman for his distinguished services, covered a tract of twenty thousand acres. The family-claim to this property, of such immense value now, slept in utter neglect in their hands. The account given of its final disposition is this, that Hon. Gideon Granger of New York proposed to prosecute their claims to it, on condition of receiving for his services and expenditures one-half of the net results obtained, to which they agreed; and that, on a second visit to them at Suffield, he persuaded them to transfer their entire right and title to it to him, for the petty sum of one thousand dollars. Two gentlemen afterwards came to them, on a similar errand, from the region of Natchez itself, and, on finding that the purchase was beyond their reach, told them frankly, that the property was, in their view, then worth two millions of dollars.

Mrs. Apphia Lyman d. Sept., 1824, aet. 64. This unfortunate couple, so wretchedly divided in life, have long slept quietly side by side in the same graveyard. He, who wandered cruelly while living from his dearest friends on earth, was glad to be brought back among them when dead.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

73. i. Experience Lyman, b. Nov. 25, 1785, m. Gad Rose, and, for 2d husband, Isaac K. Graham. She d. Feb. 13, 1854, aet. 68.

74. ii. Thaddeus Lyman, Jr., b. Feb. 5, 1792.

73. i. Experience Lyman, b. Nov. 25, 1785, m. Nov. 14, 1801, Gad Rose, Jr., of Suffield, Ct., b. July 21, 1780 (son of Gad Rose and Caroline Hall). He was "a shrewd Yankee peddler of cotton yarn, feathers and indigo." He d. Dec. 30, 1806, aet. 26. She m. for 2d husband, Dec. 11, 1810, Isaac King Graham, b. Sept. 12, 1780 (son of Rev. John Graham of Suffield and Ruth Smith. For full account of the pedigree of Rev. John Graham, as descended from the Duke of Montrose, see Cothren's *Ancient Woodbury*, and Sprague's *Annals of the American Pulpit*, vol. i. pp. 314-18). He was a carpenter and joiner, and afterwards a farmer, at Suffield, where he d. Sept. 25, 1854. Dr. Sylvester Graham, of "Graham Bread" notoriety, was his brother. She d. Feb. 13, 1854. She was a woman of masculine intellect and of a queenly presence, and hopeful, patient and energetic, amid life's severest experiences.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 127*

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*(By her first husband.)*

75. i. Lyman Dwight Rose, b. Nov. 23, 1805.  
76. ii. Henry Gad Rose, b. Jan. 18, 1807, m. Dec. 10, 1845, Caroline Flower, b. April 2, 1812 (dau. of Harvey Flower of Feeding Hills, Mass., and Lydia Horton of Agawam, Mass.). He kept for many years the billiard rooms of Tammany Hall, New York City; and lives now, retired from business, at Suffield, and is an active member of the Methodist church : no children.

*(By her second husband.)*

77. iii. Louisa Matilda Graham, b. Dec. 11, 1811.  
78. iv. Edward Sylvester Graham, b. April 27, 1813.  
79. v. Matilda Louisa Graham, b. Feb. 19, 1818, m. May 15, 1861, James Bartow Rose, b. April 5, 1816 (son of Bartow Rose of Suffield and Clarissa King). No children. He is a trader, manufacturer and small farmer at Suffield. She teaches music and drawing. To her this account, here furnished of the descendants of Genl. Phinehas Lyman and Eleanor Dwight, is chiefly due.  
80. vi. Charles Titus Graham, b. Aug. 27, 1824, was murdered in San Antonio, Texas, by Mexicans, July 10, 1854 : unmarried.

- 
75. i. Lyman Dwight Rose, b. Nov. 23, 1805, m. Dec. 30, 1841, Mary Eggleston, b. April 22, 1810 (dau. of David Eggleston of Agawam, Mass., and Mary Allen of Somers, Ct.) : a farmer at Suffield.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

81. i. Hubert Graham Rose, b. Dec. 25, 1842. A farmer in Suffield.  
82. ii. Matilda Louisa Rose, b. Nov. 20, 1844, d. Sept. 7, 1848.  
83. iii. Louisa Matilda Rose, b. Aug. 7, 1848.  
84. iv. Amelia Mary Rose, b. July 10, 1853.

[Eighth Generation.]

77. iii. Louisa Matilda Graham (dau. of Isaac K. Graham and Experience Lyman), b. Dec. 11, 1811, m. Dec. 1, 1838, Jackson Tandy Quesenberry, b. Sept. 3, 1816, in Warren Co., Ky. (son of Aaron Quesenberry and Elizabeth Tilford). He published in 1837 "The Democrat," at Fayette, Mo.; in 1843, "The Pilot," at Glasgow, Mo.; in 1845, "The Telegraph," at Lexington; in 1846, "The Commercial

*The Descendants of*

128    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Bulletin," at Booneville; and in 1847, "The Reporter," at Brunswick, Mo. In 1847, he was appointed clerk in the Treasury Department at Washington, D. C., and held this place under Polk, Taylor, Fillmore, Pierce and Buchanan. In 1858 he went to Texas, and edited for a short time "The Herald," at San Antonio. Since 1859 he has been engaged in raising stock on a plantation, near San Antonio, of 2,100 acres—property, which, after the murder of Charles T. Graham, fell by inheritance to his surviving sisters and brother.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 85. i. Harriet E. Quesenberry, b. in Fayette, Mo., Dec. 22, 1839.
- 86. ii. Isaac Graham Quesenberry, b. in Fayette, Oct. 21, 1841.
- 87. iii. Jackson Tilford Quesenberry, b. in Fayette, June 24, 1843, d. in W. Suffield, Ct., Feb. 17, 1848.
- 88. iv. Louise M. Quesenberry, b. in Lexington, Mo., July 12, 1845, d. in Washington, D. C., March 17, 1851.
- 89. v. Amelia J. Quesenberry, b. Oct. 2, 1847, in Booneville, Mo., d. in Washington, March 12, 1851.
- 90. vi. Mary Ann Quesenberry, b. Dec. 6, 1849, in Washington.
- 91. vii. Charles J. Quesenberry, b. Jan. 1, 1852.
- 92. viii. Alice Quesenberry, b. Feb. 11, 1854.

[Eighth Generation.]

78. iv. Edward Sylvester Graham (son of Isaac K. Graham of Suffield and Experience Lyman), b. April 27, 1813, m. Oct. 24, 1837, Catharine C. Graham, his cousin, b. March 30, 1809 (dau. of Charles Isaac Graham of Newark, N. J., and Catherine Ulshoeffer of New York, whom he m. July 4, 1808. He, a bro. of Isaac K. Graham, was for many years cashier of the State Bank of Newark). He has been Secretary, for more than 30 years, of the Mechanics' Fire Insurance Co. of Newark, N. J. She d. April 11, 1857.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 93. i. Edward Augustus Graham, b. Sept. 2, 1838, m. Feb. 23, 1865, Theresa Alice Creamer, b. Oct. 9, 1844 (dau. of William C. and Mary Creamer of Newark, N. J.), since 1863 Teller in the Hudson Co. Nat. Bank in Jersey City.
- 94. ii. William Graham, b. April 13, 1841, d. Dec. 14, 1842.
- 95. iii. Mary Ulshoeffer Graham, b. Oct. 19, 1842, d. March 12, 1845.
- 96. iv. Elizabeth Graham, b. March 4, 1845, d. March 17, 1845.
- 97. v. Catharine Elizabeth Graham, b. May 7, 1846.

[Seventh Generation.]

- 74. ii. Thaddeus Lyman, Jr. (son of Thaddeus Lyman and Apphia

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.' 129*

Olds), b. Feb. 5, 1792, m. Sept. 5, 1820, Dianthe Rose, b. July 31, 1793 (dau. of Gad Rose and Caroline Hale). He was a merchant at Suffield, where he d. Aug. 13, 1840, and where his widow still resides.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 98. i. William Henry Lyman, b. Jan. 28, 1821, d. Jan. 26, 1856, aet. 35.
- 99. ii. Emmeline Dianthe Lyman, b. March, 3, 1828, m. Alexander, C. Rose.
- 98. i. William Henry Lyman, b. Jan. 28, 1821, m. June 28, 1842, Mercy Ann Freeman, b. June 22, 1822 (dau. of Calvin Freeman of New Marlboro, Mass., and Ianthe Cole), a merchant in Suffield, where he d. Jan. 26, 1856.

[Ninth Generation.] Child :

- 100. i. Elizabeth Freeman Lyman, b. Oct. 31, 1843, m. April 8, 1866, James Henry Bryan of Hartford, Ct., b. in 1844 (of Irish extraction, and deserted, when two years of age, by his parents who are unknown to him and to the kind friends that cared for him). He is a farmer in Suffield, Ct. He was a sutler of a regiment, and afterwards of a division, in the late war, in the Shenandoah Valley, Va.

[Eighth Generation.]

- 99. ii. Emmeline Dianthe Lyman (dau. of Thaddeus Lyman, Jr., and Dianthe Rose), b. March 3, 1828, m. Sept. 12, 1849, Alexander Carlton Rose, b. July 15, 1828 (son of Bartow Rose of Suffield and Clarissa King). He was a wholesale dealer in cigars, and manufacturer of them, in Suffield, where he d. Dec. 25, 1862.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 101. i. Emma Clara Rose, b. July 16, 1850, m. July 16, 1867, John Dexter Loomis of Suffield (son of Aaron Loomis and Sarah Root), a manufacturer and dealer in cigars at Suffield. They have a child :
- 102. 1. Rose Sheldon Loomis, b. April 20, 1868.
- 103. ii. Nelly Dianthe Rose, b. Feb. 19, 1853.
- 104. iii. Mira Mary Rose, b. May 30, 1855.

---

Was ever the ruin of a large and honorable family, from causes quite within their own moral keeping, more rapid and complete than that of Genl. Phinehas Lyman. Additional acquisitions of worldly good were rated at too high a value. Continual disappointment in seeking for them was allowed to prey, too long and too deeply, upon natures over-sensitive to their own rights and merits. They, like all

*The Descendants of*  
130     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

others, were bidden of God to "cast *all* their cares and burdens upon him," of every kind, and at whatever time. Instead of the elastic, valorous energy, which they might thus have each and all possessed, in meeting life's duties and trials, to their own greater happiness and usefulness, they yielded with strange uniformity, one after the other, to despondency and melancholy and derangement, or early death. The spirit of historical justice is free from deceit, open or covert; and the good of the living sometimes demands, that the errors of the dead should be fully exposed. Items of even sadder interest might have been added to the painful picture of misfortune here presented, had it seemed meet to listen to some floating traditions and fables, still to be found at Suffield concerning some members of the family in other days. As birds of evil omen gather around the ruins of old palaces and castles, so, all sorts of unpleasant reminiscences real or pretended cluster sometimes around names that have been overborne in other days by disaster. Says Prest. Dwight of the family-history of this, his only uncle and aunt on the paternal side: "This family may be called, by way of distinction, the unhappy family." It is pleasant to know, that, while the family-name has perished among its present representatives, and while they, some of them, feel that hereditary tendencies have been left in their very blood which they lament, they are themselves highly respectable in their characters and successful in their efforts for an honorable subsistence.

[Fifth Generation.]

64. iv. Major Timothy Dwight (son of Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton, and Experience King), b. at Fort Dummer, Vt., May 27, 1726, grad. at Yale in 1744, b. away from home, d. also away from home. He was destined by his father to the study and practice of law; but "had such extreme sensibility to the beauty and sweetness of always doing right, and such a love of peace, and regarded the legal profession as so full of temptations to doing wrong, in great degrees or small," that he was unwilling to become a lawyer. He was, unlike his father, a man of a large bodily frame, six feet and four inches high, of great physical strength and of fine proportions. His hair was of a light color, as was also his complexion: his eyes were hazel and his features rather large. Gov. Caleb Strong said of him in a letter to Rev. Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, March 26, 1817, that "he possessed the good qualities of his father, with a milder disposition and more engaging manners."

He was a merchant at Northampton, and was, for many years in succession, selectman (1760-74), town recorder (1760-75), register of

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 131*

probate, and judge of the court of common pleas for 16 years (1758-74)—succeeding his father in the same position, who resigned it in 1757. The following statement appears in the Records of Northampton: "First warrant recorded 1751: no more until some years after—very few until 1760, when Timothy Dwight, Jr., was chosen town clerk. He was more particular and systematic than his predecessors: he recorded the warrants." He was also, for many years, a representative of the town to the General Court of the colony. He was eminently hospitable in private life, and one of those persons whom it is easy for all that know them to trust and to love.

Two stories are told of him in the family, illustrative of his great muscular strength, and quite characteristic of the humorous spirit of the times. He saw a farmer once driving his oxen through the town, in an absent-minded mood, saying monotonously, "Whoa! haw! gee!" as he swung his goad indifferently from one side to the other. Stepping quietly up behind the cart, he caught hold of the end of it, and bracing himself against the wheels, held the oxen still. The farmer kept trudging moodily on as before, still saying "Whoa! haw! gee!" until he had gone far enough on alone to make the joke not endurable any longer, when a by-stander bawled out, to the great merriment of those who had witnessed the scene, "Halloo! countryman! where are your oxen?" A man from a neighboring town, having heard often of his great muscular strength, came to Northampton one day to see him, and to try his hand upon him, boasting that no one whom he had ever yet seen had proved to be a match for him. He found the Major hoeing an alley in his garden, and, coming up to the picket fence near him, said: "Major Dwight, they say that you are the strongest man in Northampton. I have come here on purpose to try my hand with you." Casting but a glance at him and working quietly on with his hoe, Major Dwight replied that "he would not like to hurt him." The Worthington braggart then stepped inside of the fence, and they kept bantering with one another forwards and backwards until the Major had hoed out the alley to the end, when, dropping his hoe, he suddenly caught up the ranter, and, whirling him horizontally several times over his head, pitched him out over the fence, and with such a sense of complete discomfiture on his part that he was glad to skulk away as fast as he could from his presence.

Another tale a century old has come down to us of him, exhibiting his wonderful conscientiousness. A lottery had been given to Princeton College by the colony of New Jersey, as was afterwards done by the legislature of New York to Union, Hamilton and other colleges. Pres. Burr, his brother-in-law, forwarded to him 20 tickets for sale.

*The Descendants of*

132     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

The council of Massachusetts colony in the meantime passed a law, prohibiting the sale of lottery tickets from any other colony. He accordingly put them one side, intending to return them to the source whence they came, which however, he failed to do in season, as opportunities for transmission between points so distant were then very infrequent. All unsold tickets were required by the Lottery Company to be returned by a given date, or kept by the holder at his own risk and charges. In laying the tickets by, he selected one in his own mind that he meant to keep himself when returning the rest. That ticket drew a blank; but one of the remaining 19 drew the highest prize of all, amounting to £4,000 (\$20,000), while several of the others also drew prizes of some magnitude. According to the rules of the company, clearly stated and everywhere published, those 20 tickets were all his to be paid for, and his also, for any profit that might perchance accrue from them; but, in settling with them in the end, he paid for the ticket that drew a blank and resigned the 19 others with their large pecuniary advantages to the company. And the company was morally mean enough to allow such a final disposition of the case. It was on his part plainly a matter of mistaken conscientiousness, but one very strongly evincive of the absolute incorruptibleness of his character.

In accepting his office as judge, he had sworn fealty to the British Government; and, when the storm of the revolution came, he did not feel that he could break his oath, nor would he take up arms against the Colonial government for the Crown. He was accordingly a loyalist on Christian principle, and yet thoroughly patriotic in his feelings. He undertook to solve his political troubles, and to gratify at the same time his love of adventure and acquisition, by purchasing largely of the Crown Grant made to Gen. Lyman at Natchez, and taking command of it in person for himself and his now widowed sister. It was his plan to found there an industrial and religious colony, and to transplant New England to the new Southwest. How different might have been the fate of his descendants had he succeeded! It was in the spring of 1776, that he set out for Natchez, with his sons Sereno and Jonathan and Mrs. Eleanor Lyman and children. He seems to have bought nearly the whole grant, stretching 20 miles or more from the mouth of the big Black river through the present city of Natchez—paying down the purchase-money for it at the outset. He carried with him also, it is said, a barrel of silver coin. Many and great were the hardships which he had to endure of travel thither and of bitter experience there. His health, before high and strong, gave fatally away within a year's time to the severe strain put upon it; and on June 10,

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 133*

1777, he died, as had also two months previously his sister Eleanor. There, in what was then a wilderness, their now unknown graves were made. The new colony—made in the neighborhood of a British fort—was soon broken up by its capture by a sudden irruption of Spaniards upon it and them. Such of the new settlers as remained fled from both Spaniards and Indians, through a long forest-wild of 500 miles into Georgia. For an account of their perilous passage, see subsequent history of Dr. Sereno Dwight and wife, two of them.

Major Timothy Dwight left some 3,000 acres of land in Northampton, beside other valuable property, to his family. His title-papers concerning the Lyman Grant were destroyed by the Spaniards. The earlier ones in the Lyman family fell, as has been shown, into the hands of strangers.

His real estate at Northampton was appraised at £4,433, and his personal estate at £134. To his widow he gave £1,410; and to each of his 13 children—the intention of the will was to give £233 5s.—nine of whom it is said in the will have had that sum (Sereno E. lacking £78 15s.; Theodore, £14 4s.; Maurice William, £18 10s.; and Mary, £18 10s.).

“The only handsome houses in town even in 1781,” say records at Northampton, “were the Dwight House, John Hunt’s, Caleb Strong’s, Timothy Mather’s and Dr. Ebenezer Hunt’s, all gambrel roofs; no other houses in town were painted.” It is a dispute, whether Dr. Hunt’s wife or Mrs. Tappan was the first one in town that had a carpet on her floor.

The house that Major Dwight built in 1751 was in King Street, on the east side of it, and next on the south to Jonathan Edwards’ house, the site of which is still marked in front by “The Edwards’ Trees,” planted by himself, that overhang the roadway with their broad shadow. It is still standing, and is kept in fine repair, and is an ornament to that handsome village, even in comparison with those of the better class of more modern date. It faces westward, standing back 100 feet or more from the street, which runs north and south, with a fine door-yard in front and around it, and branching elms, planted probably by his own hand, spreading widely over it from the sidewalk. The house is a wooden one, of two stories and a half in height, having a gambrel roof and dormer windows, and standing lengthwise to the street, being some 40 feet long by 20 feet high to the eaves in front. The house is now, except that it has been kept in repair and painted anew from time to time, as it was at first. The front door is in the middle of the house, with a large room on each side—the dining-room as originally used on the north side, and on the south side the parlor.

*The Descendants of*

134 *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

The windows all have handsome caps on the outside, while on the inside they are deep and contain seats in them. Handsome wooden cornices painted white run around the ceiling of each room. The whole east or rear end of each of these rooms, where the chimneys also stand, is covered with a mass of solid, raised panel work in wood: the panels being each of one solid piece, three feet or so in length and a foot and a half broad. The hall between the two sets of rooms north and south is ample; and in it is a staircase with a balustrade running up to the top of the house, through each story, 2½ stories high—that for taste is seldom surpassed in any but the most costly city-houses—having been manifestly ordered in England. Thus tastefully and even luxuriously lived our educated, pious forefathers in their homes. The room in which Prest. Dwight was born in that noble old mansion, as well as all his brothers and sisters and his son Benjamin Woolsey Dwight, M.D., still appears as it was in days long gone. In this house both Major Dwight and Prest. Timothy Dwight commenced house-keeping.

Major Timothy Dwight m. Nov. 8, 1750 (his father, Col. Dwight, performing the ceremony), Mary Edwards, b. April 4, 1734 (dau. of Rev. Jonathan Edwards of Northampton and Sarah Pierpont). So early a marriage on her part is said to have been allowed by her parents, on account of the approaching removal of the family to Stockbridge, Mass. These two places, now so near, were then practically far apart, and the discomfort of passing tediously to and fro between them, through long, dark and damp woods, they were quite willing to spare the young couple especially, as well as also themselves. The great Edwards was now too without any pecuniary means of support. In July of this same year he had written to Erskine: "I have now nothing visible to depend upon for my future usefulness, or the subsistence of my numerous family." Within two months after his daughter's marriage, he had gone to Stockbridge, "to preach to the English and the Indians."

Mary Edwards was as much below medium size as Timothy Dwight was above it. She was the mother of 13 children, eight of them sons and all large and strong men—the smallest of them, Cecil, having been 5 feet 8½ inches high and weighing 200 pounds. She herself was so small, that her husband would sometimes carry her around the room on his open palm, held out at arm's length. Her children were widely noted for their fine physical forms and features. The tradition is, that the special beauty of this generation of the family came from their Edwards' lineage, as a similar characteristic of that family in the preceding generation had descended upon them, it is said, from the Stoddards. Their large and commanding forms they inherited from their





48



Engraved by S.S.A. on J. Smith's, New York.

REV. JONA. EDWARDS.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 135*

father, but their fine, clear, expressive features from their mother. He had an English face with a light complexion and light brown hair, which is said to have been the original type of the Dwight family in this country, and as is found now extensively in some branches of the family. She had a long oval face, like her father's, with black eyes and dark hair—reminding one strongly in these latter respects of her Hooker parentage, of which these are characteristic marks. Her forehead was high, and she is uniformly described as a lady of uncommon beauty, intelligence and excellence. She was remarkable for her devotion to her children; and nothing was allowed to come in the way of her discharging her duties as a mother. "Her sons," said Madam Rhoda Dwight of Northampton to me, at her house in 1862—who knew her and them well, being herself at the time 85 years old—"were among the noblest specimens of physical beauty ever to be seen. She was a very strong-minded woman, and had quite superior instincts and habits of analytic thought. Her most striking mental traits were her quick habits of observation, and her thorough and keen analysis of men and things. She had strong prepossessions and prejudices, as was quite natural to one of such an energetic impulsive nature, in connection with the Edwardses of that generation. And she was not as superior in complete self-control at all times, as in other things. She was a most devoted wife and remarkable for the intensity of her consecration to the management and welfare of her household. She was also a most prudent economist in her family."

The descendants of Prest. Edwards of whatever name have none of them, as such, any sacred memories, which they love to cherish, of the town for which he did so much in every way, that yet weakly and wickedly cast him and his, a century ago, out of its bosom. The union of three such names in succession in one lineage, and all of Northampton fame, as Solomon Stoddard, Jonathan Edwards and Timothy Dwight, might suffice, one would naturally suppose, to make the very mention of the place at any time seem beautiful to those having such historical reasons for special interest in it. But never has the author heard a single one inheriting Edwards' blood speak of Northampton, as having any hallowed or cherished interest to him. The name has been left in unstoried silence in the family.

The only one of Edwards' large family that remained at Northampton, after the withdrawal of the rest, was Mrs. Mary Dwight; and she felt in many ways the scorching heat of the long continued grudge of that generation against her great and godly father. The fact of her husband's death at Natchez did not become known to her and her children at home, until a whole year after its occurrence. From his known

*The Descendants of*

136     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

loyalty to his oath and his sovereign, he had become obnoxious to many of the baser sort, at the breaking out of the revolutionary war; and now, that he was dead and gone, they wreaked their malice on his lone widow and fatherless ones, in many forms of bitter annoyance; nor were they unsupported always by some who should have been heartily ashamed to be found in such company. Among other things of a devilish sort, they burned up her fields of grain, and drove away her oxen, and in every way possible did her pecuniary damage. Cecil Dwight (b. June 10, 1774) one of her younger sons, used to tell his children, that he was afraid to go out alone into the street until he was 10 years old, at which time, for that reason, he first began to go to school to any one beside his mother.

Great were the changes in many ways which the father's death occasioned in the history of his young and large family. Expenses of all sorts must be narrowed-in to their greatly impaired means and the altered aspects of the times.

It was true what Dr. Wm. B. Sprague said of Madam Dwight in his sketch of Prest. Dwight, her son, that she was "one, who inherited much of Jonathan Edwards' intellectual superiority." She has been equalled by but few of her sex, at any time, in the variety and extent of her intellectual attainments. She was a widow for 31 years and left such at the early age of 42 with 13 children, eleven of whom were under age. The greatness of her work, as their mother and home-educator, she fully appreciated. During certain regular hours of every day, her nursery was an organized school-room, with its definite appointments and requisitions; and thorough was the work performed by both teacher and the taught. From the very outset of her endeavors in such a way with each one of them, she sought to implant firmly in their minds the elements of vital piety.

She early saw and always cherished the strong promise of superior excellence in her eldest son, and treated him, from the very first years of his opening manhood, with quite observable respect. When in October 1778, he heard of his father's decease, he resigned his chaplaincy in the army, which he had held for little more than a year, and removed with his young wife to Northampton, in order to aid the better his bereaved mother to meet successfully her new cares. She always, in both her own home and his, addressed and answered him with the respectful title of "Sir." The manners of that day were more courtly than nowadays. The Edwardses indeed of those days seemed to have a sort of sixth sense—one more than most people possess to any high degree—the sense of good manners, of their moral value and their moral beauty. It was a rule in the Edwards' house-

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 137*

hold, that, when the father or mother entered a room to remain there, any of the children sitting in it, should at once arise, and, beside offering them a seat, should continue standing until they were first seated.

The story used often to be told with high relish by the older members of the family, that the mother and eldest son were much addicted to controversial skirmishes in theology, and that they both used snuff—a habit which he had adopted by medical advice for the benefit of his sorely weak eyes. While each frank and earnest in the expression of their personal opinions, they were also punctiliously polite one to the other, and would by no means interrupt each other when speaking; but, just as soon as either one stopped to take snuff, the other would seize the advantage offered and begin his part of the discussion, in which his right of way was likewise held sacred to the full, until a similar opportunity was involuntarily afforded for the same kind of interruption.

So strongly did Madam Dwight sympathize with her father, in his views of the evil influence of the half-way covenant form of church-membership, and so keenly did she feel the weight of the blow dealt so unkindly to him, by the people whom he had served lovingly for 23 years (1727–50), that on communion-days she always went to Norwich (now Huntington), 12 miles distant, on horseback, on a pillion behind her son Cecil, in order to partake of the Lord's Supper there with those whose views were more congenial with her own. So also, each Sabbath, it was her custom to take her seat within the vestibule of the church, which was on the first floor in sight of the pulpit and opposite to it, but not within the proper audience-chamber of the church. The edifice stood lengthwise to the street, and the vestibule or belfry as it was called, was the open recess within the doors where the bell-ringer stood, to ring the people to church. Strong natures are not unapt to have strong faults, when they are developed from early childhood in communities where constant provocatives to ill feeling are unceasingly active against them.

John Tappan, Esq., of Boston, then 80 years of age, wrote, in answer to a request for any personal reminiscences that he might have of Madam Mary Dwight, on Jan. 9, 1863, as follows: "Once, on hearing me cry for a long time with all my might, when an infant of less than two years of age, she ran over from her house which was directly opposite my father's, and, going up to my chamber, took me out of bed and carrying me down to my mother, said to her: 'Mrs. Tappan, what in the world is the matter with this child?' 'Nothing, Madam,' she quietly replied. 'I am only weaning him, and he is resisting my authority.' My fright, in being thus hurried out of bed by a stranger,

*The Descendants of*

138     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

was an effectual cure of my crying. In after years I made her house my frequent resort, where she beguiled many an hour in telling me stories from her well-furnished mind, and inexhaustible powers of imagination and memory." This story of her hasty assault, once for all, upon young John's noisy retreat for the night, is understood to have been designed to be an impressive if odd way of teaching Mrs. Tappan some of the first principles of family-government, in which she regarded her as strikingly deficient.

Said Lewis Tappan, Esq., of Brooklyn, N. Y. (brother to John), concerning her, under date of Jan. 9, 1863: "Madam Dwight was a small woman of mercurial make with a piercing voice, and very particular in giving orders as well as in seeing that they were obeyed. Once when I was playing in her yard with other children, a Mrs. Lyman came into it, when suddenly a chamber-window was thrown up, and Madam Dwight called out: 'Mrs. Lyman! Your boys tread down the grass in our lot.' Mrs. Lyman, always of meek, and sometimes even of meeching, manners, looked up and said respectfully: 'Madam Dwight, if they have done it, they have done very wrong.' 'If they have done it?' Mrs. Dwight exclaimed. 'Did I not tell you that they had done it?' Mrs. Lyman walked calmly away and I fled to 'Lil' who always, like a hen covering her chickens when afraid, hid us in a closet or threw her apron around us. Madam Dwight had a great terror of thunder and lightning, and, in a storm of such a sort, would go and lie down with her children upon a feather-bed in the daytime. I have often seen her on the Sabbath seated in a chair in one of the aisles of the meeting-house. It was thought that she did not like the people of the place, on account of their treatment of her father, which was shameful enough. When I lived there, they always spoke of the course pursued by their predecessors, as very disgraceful to the church."

The children of Prest. Edwards were strong-featured in their mental and moral characteristics, and none more so, yes! none as much so, as she. Her fidelity, skill and power as a home-educator were not only effectively exhibited in the superior characteristics of her children, but also in those of two of her grandchildren, both noble women in the end, whom she received into her already large household in their early childhood, and trained as her own. They were Louisa Maria Morris, the child of her daughter Mary, afterwards that superior, Christian lady, Mrs. Montgomery of Youngstown, Ohio; and Margaret Dwight, daughter of her deceased son Dr. Maurice Dwight, afterwards Mrs. Bell of Pittsburgh, who was greatly respected for her exceeding excellence of character.

Madam Dwight d. at Northampton, Feb. 28, 1807, æt. 73. Her



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 139*

children always spoke of her with reverence and tender affection. There are several good portraits of her in existence. Prest. Dwight did not hear of her last sickness until the day of her death itself had come. Starting at once from New Haven for Northampton, he did not arrive there until the very hour of her funeral. On returning from the grave he said to his sister, Mrs. Porter: "All that I am and all that I shall be, I owe to my mother." A letter written to her by her father, and well worth reading, may be seen in The Memoirs of Prest. Edwards. She did not join the church until 1771 and transferred her membership to the church in Norwich, Mass., Oct. 5, 1783.

---

There was a slave woman, "Lil," as she was called, or Sylvia Church (her true name), who was too important a character in the household of Major Dwight and of his widow, not to deserve at least a brief remembrance. She was bought on Long Island, when but 9 years old, and lived to advanced years, dying April 12, 1822, being, as is supposed, at that time, 66 years old. The last 15 years of her life she spent with Mrs. Storrs, dau. of Major Dwight. She was pious, faithful, industrious and economical. She had "all the pride of the family" in her heart. She ruled the children of the house and indeed the whole street. She was in fact a strong-minded woman and "a character" in the most striking sense of the word. Says John Tappan, Esq., in the letter already alluded to: "In addition to the fascination of the parlor, there was the faithful African in the kitchen, by the name of 'Lilly,' who ever welcomed me and was not a whit behind her mistress in fascinating my young heart." At more than 40 years of age, she was hopefully made a member of Christ's kingdom, when she first learned to read her Bible, which had before no attractions to her. On her tombstone at Northampton, is the following epitaph: 'Sacred to the memory of Sylvia Church, A colored woman, who for many years lived in the family of N—. Storrs. Died April 12, 1822, aet. 66. Very few possessed more good qualities than she did. She was for many years a member of the Williams Church, and we trust lived agreeably to her profession, and is now inheriting the promises.'

(See Electa Jones' Hist. of Stockbridge, pp. 238-43, for sketches of various interesting slaves in leading N. E. families.)

The Dwight farm at Northampton was some two miles out of town, on the Williamsburgh road, a little beyond what is now Florence.

## *The Descendants of*

### 140     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton*

Col. Cecil Dwight was the last of the family, to own any considerable portion of it.

[Sixth Generation.] Children of Major Timothy Dwight.

105. i.     Prest. Timothy Dwight, S.T.D., b. May 14, 1752, d. Jan. 11, 1817, aet. 64.
106. ii.    Sereno Edwards Dwight, M.D., b. Dec. 10, 1754, d. Oct. 10, 1783, aet. 28.
107. iii.   Erastus Dwight, b. Sept. 13, 1756, d. Feb. 14, 1821, aet. 64.
108. iv.    Jonathan Edwards Dwight, b. Jan. 29, 1759, d. in 1800, aet. 41.
109. v.     Sarah Dwight, b. May 3, 1761, m. Nathan Storrs, of Northampton, and d. March 7, 1805, aet. 44.
110. vi.    Mary Dwight, b. Jan. 9, 1763, m. Gen. Lewis R. Morris, and for 2d husband Wm. Hall, and d. in 1813-14.
111. vii.   Hon. Theodore Dwight, M.C., b. Dec. 15, 1764, d. June 12, 1846, aet. 82.
112. viii.   Maurice William Dwight, M.D., b. Dec. 15, 1766, d. Aug. 11, 1796, aet. 29.
113. ix.    Fidelia Dwight, b. Aug. 7, 1768, m. Jonathan E. Porter, of Hadley, Mass., and d. Jan. 22, 1847, aet. 79.
114. x.     Rev. Nathaniel Dwight, M.D., b. Jan. 31, 1770, d. June 11, 1831, aet. 61.
115. xi.    Elizabeth Dwight, b. Jan. 29, 1772, d. Dec. 8, 1813, aet. 42, m. William W. Woolsey of New York.
116. xii.   Col. Cecil Dwight, b. June 10, 1774, d. Nov. 26, 1839, aet. 65.
117. xiii.   Henry Edwin Dwight, b. Sept. 20, 1776, d. May 1824, aet. 47.

105. i. Prest. Timothy Dwight, S.T.D., LL.D., b. at Northampton, Mass., May 14, 1752, was but 17 years younger than his mother. Remembrances of youthful talent, and of early excellence of character, naturally recur with pleasure to those who see evidences of great personal superiority in after years. An aunt taught him his alphabet, going several times over the letters with him; and, when the next day she called him to her, expecting to renew the task in the same way again and again, she found him able to pronounce them rightly in succession at once; and he told her that "he did not want to spend any more time in learning them; but that other boys read further on in the book, and that he wanted to read where they did."



Samuel D. Doughty

1772, d. Dec. 13, 1772

1773, d. Dec. 13, 1773

1774, d. Dec. 13, 1774

1775, d. Dec. 13, 1775

1776, d. Dec. 13, 1776

1777, d. Dec. 13, 1777

1778, d. Dec. 13, 1778

1779, d. Dec. 13, 1779

1780, d. Dec. 13, 1780

1781, d. Dec. 13, 1781

1782, d. Dec. 13, 1782

1783, d. Dec. 13, 1783

1784, d. Dec. 13, 1784

1785, d. Dec. 13, 1785

1786, d. Dec. 13, 1786

1787, d. Dec. 13, 1787

1788, d. Dec. 13, 1788

1789, d. Dec. 13, 1789

1790, d. Dec. 13, 1790

1791, d. Dec. 13, 1791

1792, d. Dec. 13, 1792

1793, d. Dec. 13, 1793

1794, d. Dec. 13, 1794

1795, d. Dec. 13, 1795

1796, d. Dec. 13, 1796

1797, d. Dec. 13, 1797

1798, d. Dec. 13, 1798

1799, d. Dec. 13, 1799

1800, d. Dec. 13, 1800

1801, d. Dec. 13, 1801

1802, d. Dec. 13, 1802

1803, d. Dec. 13, 1803

1804, d. Dec. 13, 1804

1805, d. Dec. 13, 1805

1806, d. Dec. 13, 1806

1807, d. Dec. 13, 1807

1808, d. Dec. 13, 1808

1809, d. Dec. 13, 1809

1810, d. Dec. 13, 1810

1811, d. Dec. 13, 1811

1812, d. Dec. 13, 1812

1813, d. Dec. 13, 1813

1814, d. Dec. 13, 1814

1815, d. Dec. 13, 1815



Painted by Col. J. S. S. S.

Engraved by J. B. Forrest.

REV. TIMOTHY DWIGHT, S.T.D., L.D.

*Timothy Dwight*



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 141*

His mother having taught him the catechism one day when he was about four years old, ended with saying, that "he ought to be very grateful that he had a mother to give him such instructions." He at once asked, "Have not all persons got such instructions?" She saying, no! he asked, "Who has not?" She answered, "The poor Indians are not instructed in any of these things." A few days afterwards he was found sitting, after school hours, under an apple-tree in an orchard, talking to a company of Indians gathered about him, repeating to them earnestly the same things, that he had heard a short time before from his mother.

Some older schoolmates proposed to him, while yet a little boy, to go with them and get some pears out of a neighbor's yard. They went, and he took a few of his home to his mother, who told him that "it was wrong, and that he broke thereby the eighth commandment." He burst into tears, and, taking the pears back to their rightful owner, told the lady of the house what he had done, and that here were the proofs of it. She tried in vain to pacify him and make him keep the pears, but he steadfastly refused to do so—"it was contrary to the eighth commandment." The next day a basket of pears was sent to his mother by the lady, but, learning whence they came, he could not be persuaded to touch one of them.

Gov. Caleb Strong, his schoolmate, described in a letter to Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, March 26, 1817, his character when a boy, in this wise: "He appeared to have a mild and placid temper, and to be but little inclined to the noisy sports of children, but fond of reading and very sociable, inquisitive and intelligent; and he had an uncommonly tenacious memory."

He used to say that almost all his knowledge of geography and history, which was by no means small, he got from his mother. With her he read with great thoroughness and relish Josephus, Rollin, Prideaux and other such books. He spent one year at Middletown, Ct., under Rev. Enoch Huntington in preparation for college. See, for account of his collegiate course, the Memoirs prefixed to his "Theology."

He was grad. at Yale at the age of 17; when his father gave him 17 guineas, and he ever afterwards supported himself. He taught school for two years at New Haven (The Hopkins Grammar School), and was tutor in Yale for six (1771-7). While yet but 19 years old, he wrote his *Conquest of Canaan*.\* Notwithstanding its faults of style, under

---

\* This youthful production was dedicated to George Washington. The following correspondence on the subject is of interest:

*The Descendants of*

144     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

great respectability, firm whigs and intimate friends, disposed to give me and my arguments a hostile and contemptuous, instead of a cordial reception. Yet at this time all the resentment and enthusiasm, awakened by the odious measures of parliament, by the peculiarly obnoxious conduct of the British agents in this country, and by the recent battles of Lexington and Breed's Hill, were at the highest pitch. These gentlemen may be considered as representatives of the great body of thinking men in this country. A few may perhaps be excepted; but none of these durst, at that time, openly declare their opinions to the public. For myself I regarded the die as cast and the hopes of reconciliation as vanished; and believed that the colonists never would be able to defend themselves, unless they renounced their dependence on Great Britain." Well therefore says Lossing (*Field Book* etc., vol. i. p. 67): "A few men, among whom were Dr. Franklin, Samuel Adams, Patrick Henry, Richard Henry Lee, Timothy Dwight and Thomas Paine seem to have had an early impression that political independence was the only cure for the evils under which the colonies groaned; yet these ideas when expressed met with little favor, even among the most ardent patriots." He, one of the youngest of these noble men, being then but 23 years of age, was behind none of them in his broad views of the duties and dangers of the hour.

He m. March 3, 1777, Mary Woolsey,\* b. April 11, 1754 (dau. of Benjamin Woolsey of Dosoris, L. I., and Esther Isaacs of Norwalk, Ct.) On the 9th of June following he was licensed to preach. On retiring from his tutorship shortly afterwards, the students of the College drew up a formal request, that he might be appointed President. On Sept. 4th, 1777, he was appointed chaplain in the army in General Parsons' brigade. It was when stationed in the highlands near West Point, that he wrote his national hymn, "Columbia! Columbia! to glory arise!" etc. One of his sermons, intended to raise the drooping courage of the country, when Burgoyne had come from Canada with his army, and was carrying all before him, was published; and a copy

---

\* They were m. at the house of Pierrepont Edwards in New Haven, by Rev. Jonathan Edwards, Jr., D. D. The witnesses were Mrs. Edwards, Mr. Adam Babcock, Mr. Heathcote Morrison, Mrs. Smith, Mrs. Broome, Miss Abigail Lloyd and Miss Sarah Lloyd—all but one or two of them Woolsey relatives. These facts are learned from an affidavit filed in the Pension Office at Washington, D. C., made by Madam Mary Dwight, and dated New Haven, January 8, 1838, at which time all the parties were dead but herself. A pension of \$280.00 per annum was granted her, for her husband's services during the revolutionary war, on the basis of this and other affidavits presented; which was increased in 1843 to \$350.00 a year.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 143*

life of manifold effort, as a teacher, preacher and author, especially for the benefit of the young.

In 1774 he made an open profession of religion, and turned away his thoughts from the many brilliant inducements offered him to enter upon legal practice and political life, to the religious needs of the church and the age. A case of great injustice done by legal trickery, happening when his mind was yet undecided, helped greatly, it is said, to fix his purpose.

He was among the earliest advocates of the independence of the American colonies when multitudes of thinking men around him were indifferent, or, fearful, or opposed to so great and radical a style of social change. He was in his whole mental make a man of progress and a patriot, and was swayed by his ideas of what was right and best, instead of by his fears of what might come out of the effort to put them into effect. (See *Travels in New England*, vol. i. p. 159.) Hear his eloquent outbreathings of patriotic feeling: "In July 1775 I urged the necessity of a declaration of independence on the part of the Colonies—using the very same arguments which afterwards were generally considered decisive; but I found those to whom I spoke, gentlemen of

ter of the writer; with which you will be made acquainted by Genl. Parsons, who does me the honor to inclose this in one from himself. All that I can say upon the subject (and I hope that I may assert it with propriety), is—that I am so independent a republican and so honest a man, as to be incapable of a wish to palm myself upon the world, under the patronage of another, and as to be remote from every sinister will in this application, and to disdain making the proffer, slight as it is, to the most splendid personage, for whose character I have not a particular esteem.

I am etc.,

March 8, 1778.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT, JR."

"Genl. Washington to Rev. Timothy Dwight, Headquarters, Valley Forge, 18 March, 1778.

SIR:—I yesterday rec<sup>d</sup> your favor of the 8th instant, accompanied by so warm a recommendation from Genl. Parsons, that I cannot but form favorable presages of the merit of the work you propose to honor me with the dedication of. Nothing can give me more pleasure than to patronize the essays of genius and a laudable cultivation of the arts and sciences, which had begun to flourish in so eminent a degree before the hand of oppression was stretched over our devoted country; and I shall esteem myself happy, if a poem which has employed the labor of years will derive any advantage, or bear more weight in the world, by making its appearance under a dedication to me.

I am, very respectfully, yours, etc.

G. WASHINGTON."

See "Books Dedicated to Washington," vol. iv. pp. 57-90, and also "Historical Magazine," New York, vol. iv. p. 123.

[illegible]



MRS. MARY WOOLSTONECRAFT.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 145*

of it was read to the garrison in Fort Stanwix when Johnson had cut off their communication with Albany and threatened them with destruction. The venerable Col. Platt said many years afterwards, that this sermon it was, which inspired the garrison to hold out to the last extremity, and to make a sally upon their besiegers, which effectually drove them off and contributed materially to the loss of the campaign of 1777 by the British. (See Goodrich's *Recollections of a Life Time*, vol. i. p. 351.)

In March 1779 he resigned his chaplaincy, on account of his father's death, and hastened to Northampton to comfort and aid his mother, in her great bereavement. Here, beside carrying on personally the paternal farms—there were two of them and each large—he kept a day-school for youths of both sexes, in which he taught two hours daily himself, having two ushers in it, one of whom was Joel Barlow, the poet. Gen. Zechariah Huntington and Judge Hosmer were among his pupils at this time. After the capture of New Haven by the British, a number of the Yale students went and put themselves under his care. He preached also regularly each Sabbath during at least three of the five years spent then in Northampton, in neighboring towns, as at Deerfield (Muddy Brook), Williamsburgh, Hadley and Westfield. It was only in these combined forms of labor, that he could adequately provide for the maintenance of the large family cast upon his care. In 1782 he was a member of the Legislature of Massachusetts. During its session he was urged by a committee of representatives from his own county, to accept a nomination for Congress, to which Gov. Phillips added also the force of his own personal plea; but he refused to be drawn away permanently from the direct service of the church. While in the legislature, he advocated a grant to Harvard College which was secured. He was afterwards invited to settle in the ministry at Charlestown, Mass., and at Beverley, Mass., and was promised in connection with this latter call a professorship in Harvard College, if he would accept it. He preferred, however to accept a call to Greenfield Hill, in Fairfield, Ct. It was nearer to his beloved Yale, to the early home of his wife, and to that metropolitan city whose currents of life filled the whole land then as now, with their light and heat. In November 1783 at the age of 31, he entered upon this rural pastorate, whose duties he discharged for twelve succeeding years laboriously and happily. He conducted, at the same time, a large and prosperous school of his own for both sexes, during the whole period; into which he gathered in all more than a thousand pupils from all parts of the land. Not honor, but usefulness, was the pole-star of his being. There seemed to him to be no higher way of promoting the best good


## *The Descendants of*

146     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

of mankind than to be an honest, earnest, skilful, artistic educator of youth.

It would be hard to find a more quiet place than Greenfield Hill now is, and what must it have been one hundred years ago. The school-house and church, the two poles of his busy life there, have both been long since exchanged for better ones on the same sites. How he spent those strong grand years of his early manhood is plain enough. Six hours daily he taught his eager pupils with all his might. On his way to and from school, and at odd moments at any time, he thought out his sermons for the Sabbath, or composed poetry. Before and after school-hours, he was busy in his little manse of six acres, which he managed almost wholly alone, and largely as a garden of fruits and flowers. As he could find time, he sallied forth on visits to his parishioners, while his hospitable fireside was ever graced with the company of the most cultivated guests. He is said to have been the first one in our country, who cultivated strawberries in his garden.

In January 1784 or 5 he went to Northampton in his own sleigh. The snow was deep; and, on his return, there was a fresh fall of it upon the ground. Starting for Westfield, Mass., at a late hour in the afternoon, while the snow was still falling, he ere long found that he must trust to his faithful horse to keep the road, without any help from himself. Shortly after leaving town he had noticed a large, dark, yellow dog, which he had seen the day before at his mother's house as a strange visitor there, following after him. After several times striving in vain to drive him back with his whip towards the town, he at last took him into his sleigh for company. Night soon set in upon traveller, horse and dog, on a road without any fences, stretching over a long, solitary, dark "pine-plain." The horse at last lost the uncertain road, and came to a dead stand against a tree. The dog, seeing the situation, jumped from his resting-place and scampered off into the surrounding darkness, and, as the lone traveller supposed, to be seen no more. But ere long he returned again with brisk satisfaction, and, after jumping up several times towards the horse's head, and running a little way on before him, gave his bewildered driver the hint to follow after him, and brought him safely back to the road which he had lost. A similar experience, with the same kind of deliverance in each case, was several times repeated during that long, dismal ride through the very region and shadow of death. To "Lion," for such was the dog's name in the family, Dr. Dwight ever afterwards ascribed the preservation of his life, and thought of him always as a special messenger of providence to him for his good. It is needless to say that Lion was a great pet in the Greenfield home—somewhat similar for fondness to



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 147*

what "Lil" was in the Northampton one. When the family removed in 1795 to New Haven, Lion could not be persuaded in any way to go with them. He stayed resolutely by the old house to take care of that, though shut up, and was fed by some of the neighbors until he died: It was a rule to shut Lion down cellar on Sunday. If any one however, carelessly left the cellar-door open, he would rush out, leap the fence in front of the house, and make all haste for the church. There he couched himself always on the broad step of the pulpit stairs, at the turn, so that his master had to step over him in entering the pulpit. Once in a while during the service he would lift up his head, as if to see that all was right, and then settle back into his former quiet. When he heard "Amen!" at the end of the service, he started at once for the front door and hurried home.

A bird's-eye view of his home at Greenfield Hill, just as it looked to an intelligent visitor at the time, the writer has incidentally discovered within a recent date. It occurs in a manuscript-journal of a tour from Plymouth, Mass., to Fairfield, Ct., in 1789, by Samuel Davis, published in "The Proceedings of the Mass. Hist. Society," 1869-70, p. 18.

"Monday, Sept. 7, 1789. Make an excursion with Mrs. Burr to Greenfield Hill. Dr. Dwight resides there, and commands a beautiful and extensive view of Long Island. His mansion is all neat, and his gardens are well cultivated. He is very social: his presence is commanding. A habit of winking denotes a weakness of the eyes. His rooms are ornamented with paintings from the pencil of Mr. Dunlap, his brother-in-law. Some of the subjects are from his 'Conquest of Canaan.' One represents Irad and Selima, from the third book, line 135:

'O'er northern plains serene the lovers stray,  
And various converse charms their easy way.'

The figure of Irad is well delineated; Selima not so well." [Where are these pictures now? Who can tell? If any, speak.] "There are portraits also of Dr. and Mrs. Dwight—who treated us very civilly."

He afterwards speaks (p. 23) of calling on Mr. Dunlap in New York, "where we meet Dr. Dwight again, and see some fine drawings in India-ink, and paintings from Orlando Furioso, and a sketch of the Inauguration of the President, on a scale of 12 by 8 feet, The Choice of Hercules, and The Youth Rescued from a Shark. Meet with a Mr. Woolsey here" (another brother-in-law).

The call to Greenfield Hill, by the unanimous vote of the parish, May 19, 1783, was accepted July 21st following. Its terms were: salary £150, settlement £300, a parish-lot of six acres, and twenty

*The Descendants of*

148     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

cords of wood annually. This was the largest salary given in the State at that time, it is said. Rev. James Pierpont of New Haven, was settled on the sum of £120 in grain and flesh in fixed prices, with his firewood, annually.

From Greenfield Hill he was called, in 1795, at the age of forty-three, to the presidency of Yale, as successor to Dr. Ezra Stiles. Vigorous in health, buoyant in spirits, and animated by most inspiring moral aims, he went to this new post of duty and honor with his head and heart full of plans of great advancement for the college, in the style of its outward furnishings, and of its inward courses of instruction and study. For twenty-two years of high intellectual and spiritual activity, he filled out there the full measure of his capabilities of usefulness. Each summer, in his annual vacation, he took a long tour on horseback through various parts of New England and New York. The results of the information which he thus gained incidentally and purposely, in many successive years, are to be found in his "Travels in New England and New York, in four vols."

His great life-long trouble, both at Greenfield and New Haven, came from the incurable injury which he had done to his eyes when a tutor at college, by using them too much and too soon after his recovery from small-pox. From similar carelessness in another form, at the same time in his life, came the disease which terminated his earthly career, when in the possession otherwise of his full bodily strength—so heedless was he then, in his zeal for his books, of the needful laws of health. Unable to read and write for himself, he accomplished as much in both directions, through the mediation of others, as those who have done the best in such ways when having no restraint upon their energy. His correspondence was immense. To solicitations from all quarters for advice, direction, and co-operation, he turned a sympathetic ear. Busily indeed moved all his waking hours towards the one end and aim of best serving God and man. He rose early, took long morning and evening walks, and a brisk ride on horseback, and in summer worked vigorously, as a daily rule, in his garden. In term-time, beside looking after the wants and the welfare of his large family, entertaining many guests, maintaining a large correspondence, instructing his college-classes several times daily, and preparing discourses for the Sabbath, he taught private classes also in theology at his own house. Add to these varied engagements, thorough habits of connected daily reading, and it will be readily seen, that he was no idler upon earth. Deep, full and grand was the tide of his daily consciousness of joy. His published works amount to thirteen large octavos, and he left behind him unpublished ones in equal number.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 149*

His insight into any subject of thought was clear; his intuitions were quick; his power of concentration under full command; his memory exceedingly retentive; so that he handled every topic that he took in hand, as a plaything that he picked up or dropped at any time, at his will. The following description of him in his working moods, by Rev. Dr. Wm. T. Dwight, of Portland, Me., his son, brings him clearly into the field of view before us: "Mental labor never fatigued him: his mind was always ready for action. He enjoyed the same kind of animation from the beginning to the end of the week which others possess in only their happier moments. He would dictate all day to an amanuensis without any exhaustion, and this for three months together, and was always ready to dictate whenever an amanuensis was ready to write. He rarely corrected what he had dictated, but his writings were published as they issued from his lips. I wrote for him one year as an amanuensis. Although I wrote unusually fast, he always dictated as fast as I could write. We usually began a sermon on Monday morning, after 9 A.M. in winter, and wrote until 11 (when his college recitation began), and then began at 2 P.M., and wrote until 4½ o'clock. We commonly finished a sermon, of from forty-five to fifty-five minutes of a pretty rapid delivery, in the course of Tuesday. We were exposed to frequent interruptions, but, on resuming our work again, I needed only to give him the last word written, and he would at once go on as if no break in the train of thought had occurred; and this sometimes after an interruption of even two days." He never shunned work as such, but his nature demanded it in perpetual abundance.

"The professorship of theology" in the college he accepted at first from year to year (1795-1805), but in 1805 entered upon it permanently, at the urgent request of the corporation. He had up to that time fulfilled its duties for \$334.00 per annum, and would now accept, of the full salary of the position which was urged upon him, but \$500.00, the greater part of which he gave to the two amanuenses that he henceforth employed, at the price of \$150.00 each per year. In November 1805, he began to write out his "System of Theology," the mould of which he had cast carefully in his mind, while at Greenfield Hill. One sermon each week, during the collegiate year of 40 weeks, it was his rule to write, which he continued until Feb. 1810, when the work was completed. His "Theology" being finished, he wrote out anew his "Travels" into their present form. These have never gone through but one edition, and never will go through another, but they are held in continually increasing favor, for the interesting light that they throw upon the early history and state of our country.

*The Descendants of*

150     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

He was a man of very fine physique, large and strong, and of full bodily proportions, and of a commanding mien. He stood about five feet eleven inches high, perfectly straight and had a broad open forehead, large piercing black eyes, beautiful teeth, a full chest and strong lungs. The expression of his face was that of mingled earnestness and benignity. His portraits, fine as they are, do not do him full justice. He had very impressive oratorical qualities, and a deep, strong, richly melodious voice. Says Dr. Anderson of him, in his Memorial Volume of the A. B. C. F. M.: "Prest. Dwight had a most attractive and impressive exterior; his form was erect and stately; his face finely formed, and his eye and whole expression kindling with animation and intelligence; and his movements were the very expression of grace and dignity." (First edition, p. 105.)

He had a superior command of language, and studied words with great care, that he might use them with the best effect. It would be difficult to find one, who, when in his prime, was more fluent and successful in extempore speech than he. But, when, on leaving college he told his father the intentions which he then had of studying law, he endeavored to dissuade him from such a purpose, on the ground that he could never, in his view, speak with sufficient facility. He had at that time a habit of hesitancy in speaking, which came however not from the paucity of his ideas, but from the superabundance of words that occurred to him for expressing them, the selection of which delayed him in his utterance. This he felt that time and experience would soon cure. The sore trouble that he had in his eyes, and the natural freedom and fulness of his thoughts, alike suggested the early and constant practice of extempore preaching. While at Greenfield Hill, he did not write out 20 sermons. At Yale he continued the same habit, except in reference to the sermons designed for publication. He was rather a rapid than a deliberate speaker, but always dignified, earnest and inspiring.

His mode of preparing his Sabbath discourses, when at Greenfield Hill, was as follows: He meditated on the subjects which he had chosen for the next Lord's day, through all the week, at any odd intervals which he had, however fragmentary, as in going to and from school and when working in his garden, or taking a ride or walking out. The thoughts thus gathered he revolved thoroughly in his mind and digested into shape, but put them for the first time upon paper on the Sabbath, between the first and second ringing of bells for service—using but a small piece of paper for the purpose, and covering that with abbreviated language: this was his brief. "Greenfield Hill" he wrote in his walks to and from school, and at recesses in it. It was

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 151*

also in that rural retreat, that he planned and wrote out, in an abbreviated manner, his "System of Theology." There too he prepared his lectures on "The Evidences of Divine Revelation," and his discourses on "The Return of the Jews," and a large part of his occasional sermons.

He was in his moral habitudes, as marked a man, as in his physical and intellectual characteristics. He was addicted to serious and soaring thoughtfulness of mind, independent in his opinions, scrupulously honest and honorable in all his conduct, genial, generous and dignified in his intercourse with others, thinking it the glory of life to be as useful as possible to all around him. So thoroughly sincere was he in his feelings, and so transparent and frank in revealing them to others, that he instinctively confided in those against whom he had nothing in evidence. "Confidence," he used to say, "is a delightful emotion. I would rather be sometimes cheated than not to trust in those around me."

His sensibilities were quick and tender to both the influences of nature, and the ever-varying facts of human life. While his will was full and strong in its action, it was ruled throughout by an exact and imperial conscience. In all his administrative relations, and, as a public teacher and speaker, he abounded in the power of great personal magnetism over others. Everything that he undertook to accomplish soon took upon it the momentum of his own strongly onward-moving nature. No name is still cherished universally with such reverent affection as his, in Connecticut; and no human spirit that ever once dwelt within its bounds is more felt by its grateful inhabitants, to be still a living presence among them for their good than his. Says Dr. Rufus Anderson, in "The Memorial," etc., already quoted: "There are not a few still living who will show the estimation in which they hold him, by saying—Take him all in all, we do not expect ever to look upon his like again."

His services to his native land and to the age were manifold. More by far than any other one person hitherto, he set for the American pulpit its present high ideal of intellectual culture and effectiveness. Bellamy, Smalley, Strong and Hopkins and the great Edwards were clear, argumentative and direct, but abounded more in rhetorically uncultivated force of thought, than in accomplished ease and grace of speech. To their substantial excellencies of discourse he added, for the first time in any manner which was influential upon the land at large, the high effects of a refined taste and of a sanctified imagination. The influence of his ideas and ideals of true pulpit effort has been very great also in England; where his writings have had a very large and welcome reception, for half a century past. Next to Edwards at

## *The Descendants of*

152     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, Esq. of Northampton.*

any rate, and beyond him by far, it is believed he has long been better known there, than any other American author.

No one likewise, of all the leaders of religious thought among us has done as much as he, to bring real personal religion into favor with the educated classes. With what high and broad knowledge, good sense, strong logic and joyous enthusiasm did he determinedly seek to batter down, and beat to pieces the mean fancies of that baneful French skepticism, which, when he accepted the presidency of Yale, was rife over all the land, and especially in its highest places of influence and power.

He introduced also a new style of educational ideas and efforts into our higher institutions of learning and courses of study. By his own personal enthusiasm, in suggesting and testing new ideas, ideals, processes and results in the highest forms of mental culture to be found in the land, he vitalized them with inspiring interest in the thoughts of his associates, and of thinking men at large in the community; while he gave to the cause of collegiate education throughout the country an uplift and onward movement, which have never been lost. More than all, he spiritualized the work of intellectual training, ever putting moral and religious ideas in the van of all his educational efforts. There is indeed no such true stand-point, for an adequate estimate of educational elements, influences and issues, as that to be found in the atmosphere of exalted, ministerial aims and endeavors, and as are suggested by a true sense of the claims of God's kingdom upon earth, upon all minds made capable by proper training of continued high productiveness of thought. His influence also, in promoting the present style of systematic, theological education, was positive in many ways, although not exactly capable of full, historic presentation. He was also, it is believed, the first in this country to advance the standard of female education to its present, greatly improved position. He taught his female pupils the higher branches of learning, in classes with those of the other sex who were preparing for professional studies; and with him began effectively that style of educational treatment of females, which is based as now on the idea of the essential equality of the two sexes in mental capacity. Rev. Dr. Wm. Jenks\* of Boston, grad. at

---

\* In reply to a letter to him on the subject, he wrote as follows :

" BOSTON, 99 BOYLSTON ST., May 19, 1863.

MY DEAR SIR :—Although my late lamented friend your uncle, Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, has given to the public an account of his respected father; yet I rejoice that one of his descendants has undertaken a review of the whole lineage; because the very enterprise tends to illustrate our New England genealogies, and to increase our interest in the Puritan character, which it in so many

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 153*

Harvard in 1797, who d. at Boston Nov. 13, 1866, aet. 87, author of "The Comprehensive Commentary," once said to the author, that, "the time would come when the women of this country would, out of gratitude to Dr. Dwight for his services in improving the education of their sex erect a monument to his memory." The mother of John Quincy Adams, in describing her early history, writes thus of the style of education that was the best obtainable for girls at Boston, in her day: "Education was limited for girls in the best families to writing and arithmetic, and, in rare instances, music also and dancing; and it was fashionable to ridicule female learning."

Says Dr. Holland (Hist. West. Mass., vol. i. pp. 481-2, pub. in 1855): "Boston, with its Latin and English High Schools for boys,

---

instances happily exhibits. Puritan, I say, because this is no small part of its distinction; but enterprise, courage, inventive industry and skill distinguish it besides, and require investigation in biographic history, and well reward it.

I was never in the company of your honored grandfather but twice; yet they have been to me quite memorable instances of enjoyment. The first was in this city, at the house of Rev. Dr. Channing's mother, previous to her son's adoption of those theological speculations which have given him his sectarian eminence—the company consisting, beside the President, of Dr. Morse and Mr. Huntington, Pastor of The Old South Church. The next time was at Andover, where the President had been invited to a conference, in reference to the Theological Seminary. He like myself lodged at the house of Prof. Pearson. In the morning he complained of having had a restless night, saying: 'This is no country for a man to sleep in.' I answered him with a line from Homer:

*Ὁν χρεὶ παρρέχον εἶδεν βουληφόρον ἄνδρα.*

I might have added the next line; but it was not necessary.

His exertions for the better education of females set an important example in such a way to the country. For myself I know, that, as to our public schools in Boston—I can remember when females were first permitted to attend them, which was about 1787.

I have long thought that his stirring ode, 'Columbia! Columbia! to glory arise!' had a great influence in animating national hope and spirit in the revolutionary war, and to a degree which has not been adequately acknowledged. Once, when visiting on the Hudson, I made a similar remark to an historical friend, who fully agreed with me. That ode, so enthusiastically patriotic, exhibits a high and just view of female worth and of woman's proper position and work, as man's purifying companion, and the intellectual sharer in his scientific and literary pursuits as well as in the ordinary joys and sorrows of human life.

It has done, I think, and is doing much, in civilizing, humanizing, and christianizing our country. Much might be said also of his 'Travels,' which have for many years furnished instruction to others, and shown what talent and observation can accomplish in such a form. His volumes of Theology need no commendation from me.

Yours cordially,  
WM. JENKS."

*The Descendants of*

154     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

never until within five years afforded the same privileges to girls. In heathen nations, all over the globe in all ages, males alone have been deemed worth educating. A different philosophy is beginning to prevail. Previous to the revolution, male teachers were almost exclusively employed; and it is only within the last quarter of a century, that females have been employed to take charge of winter schools. A young lady was considered sufficiently educated when she had learned to read. To be able to write, or understand the science of numbers, was deemed unnecessary. It is said, that few of our Puritan mothers were able to write their names, and, that the wives of many distinguished men, when requested to sign deeds or other legal documents, could only leave their mark upon them."

He was among the few active founders of the A. B. C. F. M., and was one of the nine first members of its Corporate Board. He was also one of the founders of the American Home Miss. Society, and had a very decided influence in originating the American Bible Society. He it was also, who first proposed and brought about "the plan of union between the congregational and presbyterian churches" of the land. The proposition first came to the notice of the public, from the Western Association of Fairfield Co., Ct., of which he was a member, and as devised by him; whence it was carried to The General Association of Connecticut. How much the Presbyterian Church of this country is indebted for its present large growth in numbers and power to this plan of union, and so to Prest. Dwight, its founder, years of thorough investigation into the facts of the case could alone even approximately show. He was appointed by the Genl. Association of Connecticut, June, 15, 1790, as a committee, with Dr. Goodrich and Messrs. Elliott and Huntington, to correspond with the Massachusetts Convention and the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church. This Assembly, in May 1791, and, in June 1791, the General Association of Connecticut, each, appointed a Committee to meet, Sept. 14, 1791, in the chapel of Yale College, for accomplishing the desired result. The Committee of the General Assembly were Drs. John Rodgers, John Witherspoon and Alexander McWhorter, and also William Tennent and Jedediah Chapman. That of the Genl. Association was composed of Prest. Dwight, Drs. Jonathan Edwards, Jr., and Elizur Goodrich, and also Benjamin Trumbull and Levi Hart. Dr. Rodgers was moderator, and Dr. Dwight scribe.

To Prest. Dwight also should be ascribed, it is believed, the establishment of Theological Seminaries in this country. See the testimony of Rev. Dr. N. W. Taylor, in Sprague's *Annals Am. Pulpit*, vol. ii. p. 162. His mind was full of organizing instincts and habits of thought;

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 155*

and he was ever busy in contriving some new form of advancement for Bible-truth in the world, or in erecting a new barrier somewhere against wanton attacks upon its majesty and its strength.

Thousands upon thousands have read, with great pleasure and profit, edition after edition of his "Theology" in this country, and in England and Scotland. In what secondary forms of reflected good, beyond all possibility of finite appreciation, he has benefited multitudes indirectly, through the bettered thoughts and lives of those whose aims and endeavors he directly elevated to new points of moral excellence by his instructions and personal influence, none but God himself can know. His baccalaureate sermons, which attracted always great crowds of listeners were regarded at the time as his most eloquent discourses. But in his case, as in that of John M. Mason and of Robert Hall, the two unrivalled preachers of their day for immediate effectiveness in the pulpit, the world has plainly shown how much in its estimation, rhetoric stands in abiding worth below logic; or, in other words, how much more precious is truth in the mass to mankind, than any of its mere superficial ornaments however glittering. Never more than one edition of his "popular" miscellaneous and baccalaureate sermons has been sold in this country, and of the first and only edition of them ever published in England but a mere fraction could be "worked off"—the remainder being brought to this country, after many years and sold here. But his "Theology," full of solid thought and argument, has gone through a score of editions in this country, and through at least a hundred abroad.

But his chief services to mankind were not so much those of a preacher, as of a teacher. For 46 years continuously, excepting the one year and a little more of his chaplaincy in the army, he spent the united force of his great intellect and heart, in girding up such of the youth of his generation, as he could reach with his influence, to the best possible use of their time and talents, for their own good and the glory of God. And, in what an ever-widening stream of benefits reproduced in unending succession, one upon the other, does such a course of wise efforts in one's own brief day extend its blessings far and near among mankind. Those 46 years of earnest and delighted didactic toil were distributed, as follows—nineteen of them being spent in giving academic instruction: two were spent at New Haven as the head of the Hopkins Grammar School (1769-71), as were six afterwards as tutor at Yale (1771-7): five he spent at Northampton in teaching a private school there (1778-83), as also twelve subsequently (1783-95) at Greenfield Hill, in a similar way. For twenty-one years after this period, until his death, he abounded, in every way, in the

*The Descendants of*

156     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

most magnanimous and untiring interest in the duties and privileges of the presidency of Yale (1795-1817).

The academy, which he occupied at Greenfield Hill, was built for him by subscription and was plain enough in appearance, with a small cupola on top, but no bell, three windows on each side and accommodations for 50 or 60 pupils. It stood on the public square, and was 34 feet long by 22 feet wide. After some 70 or more years of continued use, it was replaced, a few years ago, by another building of much the same sort upon the same spot. The school numbered, when at its height, some 50 pupils of both sexes—most of them from out of town, a dozen or more of whom boarded in his own family. The mass of them were from 10 to 13 years of age, with a few at times that were older, some of whom came from Yale to spend their fourth year with him rather than in that institution. He had no assistant, except as, on the Lancasterian plan, he employed to some extent his more advanced pupils to hear the recitations of those who were younger. The studies pursued were—beside spelling, reading, penmanship, composition and declamation—English Grammar, Arithmetic, Geography, Latin, Greek, Algebra, Surveying, Navigation and Natural Philosophy.

He used the rod in punishment but little at most—relying more on earnest and affectionate reproof, as a check to wrong conduct. He was full of the love of his work in every form, and, while keeping school in part to augment his means of pleasurable subsistence, he did it still more for the charms of abounding usefulness which it presented to him, in unfailing repetitiousness of opportunity.

His labors as a teacher at Yale were multiform, and he was ever spontaneously ready to increase rather than contract them. Beside being, in both form and spirit, President of the College, and entertaining at his house an almost continuous procession of guests from all parts of the land, and holding a wellnigh perpetual levee there of personal friends each evening; he was practically the Professor of Divinity—teaching many pupils theology, Chaplain of the College, Professor of Rhetoric, Professor of Logic and Metaphysics, and Professor of Moral Philosophy.

He was remarkable at all times for his strong interest in the best development and progress of the thousands of young men committed to his care, and in the personal success afterwards of the deserving. Few in all the world anywhere have actively helped as many persons to positions of usefulness and honor as he, and none with more extreme delight. He lived to see multitudes occupying the high places of power in the land, into which he had himself inducted them, and great



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 157*

numbers rejoicing to belong to the household of faith, as the fruits of his zeal for their conversion.

In "Peter Parley's Recollections of a Lifetime" quite an easy, running sketch occurs of President Dwight, as he appeared to the eyes of its author; from which the following disconnected extracts are made (vol. i. pp. 347-60): "In the summer of 1809, he visited New Haven, then a sort of Jerusalem in his imagination, a holy place containing Yale College, of which Dr. Dwight was President." "On Sunday he went to hear him preach. He was then at the zenith of his fame—a popular poet, an eloquent divine, a learned author, and President of the College. He was, unquestionably, at that time the most conspicuous man in New England, filling a larger space in the public eye, and exerting a greater influence than any other individual. No man since his time has held an equal ascendancy, during his day and generation in New England, except perhaps Daniel Webster. In allusion to his authority in matters ecclesiastical as well as civil—for he was a statesman and exercised his influence in politics—he was familiarly called by political adversaries, Old Pope Dwight."

"He was of a full, round, manly form. I have never seen a smoother, rounder head than his, which was slightly bald and close shorn. He had a noble aspect, a full forehead, and piercing, black eyes, though partly covered up with large spectacles in a tortoise-shell frame. His voice was one of the finest that I ever heard from the pulpit—clear, hearty, sympathetic, and entering into the soul like the middle notes of the organ. Trained as I had been from childhood to regard him, as second only to St. Paul, I discovered in his discourse full justification of his great fame."

"He was perhaps even more distinguished in conversation than in the pulpit: his knowledge was extensive and various, and his language eloquent, rich and flowing. His smile was irresistible."

"The pupils of the college under his presidential charge almost adored him. Those who had the good fortune to receive their education under his auspices, look back upon it as a great era in their lives. With all his greatness in other respects, he seems to have been more particularly felicitous as the teacher, the counsellor and the guide of educated young men. In the lecture-room, all his high and noble qualities seemed to find their full scope. Here he taught not scientific instruction only, but lessons also in morals and manners, and the wisdom which experience and common sense only could furnish. And, more than this:—he sought to infuse into the bosom of all that high principle, which served to inspire his own soul—to be always a gentleman, taking St. Paul as a model. Every kind of meanness he despised.

*The Descendants of*

158     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Love of country was the constant theme of his eulogy. Religion was the soul of his system of thinking."

A brief and compact summary may be made also of some of the main outlines of the account given of Prest. Dwight in Sparks' Am. Biography, in this wise:

His intellectual powers were remarkably well-proportioned in themselves, and symmetrical in their development. The solid and the versatile were equally conspicuous in him; and his imagination and memory held the past and the future in full strength, like the present itself, within his vision and under his grasp. He had at complete command whatever he knew, and words ample and fit for expressing it to others. His knowledge was, like his very mental constitution, broad and comprehensive. He pursued mathematics for pleasure through Newton's Principia: of the classical languages he was ever very fond; while in intellectual and moral philosophy, theology, logic, rhetoric and poetry he was greatly at home. Music he relished much, and studied both as an art and a science.

He came upon the stage of action, at the end of the long and strong swell of revolutionary excitement, when great questions were agitating all hearts; when men's minds were everywhere at a white heat with interest in passing events; and when there was a sound in the air itself of coming changes of high import in church and state. His soul was charged to the full with the spirit of the hour. He must speak and write his own earnest thoughts to others. Great men were all around him; and he was foremost among the greatest.

His temperament was ardent: his will strong: his consciousness of inward power continual: and his aspirations for usefulness were high and mastering. These elements of mind and character, guided by habits of profound reflection and diligent observation, and accompanied by abounding industry and a spirit of profound prayerfulness made him a man of vast influence for good. Truthfulness of feeling, purity of motive, faithfulness of spirit, comprehensiveness of view and largeness of liberality constituted the moving forces of his heart and life.

His instincts were generous and his sympathies were very tender. It was the joy of his heart to help others who deserved remembrance and aid.

His reverence for God and his word and ordinances was most profound. Clear and unquestioning was his faith in the verity of things unseen, as revealed in the Scriptures.

He was eccentric in nothing, but strong in all directions of mental and moral force. He was conservative alike in his disposition and radical—conservative of what was good, and radical in his mood of

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 159*

mind toward everything evil. His habits of thought and action were executive and practical. To a young minister who, in speaking of a given community, as morally well-conditioned, "because the doctrines of the gospel were faithfully preached there," he replied: "That is well; but are the duties of the gospel preached also?"


He was a great reformer of the previously established forms and modes of education in the land. He used to define genius, to be "nothing more nor less than the power of making successful efforts." While teaching his pupils thoroughly in abstract science and the art of reasoning, he paid special attention to rhetoric and oratory, which had previously been much neglected. The best history that could be written of his presidency would be a list rightly prepared of the distinguished individuals, who were fitted by his instrumentality for various stations of dignity, responsibility and usefulness.

In his later years, he read his sermons more generally than at an earlier date, and, as a consequence, he had less variety of inflection than previously; but his reading, speaking and gesticulation were always simple and earnest, and without any seeming consciousness of desire to be deemed impressive. His earnestness not only possessed him, but also his audience. His chapel-prayers, so well remembered by his admiring pupils, were generally of one mould in form, though somewhat varied in expression, from time to time. When any special feature of the times, or any great public event, particularly awakened his sensibilities, he was quite disposed to freedom in the construction of his prayer. He was always reverent, humble and sincere in his public approaches to God.

In 1815, he wrote an article called, "Arguments for an American Bible Society and Objections to it Considered," several copies of which he directed his amanuensis to prepare, and send to various leading individuals in different parts of the land. "The first exclusively religious newspaper in this country was undertaken, at his earnest recommendation, at New Haven. The publisher soon called on him for advice, and expressed doubts about sufficiency of matter from time to time for sustaining it." "Matter?" exclaimed he: "Why do you not know that the millennium is coming? Once begin; and the Spirit and providence of God will supply you with matter until your limits will be too narrow to sustain it."

He was a decided Federalist of the Hamilton school, and was especially jealous of French influence in education, literature and politics.

He had great flexibility of power and purpose, and adapted himself easily to all circumstances and circles, in which he happened to move.



*The Descendants of*  
160     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

His literary, practical and social characteristics were all remarkable for their vigor.

His inquisitiveness of persons, in all possible varieties of position and occupation, concerning anything and everything worthy to be known, was one of the most noticeable features of his character.

His manners were polished and refined, and full of both affability and dignity, without any air of affectation, and beautiful for their discreet propriety.

Few persons in any age or land have the opportunity, if they could possibly meet it in a victorious way, of passing unscathed, as he did, through a long continued ordeal of high and wide-spread, public favor.

His grateful remembrance of early friends and favors was not destroyed by time. He never forgot to bless his college-tutor and kinsman, Stephen Mix Mitchell, for his watchfulness over him in the early part of his college-course, when he had begun to yield to devious tendencies; and always regarded him, as having under God saved him from ruin in that part of his history.

His suffering from the disease of which he died was excruciating; and, in his last hours, he alternated with frequency from drowsiness to agony for several days. He died in January 1817: in the preceding May, a surgical operation had given him temporary relief from his great bodily anguish. But this was alas of brief continuance; the disease was too mighty for human skill to baffle it in its progress; and he died, under the continually exhausting power of ever accumulated pain.

Such is a brief view of a series of points of biographical interest presented by Dr. Wm. B. Sprague in "Sparks' Am. Biography" concerning Prest. Dwight in a much more scattered way than here, as well as more diffuse. They are grouped together more for their intrinsic truthfulness and their point, than for their original form of expression, which was too voluminous for the author's use.

Many are still living (1874) who were his pupils; and fond are they always of recounting to his descendants his personal appearance; and characteristic points of various kinds, in his style of teaching and preaching. The description here given of him by Dr. Child of Crown Point, N. Y., was found recently floating about in the newspapers, and is here made to do more permanent service than its writer had thought of.

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 161*

REMINISCENCES OF PRESIDENT DWIGHT.—BY WILLARD CHILD, D.D.  
CLASS OF 1817.

From Sept. 1813 to Dec. 1815, I saw Dr. Dwight almost daily during college terms. But my recollections of him are chiefly connected with the chapel, as he only met our class a few times in our first senior term, after his partial recovery from the disease which finally terminated his life during our winter vacation.

He was accustomed to attend and conduct the evening worship of the chapel, and his image is vividly before me after the lapse of more than fifty years, as he entered the door, with stately tread, grasping with both hands his broad-brimmed beaver upon his breast, and bowing, alternately to the right and left, as he passed up the aisle through the ranks of students, as they stood and made reverent answering obeisance.

Dr. Dwight had great delight in "the service of song," and his own voice often joined with that of the college choir. Occasionally, if the pitch did not suit him (we had no organ or other musical instrument in those old days) another key-note would come booming out of the pulpit, at the close of the first stanza startling to all, but especially discomfiting to those who were responsible for the conduct of this part of the worship. Indeed, I used to think the music was never much improved by such a nerve-shaking shock.

The great and good President had occasionally what is called a "tone," but it was never offensive to my ear. It was most marked at evening prayers in the chapel. It was a kind of chanting; *e.g.*, in a sentence of three clauses, the first would be closed with a strong rising slide, the second would perhaps follow the example of the first, or sometimes more as a monotone, while the third terminated with a falling inflection. It might be indicated on the musical staff. But the few (*eheu!* how few,) surviving who heard it will well recall the notes which chanted the oft-repeated supplication:

May the inhabitants of this place,  
Like the happy inhabitants of Lydda and Saron,  
Turn to the Lord.

Or that other favorite Scriptural supplication:

May it be unto them a place of broad rivers and streams,  
Wherein shall go no galley with oars,  
Neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

But this cantillation was rarely noticeable in the Dr.'s prayers on the Sabbath, nor did it characterize the utterance of the stately and ornate periods of his admirable sermons. In preaching he never made a gesture, nor lifted a hand, except to turn the leaves of his MSS


### *The Descendants of*

162     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

But his elocution was finely adapted to his style of writing, and there was no tameness but generally great interest and often deep and commanding impressiveness in it.

I remember particularly two sermons which were heard by the college audience with breathless and even tearful interest. The first was from the text "The harvest is past," etc., etc. I do not think I have ever seen any assembly more completely dominated by the profound application of religious truth to the understanding, conscience and heart, than was that congregation of young men. Perhaps the writer was himself too thoroughly under the influence of the solemn spell to be an accurate observer, but so it seemed to him. The second sermon was of a different but not less interesting character. He had so far recovered from a paroxysm of the deadly disease which was hastening him heavenward, as to be able to appear again in the sacred desk. His pale countenance and comparatively feeble utterance gave powerful emphasis to its peculiar teachings. I am not able to recall the text. It was in part of the nature of a confession. It told how life, and his own life, appeared to him as he looked back from the brink of the grave and the opened gates of eternity. It spoke of vanishing earth-visions, the rending away of delusions, and of how things appear when seen in "the light of God's countenance." There was a deep-toned, even awful pathos in the honest self-application, by one so justly venerated, of these momentous verities to his own character and prospects. It forced home the inquiry, "If the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the sinner and the ungodly appear."

At one time there had been strolling around the college grounds and buildings, a crack-brained, vagabond Hibernian. He was said to have graduated at Dublin University. However this may have been, his Latin was better than that of most of those who measured arms with him. He had found his way into the chapel. It happened that the President was delayed this evening, and there was a long time of waiting. Some of the boys began chaffing this tonguey vagrant, and he to respond, as was his wont, in full measure. The fun grew fast and furious. From words unfitting the time and place, the transition was sudden to impious deeds. Hymn-books and other missiles at hand were hurled to and fro without any warning to "stand from under." While the turmoil was its height, the President entered, unseen by all save those near the door. But soon his well-known voice was heard, and his majestic presence was beheld by all eyes, as he stood, clasping, as usual, his hat upon his breast, while the single, simple utterance, "Young gentlemen, this is the house of God!" brought at once the stillness of the grave, broken by no sound but that of the voice



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 163*

which with more than usual solemnity and tenderness read the word of God, and seemed by its accents in prayer to plead—although there was no expression of rebuke—"Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do."

Some winter scenes in the old chapel during the years of my college life would mightily affect more than one of the senses of the present generation of Yale. How would they bear being routed from their beds at 6 o'clock, A.M., in the months of winter, with the thermometer at 10 deg., to go to morning prayers in a chapel which had never dreamed of a stove? I shall not disclose the religious aspects of these occasions. I fear it would not be edifying, and that for the most part the officiating tutors were as glad when the thing was over, as were the glum and shivering students.


And then, on a wintry Sunday, what think you of the grand and far renowned President of Yale taking his place in the pulpit of that unwarmed chapel, buttoned to the throat in a close-fitting drab-colored greatcoat, with mittens on his hands, and so going through the devotional services? In such costume, and under such circumstances were preached many of those discourses which the religious world now admiringly read.

Yet Dr. Dwight, in any garb or position, was never otherwise than dignified and commanding. None of the dignitaries who occasionally attended evening prayers, and passed in and out with the President, could overshadow his presence. Even the gallant and graceful John Cotton Smith, bearing the title of Governor, and wearing the richly mounted and brightly scabbarded sword of office upon his thigh, was plainly second in the students' bows of homage. And General Humphrey, a revolutionary aid of Washington, and romancing historian of Putnam's wolf-den, as he limped out in the wake of the doctor, challenging similar acknowledgment, had his claims often scantily honored.

Yale College, Connecticut, his country and the world owe President Dwight much, and acknowledge the debt. But his earthly resting-place should be honored by a worthier monument than the sham verde antique, with its inscription half illegible, by which it is now marked.

---

His son, Benj. W. Dwight, M.D., speaks in some brief notes that he prepared in manuscript of his father's life and labors (in 1817), more than 50 years before what Dr. Child has similarly stated as above, of the great power of the discourse upon "The Harvest Past." He says, being a listener to it himself: "It was the most eloquent and impressive discourse that I ever heard. His delivery was singularly earnest



*The Descendants of*


164     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

and impassioned ; and the whole discourse was impressive to a degree that I never saw equalled. He subsequently wrote it out : See his *Miscellaneous Sermons* ; but it has not in its present, calmer form the full power that it had in its high extempore delivery from his own lips." A little incident is perhaps worth adding here : Dr. James Coggeswell of New York, having borrowed a sermon of Dr. Dwight's on "The Dignity and Excellency of the Gospel," sent a copy of it without his knowledge to the poet Cowper. Not long after receiving it, the poet, in a letter dated, Weston, Underwood, near Olney, June 15, 1791, wrote to Dr. C. in reply, after having stated that he had read with pleasure the *Conquest of Canaan* : "Dr. Dwight's sermon pleased me almost more than any that I have either seen or heard."

The highest and best was what, only what, and gloriously what, he sought at all times in his work at Yale for the young men committed to his care to accomplish. His great, practical watchwords were, thorough achievement always, and continual onward movement towards something ever higher, truer and better for the institution at large, and for them individually.

Personal freedom of thought he held, to be one of life's chief treasures to himself ; and he always earnestly taught his pupils to think for themselves, and to hold themselves accountable only to God and their own consciences for their religious opinions, and never to put the Bible in leading strings to their own theories, or to the dictation or caprices of others. He often told them, to "let the Bible speak for itself." Great was his reverence for God, and absolute was the deference of his mind to truth. He never thought of himself, as belonging to any school in theology, except that of progress and never felt flattered by finding younger minds following obsequiously his opinions in theirs. Greatly did the momentum of his intellect and character and purposes in life stir to like vigor of feeling and effort the minds of all that remained long in his neighborhood.

His chief mental characteristics were such as these : comprehensiveness of aim and attainment, remarkable habits of observation and reflection, great sensibility to the beautiful, the good and the true, positiveness of conviction, earnestness of purpose, executive energy and administrative talent in whatever form, a memory of great breadth and grasp, reasoning powers of a high order, and an imagination which was in a continual glow. While it would not be just to describe him as technically a great logician, or a great poet, he had in him such powers and habits of induction and deduction, such quickness of perception, such love of research, such insight into the inward relations of things, such a wide range of knowledge, such acquaintance with human nature,





*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Delham, Mass. 165*

such analogical instincts, such fulness of thought, such practicality of disposition, such an all-mastering sense of duty, such an eager love of industry, and such a conviction of the vastness of his moral relations, and of the grand, overshadowing future of all men as immortals:—all these and other like characteristics he had in such large combination, that he was a truly great man in himself, as well as by his circumstances. Hon. Roger M. Sherman, of Fairfield, Ct., himself one of the great men of the past, said of him (Sprague's Annals, vol. ii. p. 165): "I often expressed the opinion, which length of time has continually strengthened, that no man, except the father of his country had conferred greater benefits on our nation than President Dwight." What others of high fame have freely said of him to his praise, his descendants and relatives may modestly repeat to one another. His great gifts from his God, his own varied attainments, his noble aims in life and his joyously inexhaustible industry, all swayed by a heart full at all times of sanctified elements of thought and feeling, made him a man that the world will never be willing to forget.

His name is used, it is believed, more abundantly in New England and the Northern States, generally, as a baptismal name, than any other name in the land, beside George Washington's; and it is not certain that, that should be excepted. He of all who have hitherto borne the name Dwight, or had a share of any sort in the family lineage, has done by far the most, that has been at any time done to make the name one of honor in the land. For this reason such full prominence has been given to his personal history in this record of the family at large. All honor now and hereafter to this noble standard-bearer of our name! Honor to such as he was in character and in life exalts those themselves who delight to render it.

The sketch which is here given of him, is not at all a compend of others previously published. Those, who would like to read whatever can be found concerning him, are referred to the memoir of him written by Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, and prefixed to his "Theology," Sparks' American Biography, vol. iv., second series, and Sprague's Annals Am. Pulpit, vol. ii. pp. 152-65. Brief sketches also of him, delivered as funeral discourses or eulogiums by Dr. Gardiner Spring of New York, Prof. Benjamin Silliman of New Haven, Prof. Olmstead of Yale, and Dr. Chapin of Wethersfield, Ct., may be found here and there in a few public libraries.

His merits, as a writer of sacred lyrics, must not be forgotten. He versified 33 of David's Psalms. Among them were Psalms 18, 19, 28, 29, 43, 52, 53, 54, 59, 64, 65, 70, 72, 75, 79, 83, 88, 100, 104, 137, 140, 145, and 150. No American poet has written yet so many hymns

### *The Descendants of*

166     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

that the church has gladly accepted as its own, and none have been written by any one in the land, which have been greater favorites than some that have come from his pen. They are such as these: "I love thy kingdom, Lord": "While life prolongs its precious light": "Stretched on a bed of grief I lay."

His amanuenses (1805-17) were as follows: Sereno E. Dwight (1805): Louis Mitchell (1806): Nathaniel W. Taylor (1807): David L. Daggett (1808): Edwin Wells Dwight (1809): Samuel Turney (1810): Edwards Morse (1811): Richard C. Morse (1812): William T. Dwight (1813): Joseph P. Taylor (1814): Joseph D. Wickham (1815): William Williams (1816).

He died at New Haven, while Prest. of Yale, Jan. 11, 1817, after most acute suffering from disease of the bladder, which was of long standing. A post-mortem examination revealed a cancerous tumor there, and other tumors with it, called medullary sarcoma of the bladder.

Among the wise and beautiful words that dropped, at lucid intervals, in his last moments from his lips, were the wishes that he expressed concerning his honored consort: "I wish her," he said, "to live substantially as she has been accustomed to do, and in the place that she may choose. It is better for her to distribute her favors to her children, than for them to distribute theirs to her."

That he generally seemed to be over-earnest to men of indifferent ideas and aims, was but the natural result of the great moral contrast between his life and theirs. So long a period of direct and positive didactic labor, as he performed, would by necessity make one of even much weaker mould by nature than himself, prompt and determined in his style of mental action, and even in his walk and speech. Continual success, in his many and great efforts to accomplish desirable results, both personally and officially, must have given him, at all times, a sense of victorious power, as a moral thinker and actor. His sons, all of whom were his formal pupils, cherished ever an almost poetical enthusiasm, about his many, personal and professional excellencies.

Although contenting himself with but a small stipend for his many great services to the college, and being most grandly hospitable in his home, and abundant in charity to the poor and needy, he left an estate to his family, which, at his widow's death, amounted to \$26,000. His estate was left by the united choice of his sons undivided in their mother's hands, so long as she lived, for her full use and benefit (1817-45). It was carefully husbanded by her; and increased by annual additions of copyright on his "Theology," and the yearly receipt

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 167*

of a pension from the Government. She herself also indulged her heart in the pleasure of yearly gifts to her different children of considerable sums of money, so long as she lived. The prudent economy of the early women of this country was one of the chief sources of the thriftiness of their families. How much they thus accomplished in behalf of the interests of education and of the church, no human historian can ever declare.

Mary Woolsey, b. April 11, 1754, whom he m. March 3, 1777, lived for nearly 40 years in wedlock, as his wife, honored by him, and by all who knew her. What great discretion did she need, when at Northampton, and, having just emerged from her girlhood, as an inmate, for five years, with her own growing family (1777-82), of the same house with her mother-in-law and her large family of young children—on the plan of their all uniting together to bless and beautify their common home. At no time afterwards, was her position in her family a sinecure. During her residence at Greenfield Hill, within the twelve years' time of which five of her children were born, her regular family numbered often 25 persons. At New Haven, she had, beside the care of her 7 sons, all "in their teens" together there, when the youngest was born in 1797, a continual throng of honored guests to greet and entertain. Great and constant demands were made all the time, in many ways upon her good sense, energy, self-government, tact and skill; and well were they met with gentle strength and beauty to the end of her long life. Made a widow when 63 years old, she spent 28 years in serene and revered widowhood, at the house of her eldest son Timothy, in New Haven, and died on Sunday, Oct. 5, 1845, aet. 91.

Said Rev. Dr. Leonard Bacon, her pastor, of her, in a sermon preached the following Sabbath, entitled "An Old Age of Piety" (see *National Preacher*, N. Y., vol. xx., 1846, pp. 32-4): "She has been through life a beautiful example of conscientious fidelity, in all the duties that belonged to her sex, her relations and her station in society. She contributed all that belonged to her part, towards augmenting the attractiveness of that hospitality which made her husband's home the resort of friends and strangers. She was a friend to the poor, and especially like a mother to the poor, young man, aspiring to the pursuit of knowledge, and to the service of God in the ministry. Her gentleness and kindness taught all to love her: her uniform and graceful dignity constrained all to regard her with the deference appropriate to her character and station. Her prudence and skill, the management of her household-affairs, and her habits of economy and industry relieved her husband of many cares, that might

*The Descendants of*

168     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

otherwise have withdrawn him from his great public duties. Such was her instinctive, feminine sense of propriety, that, while she never withdrew from any responsibilities that belonged to her position, she had no ambition, no uneasiness of disposition, no passion for conspicuousness, leading her away from her appropriate duties to attempt those things which God had not given her to do. Her meekness, her humble self-distrust, her jealousy against self-deception was another noticeable trait of her character. She never thought of herself in any respect, and, least of all in respect to her piety, more highly than she ought to think. She had continually, as those who knew her could see, withheld her taking pains to tell it, a very low opinion of her own piety."

Although long previously regarding herself as a Christian, she did not make a profession of religion until 1819, when 65 years old; and she used to caution her descendants against any similar delay, saying that, in consequence of it, she lost, during all those years, much spiritual growth that she might otherwise have made.

She was characteristically affectionate and cheerful, and very fond of the young, who were likewise very fond of her. Her faith in the efficacy of prayer was strong and childlike. A favorite scripture with her, and quite descriptive, as it always seemed to the writer, of her own habit of religious feeling, was this, beautiful alike for the precept and the promise that it contains: "Acknowledge him in all thy ways, and he will direct thy steps." Great was her reverent love for God's word.

She was very fond of reciting poetry, and of hearing others recite it to her, especially religious poetry. Her two most favorite hymns were: "How firm a foundation, ye saints of the Lord!" and "Up to the hills I lift mine eyes." These were repeated with loving tenderness to her in her last moments. She joined in the utterance of them, and, with these words of holy cheer lingering on her lips, fell asleep in Jesus. She had thought with shrinking timidity, all her life long, upon the certainty at some future day of her own death; but, when the hour actually drew nigh, she met it with a calm eye, happy and strong in her spirit of trust in Christ. For her Woolsey lineage see Appendix: for a brief view of her Isaacs' lineage see below.

[Isaacs' Lineage.]

Esther Isaacs, b. July 19, 1730, whom Benjamin Woolsey, Esq., of Dorsoris, L. I., m. about 1749, and who was the mother of Mrs. Mary [Woolsey] Dwight, d. March 29, 1756, aet. 25. She was the dau. of Ralph Isaacs, a converted Jew, and Mary Rumsey, dau. of Benjamin Rumsey of Fairfield, Ct. Ralph Isaacs was a prosperous trader at

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 169*

Norwalk, Ct., and a man of character and consideration. He m. Mary Rumsey, March 7, 1725-6. He d. suddenly in a fit. She d. Jan. 16, 1770, aet. 65. Their tombstones are both to be seen in the Episcopal church yard, at Norwalk. Their children were:

I. Samuel Isaacs, b. Jan. 16, 1726-7, who m. Mary Brown, and had several children. He was a merchant in Norwalk where he d.

II. Mary Isaacs, b. Sept. 27, 1728, d. unmarried.

III. Esther Isaacs, b. July 19, 1730, m. Benjamin Woolsey.

IV. Isaac Isaacs, b. July 19, 1732: an officer in the French war: d. unmarried.

V. Sarah Isaacs, b. Aug. 31, 1735, m. David Bush of Greenwich, Ct. Had 4 children, viz.: Samuel; Mary, who m. Henry Davis of Po'keepsie; Sarah, who m. Ira Rogers; and Elizabeth, who m. Henry Greig of Greenwich.

VI. Benjamin Isaacs, b. Sept. 19, 1737, a merchant in Norwalk, Ct., where he d. about 1775. He m. Sarah Scudder: had six children.

1. Isaac Scudder Isaacs, b. Feb. 1760, a merchant in Norwalk, who m., June 6, 1777, Susannah St. John, and had 4 children:

(1.) Benjamin, b. July 17, 1778, m. Nov. 18, 1798, Fanny Bryan of Patterson, N. J., b. Aug. 6, 1778. A merchant at Norwalk, where he d. July 25, 1846; and she d. Sept. 13, 1846. They had 6 children: Richard of Oswego, N. Y.; Elizabeth H., who m. Samuel Lynes of Norwalk; Ann T., who m. Frederic St. John of Norwalk; Isaac S., of Oswego, N. Y.; Sophia B., who m. a Mr. Lockwood of Norwalk; William B., of Richmond, Va.

(2.) William Isaacs (son of Isaac S. Isaacs), b. Nov. 5, 1788, m. Ann Wasson (dau. of Capt. Robert and Sarah Wasson): mate of the Revenue Cutter of New York: had children: Alfred; Charles; Susan; and Benjamin.

(3.) Charles Isaacs, b. June 7, 1795, m. Rebecca Betts: a merchant in Norwalk and Prest. of the Fairfield Co. National Bank of Norwalk: had one child.

(4.) John Isaacs, b. Sept. 21, 1799; m. Elizabeth Ann St. John, b. Sept. 21, 1801 (dau. of Joseph and Betsey St. John). He was a merchant at Cayuga Bridge, N. Y., and had 3 children, viz.: George Edwin of California; John Milton of Iowa; and Marietta.

2. Benjamin Isaacs, Jr. (son of Benj. Isaacs and Sarah Scudder), b.

*The Descendants of*

170     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Dec. 1761, a merchant at Bedford, N. Y., m. Sarah Hawley of that place. No issue.

3. Sarah Isaacs, b. Jan. 1764, m. Joseph Rogers, a merchant at Patterson, N. J. He d. at Paulings: she removed to Cold Spring, N. Y. They had 7 children: George; Uriah; Sarah, who m. Jesse Olmstead of Newburgh, N. Y.; William; Maria; James; Charles.
4. Esther Isaacs, b. April, 1766, m. William Knapp of Greenwich, Ct., a merchant. Had 9 children: Eliza, who m. John Titus, and had 6 children; Sarah Williams, who m. Jabez Mead of Greenwich, and had 2 children; Esther Rebecca, who m. Dr. Elisha Belcher of Sawpit, and had 4 children; Susannah; William B. of New York; Henry Isaacs; Benjamin Isaacs; Albert; and Frederic.
5. William Isaacs, b. July, 1768, a merchant at Bedford, m. Mrs. Mary Riley, and d. in 1819. They had 4 children: George; Emily; William H.; and Charles.
6. Elizabeth Isaacs, b. Oct. 12, 1770, m. in 1790 Amos Belden, b. in Norwalk July 13, 1764 (son of John Belden and Mary Bartlett), a merchant and farmer in Carmel N. Y., where he d. May 4, 1830. She d. Dec. 27, 1851. They had 11 children:
  - (1.) Julia Belden, b. May 19, 1791, m. Hooker St. John. She d. Sept. 14, 1817, and had son Frederic Augustus, who d. in 1840.
  - (2.) Charles Belden, b. March 10, 1793, a merchant in New York, m. Helen Miles and had 2 children, Mortimer and Helen.
  - (3.) George Belden, b. March 12, 1795, a merchant in New York, m. Louisa Miles and had 2 children: Julia, who m. in 1857 Frederic Tallmadge; and Laura, who m. in 1861 Dudley Field of New York.
  - (4.) Sarah Belden, b. March 11, 1797, m. William Mitchell and had 2 children.
  - (5.) Charlotte Belden, b. Dec. 31, 1798, d. Sept. 26, 1827.
  - (6.) Elizabeth Belden, b. Jan. 19, 1801, m. Feb. 27, 1836, Edwin Crosby of Croton Falls, N. Y. They had 2 children: Sarah; and Helen, who m., Oct. 8, 1867, Edward M. Butler.
  - (7.) Thomas Belden, b. Sept. 28, 1802, d. Dec. 1832.
  - (8.) John Belden, b. Jan. 1805, m. Liszetta Trevina of Mexico.
  - (9.) Frederic Belden, b. Jan. 23, 1807.
  - (10.) Benjamin Isaacs Belden, b. July 13, 1809.
  - (11.) Augustus Bartlett Belden, b. Oct. 31, 1811, d. July 9, 1815.

---

VII. Ralph Isaacs, Jr. (son of Ralph Isaacs of Norwalk, Ct., and

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 171*

Mary Rumsey), b. June 4, 1741. He lived in Branford, Ct. He had a dau. Grace Isaacs, b. about 1760, who m., April 1, 1786, Jonathan Ingersoll of New Haven, Ct., b. April 16, 1747 (son of Rev. Jonathan Ingersoll of Ridgefield, Ct. and Dorcas Moss). See Goodwin's Geneal. Notes, p. 126.

VIII. Grace Isaacs, b. June 10, 1743, m. Luke Babcock of Yonkers, N. Y. Had 3 children :

1. Frederic. 2. Harriet, who m. a Saltonstall, and afterwards Marvin Wait. 3. Courtland. ]

---

[Seventh Generation.] Children of Pres. Timothy Dwight.

118. i. Timothy Dwight, b. March 29, 1778, at Stratford, Ct., d. June 13, 1844, aet. 66.
119. ii. Benjamin Woolsey Dwight, M.D., b. at Northampton, Mass., Feb. 10, 1780, d. May 18, 1850, aet. 70.
120. iii. James Dwight (twin), b. at Greenfield Hill, Sept. 1, 1784, d. March 24, 1863, aet. 78.
121. iv. John Dwight (twin), b. Sept 1, 1784, d. at Hatfield, Mass. July 25, 1803, aet. 18.
122. v. Rev. Sereno Edwards Dwight, D.D., b. May 18, 1786, d. Nov. 30, 1850, aet. 64.
123. vi. A son, dead at birth.
124. vii. Rev. William Theodore Dwight, D.D., b. June 15, 1795, d. Oct. 22, 1865, aet. 70.
125. viii. Henry Edwin Dwight, b. at New Haven, Ct., April 1797, d. Aug. 11, 1832, aet. 35.

---

The order of the Seventh Generation here reached is :

- i. John Dwight, the settler, of Dedham, Mass.
- ii. Capt. Timothy Dwight, of Dedham, Mass.
- iii. Justice Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton, Mass.
- iv. Colonel Timothy Dwight, of Northampton, Mass.
- v. Major Timothy Dwight, of Northampton, Mass.
- vi. Pres. Timothy Dwight, of New Haven, Ct.
- vii. His children—eight sons.

---

118. i. Timothy Dwight (son of Pres. Timothy Dwight and Mary Woolsey), b. at Stratford, Ct., March 29, 1778, was a clerk in New York for 7 years (1794–1801) and a hardware merchant afterwards in New Haven, Ct. (1801–44), for more than 40 years. His features were of a

*The Descendants of*

172     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

superior cast, and had in them a fine intellectual and moral expression. His figure was broad and full, but not of as much height and majesty as his father's. His gait, from his great near-sightedness, came to be less graceful than one who bore so handsome a face might naturally be expected to possess.

He was a great reader of standard books of all kinds, and, in his maturer years, of those especially abounding in high moral truths, on which he feasted with special delight. To the continual and careful study of the Bible, and of all helps to a thorough understanding of its great truths, he was particularly addicted. His reading and study in these directions he pursued as regularly with pen in hand, as the soldier walks about in camp, and on the battle-field, with his sword by his side. He was a man of clear views, strong convictions, positive purposes, direct speech, and independent, decided, frank and whole-hearted, in saying and doing whatever his sense of justice and of duty demanded.

That place, which household song has in many families, as a strong educating influence upon the heart, was filled in his home beyond any other known to the author with frequent repetitions of sacred poetry by each and all in the family to one another, and often for hours together, especially on Sunday evening.

He m. May 24, 1809, Clarissa Strong, b. June 14, 1783 (dau. of Gov. Caleb Strong of Northampton, Mass., and Sarah Hooker). It was not until 1816, when 38 years of age, that he first publicly confessed Christ, and but shortly before his father's death. The manifestations of early piety in his children did not gladden the home of Pres. Dwight. The religious philosophy of that day, concerning the duty of continual self-questioning, was far below the high range of spiritual peace and pleasure authorized by the promises of God's word, and even required by its precepts.

In the great revivals in New Haven (1820-1, 1827-8, and 1842-3) he was zealously active. "The Conference Meetings" of that day were a heaven on earth to him.

To "The Dwight Professorship of Didactic Theology," named after him, in Yale College, he subscribed \$5,000 and pledged himself to make up any deficiencies to twice that amount if needful. The first incumbent of it, Dr. Nathaniel W. Taylor, he ever held in high and loving estimation.

He was a man of vigorous health and seldom if ever sick. He d. June 13, 1844, aet. 66.

Mrs. Clarissa Dwight was a lady of great personal excellence, and of a temperament quite the opposite of his own—being habitually



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 173*

placid, and abounding in continual peace of heart, especially in the things of Christ. She d. Feb. 25, 1855, aet. 72.

[For full account of Gov. Caleb Strong's lineage, see Hist. of Strong Family by the author.]

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 126. i. Timothy Dwight, b. April 1, 1811.
- 127. ii. Caleb Strong Dwight, b. Sept. 1812, d. July 7, 1814.
- 128. iii. Mary Woolsey Dwight, b. Sept. 27, 1814, m. Jan. 2, 1855, as his 2d wife, Jonathan Huntington Lyman, M.D. of Northampton. No issue. His first wife was her sister Julia.
- 129. iv. Edward Strong Dwight, b. and d. in 1816, aet. 2 months.
- 130. v. John William Dwight, b. Dec. 31, 1817.
- 131. vi. Rev. Edward Strong Dwight, b. April 30, 1820.
- 132. vii. Sarah Hooker Dwight, b. July 20, 1822, d. May 8, 1838, a young lady remarkable for her Christian loveliness.
- 133. viii. Julia Strong Dwight, b. Aug. 6, 1824, m. J. Huntington Lyman, M.D. She d. Dec. 4, 1853, aet. 29.
- 134. ix. Clarissa Dwight, b. Sept. 22, 1826, d. Jany. 1828.

- 126. i. Timothy Dwight, b. April 1, 1811, m. May, 11, 1842, Lucy Starr Olmstead (dau. of Zalmon Olmstead of Moreau, N. Y., and, Rebecca Barlow). He was a hardware merchant at New Haven, Ct., and manufacturer of tools (plane-irons, drawing knives, augers, etc.), at Seymour Ct. (then Humphreysville), and also of coach-lace, and afterwards of cars at Chicago, Ill. He lived for many years at Beloit, Wis., engaged in various business. Since 1869 he has been engaged in the manufacture of paper, at Chicago. His family resides at South Evanston, Ill.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 135. i. Timothy Dwight, b. at New Haven, Ct., Feb. 21, 1843, m. Dec. 15, 1864, Delia Allen Williams of Clinton, Oneida County, N. Y., b. in 1843 (dau. of Warren Sherwood Williams and Jane Elizabeth Metcalf). He was a civil engineer at first : owned a daguerreotype establishment at Beloit ; and has been engaged (since 1871) at Chicago and in the manufacture of paper, (N. W. Paper Manu. Co.).
- 136. ii. Edward Cecil Dwight, b. April 9, 1845, d. May 19, 1849.
- 137. iii. Henry Theodore Dwight, b. Jan. 18, 1847, d. July 31, 1848.

*The Descendants of*

174     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

- 138. iv. Charles Frederic Dwight, b. April 12, 1849, d. July, 31, 1852.
- 139. v. William Cecil Dwight, b. Aug. 26, 1851, took part of the college course at Beloit College, Wis., and is engaged in the book-binding business at Chicago.
- 140. vi. Francis Alfred Dwight, b. Oct. 24, 1853, d. Oct. 28, 1853.
- 141. vii. Agnes Lucy Dwight, b. June 27, 1855.

[Eighth Generation.]

130. v. John William Dwight, b. Dec. 31, 1817, m. June 18, 1845, his cousin Sophia Dwight of Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., b. Feb. 8, 1818, at Catskill, N. Y. (dau. of Dr. Benjamin Woolsey Dwight and Sophia Strong). He is a manufacturer of saltpetre at New Haven, Ct., (Morris Cove), and of some chemicals. He formerly was engaged, with his brother Timothy, in the manufacture of tools at Seymour, Ct. She d. July 18, 1863, aet. 46.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 142. i. Sophia Clarissa Dwight, b. May 1, 1847, d. at Clinton, N. Y., Aug. 21, 1847.
- 143. ii. Mary ("Minnie") Clarissa Dwight, b. Jan. 7, 1849.
- 144. iii. Henry Woolsey Dwight, b. Oct. 3, 1851, d. Aug. 23, 1852.
- 145. iv. Edward Strong Dwight, b. Dec. 25, 1853.
- 146. v. Frederic Louis Dwight, b. No. 5, 1855, d. July 10, 1858.
- 147. vi. Emily Cecilia Dwight, b. May 1, 1859.
- 148. vii. Louis Theodore Dwight, b. July 10, 1860, d. April 16, 1862, at Clinton, N. Y.

[Eighth Generation.]

131. vi. Rev. Edward Strong Dwight (son of Timothy and Clarissa Dwight), b. April 30, 1820, grad. at Yale in 1838, and at New Haven Theol. Sem. in 1843, settled at Saco Me. (Dec. 25, 1844—Aug. 17, 1852); at Amherst Mass. (July 19, 1854—Aug. 28, 1860); and at Hadley Mass. (since 1864). He m. Nov. 13, 1849, Lucy Elizabeth Waterman, b. May 5, 1823 (dau. of John Waterman, M.D., of Gorham Me., and Ann Anderson). She d. of consumption, Sept. 11, 1861; and he m. for 2d wife, July 27, 1864, Elizabeth McGregor Adams, b. in Londonderry, N. H., Oct. 1, 1836 (dau. of Rev. John Ripley Adams, D.D., of Gorham, Me., and Mary Ann McGregor). He has been for several years one of the Trustees of Amherst College. [Dr. J. R. Adams, grad. at Yale in 1821, was the eldest son of John Adams, LL.D., Principal of Phillips Academy, at Andover, Mass. He was chaplain in the gallant 6th corps of the army of the Potomac from its

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 175*

organization to Lee's surrender. He d. at Northampton, April 26, 1866, aet. 64.]

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

- 149. i. Annie Waterman Dwight, b. April 14, 1851, at Saco, Me.
- 150. ii. Edward Huntington Dwight, b. at Amherst, July, 13, 1856.

*By second wife :*

- 151. iii. Marion McGregor Dwight, b. Dec. 15, 1865.
- 152. iv. Julia Strong Lyman Dwight, b. Dec. 2, 1870.

[Eighth Generation.]

133. viii. Julia Strong Dwight (dau. of Timothy and Clarissa Dwight of New Haven), b. Aug. 6, 1824, m. July 28, 1847, Jonathan Huntington Lyman, M.D., of Northampton, Mass., b. Aug. 18, 1816 (son of Jonathan Huntington Lyman of Northampton, and Sophia Hinckley, dau. of Judge Hinckley.) She was a lady of much sprightliness of mind, sweetness of character and beauty of face. She d. of consumption, Dec. 4, 1853, near Kingston, Jamaica, W. I. He m. Jan. 2, 1855, as his 2d wife, Mary Woolsey Dwight, her elder sister. He resides at Northampton. No issue by the 2d marriage.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

- 153. i. Edward Huntington Lyman, b. at New Haven, Oct. 14, 1848, d. July 10, 1852.
- 154. ii. John Chester Lyman, b. at New Haven, May 27, 1851, is now at the Harvard Scientific School.
- 155. iii. Francis Hinckley Lyman, b. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 19, 1853, d. at Para, Brazil, July 20, 1871, of yellow fever, aet. 18.

[See for Lyman kindred of this family the Hist. of The Strong Family.

[Seventh Generation.]

119. ii. Benjamin Woolsey Dwight, M.D. (son of Prest. Timothy Dwight of Yale College and Mary Woolsey), b. at Northampton, Feb. 10, 1780, grad. at Yale in 1799, was fitted by his father for college and entered it in the sophomore year. His whole education, academic and collegiate, he obtained under the inspiration of his father's genius and love. No one of his brothers had such combined educational advantages; and no one of them saw so much of him in his own home, in their maturer years. It was he that furnished the facts for the memoir of him prepared by Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, and prefaced to his works. He was very desirous in his later years of preparing himself a new and fuller account of his father's life and character, and services to his age.

*The Descendants of*  
176     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

When he was a babe, and lying in his cradle, his nurse carelessly spilled a basin of cold water upon him which threw him into spasms and gave him the asthma for life. This casualty greatly determined his whole subsequent history. He was for many years also a great sufferer from dyspepsia—a disease but little understood in those days. He prepared "A Dissertation" (of 90 printed pages) "on Chronic Debility of the Stomach," pub. in "the Memoirs of the Conn. Acad. of Arts and Sciences" in 1811; which was the first essay on the subject in any language, and was much praised in this country for its high merit, and also republished in England.

His medical studies he pursued in Philadelphia under Drs. Rush and Physic. He practised medicine at Catskill, N. Y. (1803-5), but found his asthma so aggravated by night-calls and rides, that he had to relinquish a profession that he greatly liked. The same physical infirmity had previously prevented him from choosing a life of ministerial or of didactic usefulness, as both his conscience and his taste would have early dictated.

In 1805 he engaged in the crockery-business in New Haven (Belden, Dwight & Co.), but ere long removed to New York and went into the hardware trade (Dwight, Palmer & Co., in which firm Wm. W. Woolsey, his uncle, was a secret partner). But his business was destroyed by the war of 1812, and for several years (1813-16) he lived at New Haven, and, until his marriage, at his father's house. He m. May 7, 1815, Sophia Woodbridge Strong, b. Jan. 1, 1793 (dau. of Rev. Joseph Strong and Sophia Woodbridge). Early in 1817 he moved to Catskill, N. Y., and was a hardware merchant there (1817-31)—importing his goods for himself directly from England.

He was an elder in the Presb. Ch. and active in giving Bible-class instruction on the Sabbath, and conducting religious exercises at other times. He was specially fond of addressing the colored people of the place, regularly on Sunday evening, in a neighboring school-house, where they gathered in large numbers to hear him.

In April 1831, he removed to Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. and became a gentleman-farmer (80 acres). He was at once elected Treasurer of Hamilton College, and, for 19 years (1831-50) labored very effectively for the financial welfare of that institution.

He was 5 feet 11 inches high, and was somewhat bent in his figure, although having a quick and elastic step. His brothers Timothy, James and Henry resembled more their father: he and his other brothers reminded one very much of their mother. Their light complexions, blue eyes and more slender forms were, so far, variations from

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 177*

the type of the preceding generation of Dwights. He weighed about 150 lbs. He d. of pleurisy May 18, 1850, aet. 70.

He had his father's love of statistical detail, of anecdote and incident, of doctrinal discriminations, of large scientific knowledge and of high soaring habits of moral thoughtfulness but had not an imagination of any such sweep or fervor as his. With these paternal characteristics he combined, in a marked degree, his mother's prudence, caution, economy, modesty, meekness and self-distrustfulness.

No one could be more independent than he, in forming his opinions or in expressing them when formed, or more determined and fearless always for the right. Tricks and shams of all sorts he utterly despised, and used often to say: "There are no managers in heaven." He was always in earnest, and full of personal energy.

He abounded in such instructions as these to his children: "never to become borrowers from others": "to endorse no one's paper, without proper grounds of safety": "to remember that *manners are matter*," and that "*you cannot drive men*," and that "the true rule of action is *suaviter in modo, sed fortiter in re*": "to make light always of all our troubles": "to confide in mankind generally," saying that "it was better to be cheated sometimes than not to confide": "not to discuss the faults of others, or to make or retail gossip": "to care always for the poor and forsaken"; which in his day meant most of all the greatly abused colored people of the land; and "to seek God's favor always," and to feel that "if we obtained that, we need not care for anything else."

He had a fine command of language, and his daily prayer with his family was almost a poem for beauty. One passage in it that always had, whenever it recurred, a fresh interest to the heart of at least one listener is well remembered. It was this: "We know not when we lie down at night that we shall rise again, until the heavens be no more; and, when we rise in the morning, we know not that we shall lie down but in the grave. Our feet will soon stumble upon the dark mountains, and our eyes be closed in the iron sleep." He had a great dread of sudden death and it was an unfailing request in all his prayers, that he and his might be delivered from it.

His sense of humor was quick and keen, and he told a story that was full of fun with fine effect.

Says Dr. Wm. B. Sprague of him (*Annals Am. Pulpit*, vol. ii. p. 158): "He was a man of literary taste, of a philosophical turn of mind, and of most exemplary Christian character."

For fuller account of him, see "In Memoriam," by the author (to be found in various public libraries).

*The Descendants of*  
178     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, loth of Northampton,*

Mrs. Sophia W. Dwight was remarkable for her great personal beauty and grace of mien and manners, as well as for her superior intellect, and the loveliness of her disposition and character. Her nature was full of vitality, and her heart of magnanimous impulses. All the aspects of life that gave it significance to her, its interests, duties, charms, and treasures were of a thoroughly religious kind. Her moral convictions filled her whole nature to the full with light and heat from above. She illuminated her home, while she was in it, with the brightness of her joy-inspiring presence there, and, never, since she went up from it to one higher and better, has the memory of that home been without the halo, left in the hearts of her children, of her well-remembered inspiration of all the higher life that it had within its walls.

Her health, originally fine, became greatly impaired the winter before her marriage, and never recovered its former high tone again. For the last dozen years of her life it was miserably poor, and her fine intellect settled, in the end, into sad decadence, and even imbecility. She d. Dec. 3, 1861, aet. 69. See, for full sketch of her character and life, "In Memoriam."

[For her Strong lineage, see Hist. of Strong Family, and, for her general Woodbridge pedigree. For her immediate Woodbridge kindred, see Appendix of this book. For a brief sketch of her Eliot lineage, see below.]

[Eliot Lineage.]


Her grandfather, Rev. John Woodbridge of S. Hadley, Mass., b. Dec. 25, 1702, and settled as pastor at S. Hadley for forty-one years, (1742-83), was the son of Rev. John Woodbridge of West Springfield, Mass., b. June 10, 1678, and Jemima Eliot, b. Nov. 14, 1679 whom he m. Nov. 14, 1699. She was the daughter of Rev. Joseph Eliot, b. Dec. 20, 1638, grad. at Harvard in 1658, who was pastor at Guilford, Ct., for 30 years (1664-94), and Sarah Brenton, his first wife (dau. of Gov. Wm. Brenton of R. I., and Martha Burton, dau. of Thomas Burton of Boston).

Rev. Joseph Eliot had eight children. They were :

(By Sarah Brenton.)

I. Mehitable, b. Oct. 4, 1676, m. William Wilson, and d. without issue, April 14, 1723.

II. Ann, b. Dec. 12, 1677, m. Dec. 20, 1698, Hon. Jonathan Law, of Milford, Ct., Gov. of Conn. and Chief Justice. He was b. Aug. 6, 1674, and d. Nov. 6, 1750. She d. Nov. 16, 1703.











THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS

1910





*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 179*

They had a dau. Ann, whose dau. Abigail m. Rev. John Foote of Cheshire, who were the parents of Hon. Samuel Augustus Foote, Gov. of Conn. and U. S. Senator.

III. Jemima, b. Nov. 14, 1679, who m. Rev. John Woodbridge.

IV. Bashua, b. in 1682, m. Augustus Lucas of Fairfield, Ct., a Huguenot refugee. Their dau. Mary Lucas, b. in New Haven, Dec. 8, 1735, m. Hon. James A. Hillhouse of New Haven.

---

Rev. Joseph Eliot of Guilford, after the death of his first wife, Sarah Brenton, m. about 1684-5, for a 2d wife, Mary Wyllys (dau. of Hon. Samuel Wyllys of Hartford, and Ruth Haynes, dau. of Gov. John Haynes, Gov. of Mass. and afterwards of Conn.). He had  
(By Mary Wyllys.)

V. Rev. Jared Eliot, D.D. and M.D., b. Nov. 7, 1685, grad. at Yale in 1706, who m. Elizabeth Smieton and had 11 children. He was a man of universal genius. (See Sprague's *Annals*, vol. ii. p. 321.) He d. April 22, 1763.

VI. Abial Eliot, b. in 1688, m. Mary Leete. Their son Nathaniel m. Beulah Parmelee, and they had a dau. Mary Eliot, b. May 1, 1762, who m. Israel Halleck—who were the parents of Fitz-Greene Halleck.

VII. Mary Eliot, b. in 1687, who was four times married: 1st to Samuel Hart of Durham, Ct., 2d to Abraham Pierson of Clinton, Ct., 3d to Richard Treat of Wethersfield, Ct., 4th to Samuel Hooker of Kensington, Ct.

VIII. Rebecca, b. in 1690, m. John Trowbridge; and, 2d, Ebenezer Fiske of New Milford, Ct.; and, 3d, Dea. William Dudley of North Guilford, Ct.

The parents of Rev. Joseph Eliot of Guilford, Ct., were John Eliot and Ann Mountfort. He was b. in England in 1604, and m. her in Boston, Oct. 1632. She was b. in 1604, and d. March 24, 1687, aet. 84. He d. May 20, 1690, aet. 86. She was remarkable for her energy of character and her fervent piety. The Eliot family is traceable (back to the landing of William the Conqueror in England) to Sir William De Aliot, a Norman knight.

John Eliot, "the Apostle to the Indians," was grad. at Cambridge, England, and excelled as a classical scholar and theologian. He was settled, for 58 years, as pastor at Roxbury, Mass. (1632-90). He was remarkable for his great piety and self-forgetful generosity.

(See "History of the Eliot Family.")

]

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*The Descendants of*

180     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

156. i. Benjamin Woodbridge Dwight, Ph.D., b. April 5, 1816, at New Haven, Ct.
157. ii. Sophia Dwight, b. at Catskill, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1818, m. June 18, 1845, her cousin John Dwight (son of Timothy and Clarissa Dwight of New Haven, Ct.). See for account of her family, Nos. 142-7. She d. July 18, 1863, aet. 45. She was a lady of great personal beauty and sweetness of character, and delightfully religious in all her aims in life and habits of feeling. She had also strong literary and poetic tastes; and was, for her many queenly characteristics, the admiration of her relatives, and of a large circle of devoted friends. She had dark brown hair and blue eyes, and was 5 feet 4 inches high.
158. iii. Prof. William Theodore Dwight, LL.D., b. at Catskill, N. Y., July 18, 1822.
159. iv. Mary Dwight, b. at Catskill, Nov. 27, 1824, m. Hon. Elliott Anthony of Chicago and d. Feb. 11, 1864, aet. 40.
160. v. Hon. Edward Woolsey Dwight, b. at Catskill, April 8, 1827.
161. vi. Elizabeth Dwight, b. at Clinton, Aug. 5, 1831, m. Jan. 11, 1865, as his 2d wife, Hon. Elliott Anthony of Chicago, Ill., without issue. She spent her life, while her mother lived, in most zealous and happy devotion to her welfare in every way. Her care of her sister's children after marriage was of the same high moral type, in principle and feeling. While having always but very indifferent health, she was remarkable for her great vivacity and energy at all times, and was most earnestly religious in all her plans and purposes of life. She d. June 22, 1870, aet. 38. Death was to her but going home. She turned gently away from loved ones here, only to go smilingly to those dearly beloved on high.
156. i. Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge Dwight, Ph.D., b. at New Haven, Ct., April 5, 1816, grad. at Hamilton College, N. Y., in 1835, and at the New Haven Theol. Sem. in 1838, was Tutor at Ham. Coll. for three years (1839-42). He founded in 1844 the First Cong. Ch. of Joliet, Ill. (now "The Central Presb. Ch."). He established at Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1846, "Dwight's High School," a commercial and classical school for boys, which he conducted with large success for 12½ years (April, 1846-July, 1858), during the first year in Hicks Street, near Cranberry; and afterwards at No. 2 Livingston Street, on the south side of the street, between Clinton Street and







Benjamin W. Wright







*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 181.*

Sidney Place. This school he transferred from Brooklyn to Clinton, N. Y. (1858-63), where, from having been wholly a day-school, it became chiefly a boarding-school. He established himself afterwards (1863-7) in New York, at 1144 Broadway, near 26th Street, in the same work and with like successful results, as in the two previous instances. In May, 1867, he removed to Clinton where he has been, most of the time since that date, absorbingly engaged in literary labor, beside teaching his own children, and preaching largely in neighboring towns. In September, 1872, he became Editor-in-Chief of "*The Interior*," a Presb. religious weekly in Chicago, Ill.—owning the paper as well as conducting it, with Rev. James H. Trowbridge as partner. But, while finding this new form of useful labor quite congenial to his taste, its pecuniary demands proved to be so unexpectedly great, especially in the hard times then prevailing over the country, and worst of all at the West, that he was glad, after five months of earnest devotion to editorial duties, to resign his proprietorship of "*The Interior*" to the hands of another, who saved him from all loss, and who was able to maintain it in existence at whatever pecuniary hazards.

He has contributed from time to time to various magazines ("*The Bibliotheca Sacra*," "*The New Englander*," "*The N. Y. Genealogical Record*," etc.), articles on education, theology, philology and genealogical matters. He is the author of "*The Higher Christian Education*" (A. S. Barnes & Co., 111 William Street, N. Y.); "*Modern Philology*," First and Second Series (Scribner, Armstrong & Co., 654 Broadway, N. Y.); and "*The History of the Strong Family*," in 2 vols. 8vo. He is also, beside being the author of "*The History of the Dwight Family*," in 2 vols., author of two other works awaiting an early hour of publication: "*The Higher Culture of Woman*," and "*The True Doctrine of Divine Providence*."

His school at Brooklyn numbered, when largest, 160 pupils in attendance at one time. Its average was 120, which was the number that he left behind him in removing to Clinton. Nearly all studied Latin, the great special drill-study of the school, and large numbers of them, French and German, also, one or both, as regular daily school-studies—reciting in them to the principal himself who held them firmly to the same thorough style of work in the modern languages, as in the ancient. These were not pursued in any frivolous way for dilettante effects of any kind, but as a business demanding and rewarding high enthusiasm. This school is believed to have been the first American school in the land (1846), in which German, now so widely pursued in all better schools

*The Descendants of*  
182     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

and colleges, was lifted up at once to the plane of an earnest, daily study. Those who were destined for college added the Greek to the study of Latin and of the modern languages. The classes higher and lower in the languages, old and new, in both grammar-drills and the reading of authors, underwent frequent changes in the members composing them, as all such classes were continually sifted under the critical exactions of the recitation-room, so as to place those of like grade, in power of true onward movement, on the same level. It was the studious policy of the school not to discourage the dull, by a style of requisitions beyond their real strength, or to leave those of superior, native powers of progress under the weakening influence of a system of school-requirements adapted to an average rate of mental energy below their own. The aim was, to busy each one to the full with his own work as such and to keep each one under the felt pressure, at all times, of the unvarying expectation, that every one would do the very best possible to him. Those who were found, on eagerly stretching themselves to their appointed duties, thoroughly capable of doing more than others associated with them in their studies, had, if they were not advanced to the class next above them, an additional study of direct, correlate value assigned to them. Every one thus found ere long his proper personal place and true personal work in the school, as determined by his own wants and aptitudes as a learner. The spirit of the school in all hearts was that expressed by those two great words, "Forwards and Upwards!"

The course of fixed preparatory study for entrance aright into college embraced four years of carefully planned, comprehensive, and progressive courses of study—presupposing a previous well-laid basis in ordinary English studies—and embracing, with thorough drill in Latin, French, German and Greek, a large range of study in history, ancient and modern, physiology, the mathematics (arithmetic, algebra, and geometry), with rhetoric, composition, and declamation; and these in no listless, perfunctory way, but as full of the most practical bearings on each one's future ever drawing swiftly nigh.

Six plump hours of fervid effort each day but Saturday, were given, with unabated gladness to the end, to the school at Brooklyn, for 12 years and more; and great was its success in every form to its closing day.

It was wholly for moral reasons alone, that such a superior educational experience was relinquished, at the very height of its history for a new and untried field of labor. The great wish, purpose, prayer, and hope of the principal were that he might be able to bring his chosen life-work, as a Christian educator and artist, under the power of ideas and methods that could not possibly be compassed within the morally re-

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 183*

stricted bounds of a city day-school. That fine intermingling of strong religious influence, continually—like the full play of an ever-active, inner life at work within them—with all the forms of energetic school-activity, which gives them all their real, moral worth and power, he longed in vain to secure, amid the distractions and frivolities of a great commercial community. He felt deeply, that, in order to reach the highest results in his work, he must unite, with the communicableness of all good influences in the study-room and the recitation-room, those powerfully helpful influences of a collateral kind which may be secured by an earnestly watchful eye, in various hygienic, personal and moral directions appropriate to hours out of school, and to Sabbath opportunities of usefulness.

The fact also had been most particularly oppressive at Brooklyn, that, from among the large numbers that crowded the school there, filling up its three stories with animated, intellectual industry, but very few could be gathered each year into the lists of those who were preparing for college. Business, money-making and material ends and aims abounding in that commercial community poured unceasingly a flood-tide of repressive influences on the thorough and large prosecution of all classical, intellectual and literary forms of culture for youth. Of the 80 or more induced to go to a dozen different colleges, out of the whole number of his pupils during his life-time, more than half have been successfully stimulated by him to such ideas of their future development. Of these some left college without completing the course, and quite a number, after finishing it reverted, as if by a fatal proclivity, to business-life again.

Mere pecuniary prosperity did not and could not meet the higher tastes and hopes of the writer, as an educator. He knew of no position, in the different connected departments of educational toil and skill, higher, for moral usefulness, or more open at all times to the diligent use of the greatest intellectual art, than that which he had chosen as his own, and as the highest choice of his heart for life. Such possibilities of greater educational effectiveness for good rose inspiringly before his mind in a more strictly classical and collegiate style of school-work to be pursued amid the quiet and beauty of rural life, that he parted deliberately, and quite against the argument of sure worldly advantage in remaining where he was, from his enviable moorings, in his work, at Brooklyn. The past had furnished there a large guarantee of what he might safely expect the future to be, in growing fulness of good and growth.

Powerfully moved by such thoughts and hopes, he went in 1858 to Clinton, the home of his youth, to set up his banner as a teacher there,



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 185*

sum of \$20,000, and which a skilful architect testified at the time of its conflagration, 7 years afterwards (1864), could not be rebuilt again as it was before, for less than \$35,000. This structure he erected during the last year of his school-labors at Brooklyn; and during the summer term of 1858, which was the opening term of the new school and the closing term of the old, carried on both schools together—he passing from one



THE NORTH OR FAMILY-SIDE OF "DWIGHT'S RURAL HIGH SCHOOL" (TAKEN FROM A MORE DISTANT POINT OF VIEW).

post to the other, as seemed most desirable, and alternating his point of action with his associate (Rev. David A. Holbrook now of Sing Sing, N. Y.), who managed at Clinton the Boarding Department of the school.

"Dwight's Rural High School" consisted in fact of four different structures harmonized, with pleasing effect to the eye, into one, and was adorned on three sides, north, east and south, with verandas, towers and balconies. It stood westward 150 feet from Elm Street, on the east, towards which its principal front faced, and 225 feet and more from Factory Street, on the north, and was, on its northern line, running east and west, 106 feet deep. The length of its front on the east was 56 feet and on the southern side (itself properly also a front

### *The Descendants of*

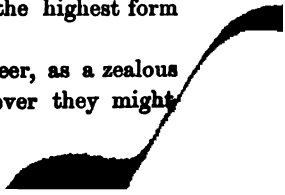
186     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

in appearance), it had an east and west line, 84 feet long. All its rooms on the first floor were, on the school-side of the house (on the south), and on the family-side, which was on the north, large and specially well-lighted (with ceilings 14 feet high)—as were also the three large dormitories and all other rooms in the second-story, attic, and basement. No long lines, of a horizontal or vertical sort, were left undisturbed in the construction of the edifice, but broken up carefully everywhere into a great variety of pleasing, architectural effects. This imposing structure with its fine ornamental features, and its ample and cheerful accommodations, through the range of four stories, made convenient for every practical use desired, sat conspicuously by itself, like a queen of beauty, on a fine slope of ground surrounded by trees in abundance, standing around in quiet dignity, like willing servitors waiting to know the part that they should act. With a large bright openness of presentation to the eye, from every point of view, this princely structure gave to all who approached it a sense of abounding welcome to its spacious apartments.

This school commencing with 9 boarders and 18 day-scholars rose ere long to some 90 pupils, of whom 55 were boarders. Of the day attendance upon the school, one special and very satisfactory element consisted of a dozen and more young ladies, who showed, by their diligent improvement of its privileges (1858-62), their thorough appreciation of the advantages thus offered them.

Such were the preparations made, and such the opening prospects of the Clinton School, which was in its plan and in its own inward spirit and opening history, the consummation of all its principal's gathered ideas, experiences and hopes, as an educator. But he soon found insuperable obstacles appearing in his pathway to any long continuance in his new field of effort—obstacles, of whose possible occurrence he had never dreamed. Outward influences of a destructive kind were brought to bear with fatal effect upon the most vital part of his work—influences which were special and local, and such as no quiet endurance sufficed to abate, or skilful ingenuity, well laid out, seemed able to forestall or countervail. What they were, and how they spread their upas-blight over all the highest, truest, and best qualities of his work as a classical teacher, in their very bud and blossom, he has never made public. Let a veil rest to others' eyes, in the distance, over the causes of his prompt closure, at an early date, of his once almost passionately cherished plans of educational labor at Clinton, in the highest form possible to him, while life should last.

The design of the foregoing explanation of his career, as a zealous preparer of youth for the college curriculum, wherever they might



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 187*

choose to pursue it, will be answered if his posterity know, in consequence of it, that for none but reasons of absolute necessity in his work, did he turn, while at Clinton, from what would have otherwise proved to him there, while life lasted, the grand consummation of all his previous aspirations and efforts.

The school-premises and fixtures were leased to Rev. David A. Holbrook, in the spring of 1863; and a wholly new enterprise was ventured in New York, and at a season of the year without any promise in itself for new educational beginnings. But here, as before, success came soon, and in large volume. In the meantime, however, the noble school-edifice in Clinton had burned to the ground (March, 1865), in the hands of a second lessee; and his property at Clinton lay like a "rudis indigestaque moles," demanding prompt attention and care. For ten consecutive years, for the half of each year (March—September), he had been severely afflicted with boils of a carbuncular type; and, it was hoped, that this fearful bodily habit might, perchance, be thrown off by a change of employment for a season—a hope which has been for several years since most successfully realized.

Rents also had risen in New York, after the close of the war, to a height somewhat stupendous—the premises which he had occupied, renting, when he left them, at the no small price of \$7,000 per year. And then, with all these various influences impelling him once more, reluctantly indeed, to a change, there was the further fact, that, several unachieved plans of literary usefulness, each of some magnitude, beckoned him on most strongly to their fulfilment. Slowly but firmly therefore he turned the key, once more, upon all thoughts of longer academic labor at that time. How he has been diligently and delightedly employed, since leaving New York in 1867, for his home in the country, has been already stated.

He founded in 1854 "The Rural Art Association" in Clinton, then his summer home, combining in its style and constitution three main ideas, social or festive, intellectual or artistic, and practical. The festive element was that of meeting every fortnight at the houses of its members, in regular succession, for a social cup of tea. The intellectual element inwoven into its character was that of having at each meeting a topic for mutual discussion, selected at the previous one, with a member appointed at the same time to open the conference or debate, as it might prove to be. The practical element was that of planting trees in all parts of the village, from time to time, as good taste might suggest to a committee appointed each year for the purpose.

*The Descendants of*  
188     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

The business of tree-planting was thus reduced to a system, and made a study for desirable points of accomplishment.

This society, composed usually of some twenty or twenty-five members, has enrolled in its constituency, for the twenty years of its existence, nearly all the gentlemen of superior intelligence and of public spirit in the place. Its discussions have taken the wide range of all things useful and ornamental in country-life, as such, whether within doors or without, as well as any matters pertaining to affairs of more general concernment, except politics and theology. Its practical benefits have been very great in unifying the ideas of its members on points of taste, in respect to landscape-gardening and horticulture, and various forms of progress public and private. Clinton has, under its steady influence, become, for a small village, one well-known for its superior beauty. Any village, that will form such an association of its leading men for intelligence, will greatly rejoice over the benign results which will be ere long permanently obtained by it. Behold in this suggestion the moral of the recital of such a matter of local history !

His height is 5 feet 5 inches, and weight 160 lbs. His hair was originally dark brown, now gray, and his complexion is light and florid. His eyes are bluish gray, and he is of a sanguineo-bilious temperament.

While a teacher he had the high duty and joy of undertaking to instruct the minds and mould the characters, as he could, of 2,000 or more greatly beloved pupils.

He m. July 29, 1846, at Owego, Tioga Co., N. Y., Wealthy Jane Dewey, then residing at Joliet, Ill., b. at Forestville, N. Y., April 20, 1823 (dau. of Dea. Harvey Dewey, afterwards of Jamestown, N. Y., and Betsey Maria Harrison). She was of a light, florid complexion, and had blue eyes and auburn hair. She d. Aug. 23, 1864, aet. 41. She passed quietly from this world to a better one, without fear or pain, at rest in heart with Christ.

He m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1865, Charlotte Sophia Parish, b. at Oyster Bay, L. I., April 29, 1827 (dau. of Townsend Parish and Anne Burroughs Norris). She was, for 7 years previously to 1865, engaged in teaching, a part of the time as Lady-Principal of "Ingham University," at Leroy, N. Y., and for 4 years (1861-5), as head of the Senior Department of "The Brooklyn Heights Seminary" (Dr. Charles West, Proprietor), at Brooklyn, N. Y.

She is of a somewhat dark complexion, and has dark brown hair and dark hazel eyes, and is 5 feet 4 inches high.

---



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 189*

The children by both marriages have light complexions, light brown hair and blue eyes.

[For Dewey and Parish connections see History of the Strong Family. To the Dewey lineage there given the writer would add, concerning the Slosson lineage of Mrs. Hannah Dewey, wife of Elijah Dewey, p. 371, the following facts: She was the dau. of John Slosson of Kent, Ct., and afterwards of Scipio, N. Y., and Hannah Spencer. John Slosson was the son of Nathaniel Slosson of Kent, Ct., and Margaret Belden, dau. of William Belden of Norwalk, Ct. See for full account of Slosson Genealogy, "The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. iii., 1872, pp. 107-117. Hannah Spencer was, as the author supposes, dau. of William Spencer of Salisbury, Ct. (previously of Suffield, Ct., and Bolton, Ct.), and Hannah Copeley of Suffield, Ct. See "Goodwin's Geneal. Notes," p. 316, No. 70.]

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

162. i. Eliza ("Lily") Dewey Dwight, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 21, 1850, m. at Clinton, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1873, Richard Smith Dewey, M.D., b. Dec. 6, 1845, at Forestville, N. Y. (son of Elijah Dewey, Jr., whose parents were Elijah Dewey and Hannah Slosson, a miller, and Sophia Smith, dau. of Hon. Richard Smith and Elizabeth Mack of Forestville, N. Y). He was grad. in his medical studies at the Medical Department of Michigan University (at Ann Arbor, Mich.), in April 1869, and was resident physician and surgeon for one year in the Brooklyn City Hospital, N. Y. He entered the Prussian service as a surgeon in the late war with France, and had charge of a military hospital at Hesse Cassel (1870-1). He has been since 1872 Assistant Superintendent of the Illinois State Insane Hospital, at Elgin, Ill.

163. ii. Sophia Edwards Dwight, b. at Brooklyn, April 8, 1853.

164. iii. Francis Edwin Dwight, b. at Clinton, N. Y., Dec. 11, 1856.

165. Isabella Jane Dwight, b. at Clinton, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1861.

*By second wife :*

166. v. Bertha Woolsey Dwight, b. at Clinton, May 13, 1867.

[Eighth Generation.]

158. iii. Prof. Theodore William Dwight, LL.D. (son of Dr. Benjn. W. Dwight and Sophia Strong), b. at Catskill, N. Y., July 18, 1822, grad. at Ham. Coll., N. Y., in 1840, became classical teacher in the Utica Academy; studied law (1841-2) in the Yale Law School, under Prof.

*The Descendants of*

190     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Samuel J. Hitchcock—whose merits as a teacher he has always rated most highly;—was tutor at Ham. College for four years (1842–6); and Prof. there, for 12 years (1846–58) of Law, History, Civil Polity and Political Economy. In connection with his professorship, which was limited by the very terms of its endowment to undergraduat courses of study and instruction, he established a distinct department for the education of law-students as such; and procured the passage of a statute by the N. Y. legislature, admitting the graduates of his school to practice at the bar, on the simple basis of their diploma. The same provision has been since extended to the graduates of the Columbia Coll. Law School, by special state-law. The Supreme Court decided some years since, that such a statute was unconstitutional, as interfering with the inherent powers of the Court to grant admission to its practitioners. But, on an appeal to the Court of Appeals, Prof. Dwight made an elaborate, historical argument, showing the power of the legislature from time immemorial to control the whole subject. The decision of the Supreme Court was reversed, and the law maintained. His argument was published afterwards in a thick pamphlet by the Trustees of the College. See N. Y. Law Reports in the matter of Cooper. N. Y. Reports. In 1858 he was elected Prof. of Municipal Law in Columbia College, N. Y. A law-school was soon organized, of which he was made Warden, which numbered, in the year of its inception, 35 pupils, and has steadily grown, in 16 years past, to its present height of 425 students in daily attendance upon his instructions, during seven months of the year from the first week in October. The course embraces two years of study, and is made up of recitations and lectures in continual alternation throughout the whole period of instruction, with a moot-court each week for the senior class, for practice in the application of legal principles to a great variety of supposable cases. Thorough, earnest, animated drill is the law of life and work in the school. Most of the attendants upon it are graduates of college; and great is their admiration for the didactic excellence of their accomplished, labor-loving and spirited professor. The atmosphere of the institution which is one, in its whole style and strength, of itself and by itself, and but an outward expression of its author's own inward ideas and ideals, is charged to the full with the sense of intellectual power and progress.

His great success in giving legal instruction has attracted attention very widely in this country, and even also in England. Prof. James Bryce, of the University of Oxford, Eng., author of "The Holy Roman Empire," having visited his school and witnessed the style of intellectual workmanship conducted there, wrote, on his return to England,

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 191*

an article entitled, "The Legal Profession in America," for "Macmillan's Magazine," vol. 25, pp. 206-18, in which he says: "Columbia College in New York is fortunate in possessing a professor of great legal ability and an extraordinary gift of exposition, whose class-rooms, like those at Harvard, are crowded by large and highly intelligent audiences. Better law-teaching than Mr. Dwight's, it would be hardly possible to imagine. It would be worth an English student's while, to cross the Atlantic to attend his course."

Albert Venn Dicey, Esq., also an English counsellor at law and a legal writer of repute, says, in the same magazine, in advocating the establishment in England of systematic courses of legal instruction (in an article, entitled, "Legal Education," pp. 115-27, vol. 25, year 1872): "New York possesses the best Law-school in the United States, and one quite unlike any institution existing in England, where constant classes, filled with ardent pupils, are taught the elements of English law, by one of the ablest professors that any school of law ever possessed. The only force that keeps them full is the force exercised by a man of genius, who knows how to teach what his pupils need to learn. Prof. Dwight has a reputation throughout the whole Union, as the greatest living American teacher of law."

In 1869 Prof. Dwight became a non-resident professor of Constitutional Law in Cornell University, at Ithaca, N. Y., giving a course of 12 lectures there each year upon that subject, in the month of June, at the end of his course of instruction at his law-school in New York. Since 1870 he has given the same course of lectures at Amherst College, Mass., immediately after finishing his course at Ithaca.

He was a member of the N. Y. Constitutional Convention of 1867, and of its judiciary committee. He was active in the deliberations and debates of that body, and of his own special committee in it, and was the author and promoter of a number of provisions which now form a part of the judiciary article of our State Constitution.

In the recent reform-movements in the city of New York, he was an earnest and efficient actor; and was a member of the now historic "Committee of Seventy," and in 1873 was the chairman of its legislative committee, which so successfully resisted partisan legislation before the legislature, as to secure in the present city-charter some of its most useful provisions.

He has been greatly interested for many years in the labors of the N. Y. State Prison Association, having been most of the time chairman of its executive committee, and being now (1874) its President. He has prepared quite a number of its published reports. In conjunc-

*The Descendants of*

192     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

tion with Rev. Dr. E. C. Wines then Secy. of the Association he visited, a few years since, by its appointment, a large number of state-prisons and penitentiaries in this and other neighboring States, and in Canada. The results of their investigations were published in a thick volume, which was received with marked favor in this country and in Europe.

He has argued many important law-cases in the N. Y. courts. The whole law of charitable foundations as they have existed in England from time immemorial, was investigated by him in the case of "*Rose against the Rose Beneficent Association*" in 1863, in so thorough a way as to clear up permanently a subject previously obscure in its judicial aspects in this country. He maintained conclusively for the first time, that *charitable or public trusts are recognized and enforced by the court of chancery, as a part of its original jurisdiction.* See remarks of the N. Y. Court of Appeals, in the case of *Bascom and Albertson*, N. Y. Reports. His researches in the *Rose* case were published in two octavos entitled, "*Dwight on Charitable Uses*," and made him extensively known, as specially versed in the law of charities. He has been much engaged since that time in the administration of charitable affairs in the State; and has been, from the beginning, Vice-President of the N. Y. Board of State Charities. He was the author of its first elaborate report on the condition of the almshouses of the State, which was printed by authority of the State, and so clearly exhibited the abuses of our poor-law system, as to induce a strong, public demand for their removal; and great have been the reforms which have, since that time, been accomplished in respect to them.

He has been, for several years, an Associate Editor of "*The American Law Register*," a legal periodical published in Philadelphia. Some of the articles in it from his pen have been published afterwards in a separate form; one of which especially drew much public attention to itself, that on "*Trial by Impeachment*," which was called out by the proceedings in the case of *Pres. Andrew Johnson*. He is also the legal editor of "*Johnson's Cyclopædia of Literature and Science*," (A. J. Johnson, New York, 1874), now in course of progressive publication, and is a large contributor of articles on many legal subjects—his name being subjoined to those of any special value.

The latest public duty and honor conferred upon him has been his appointment (Dec. 30, 1873) by Gov. John A. Dix, afterwards ratified by the State Senate, as a member of "*The Commission of Appeals*" of the State, a judicial tribunal, sharing the duties and honors of "*The Court of Appeals*," the highest court in the State. His ser-



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 193*

vices as a judge are demanded at times compatible with the continuance of his labors in his law school, and he is now filling both spheres of high action with honor to himself, and advantage to those whom in such large numbers he serves.

He has always had strong literary tastes, and still reads the classics and leading German, French, and Italian authors with ease and relish. His memory is remarkably comprehensive and retentive in its grasp.

He is a member of "The Madison Square Presb. Church," and has been since 1873 an elder in it.

He m. Aug. 24, 1847 Mary Bond Olmstead, b. Feb. 26, 1823, (dau. of Asa Olmstead, Esq., of Clinton N. Y., previously of Northfield, Ct., and Mary Proctor Bond). He is 5 feet 10 inches high, of florid complexion, light auburn hair (originally), dark hazel eyes and of a sanguine temperament and broad frame and weighs 200 pounds. She has light auburn hair, blue eyes and a fair complexion and is of a full figure standing 5 feet 3 inches high.

[Asa Olmstead was the son of Asa Olmstead of Enfield, and Charlotte Dwight, dau. of Seth Dwight of Somers, Ct., and Joanna Kellogg. See subsequent page.

Mary Proctor Bond, b. at Plainfield, Mass., Nov. 16, 1792, was the dau. of Dr. Solomon Bond of Enfield, Ct., and Sarah Hinckley.

The genealogy of the Hinckley Family.

I. Samuel Hinckley, the settler, came from Tenterden, Kent, Eng., in the ship *Hercules*, in the spring of 1635, and settled at Scituate, removing in 1640 to Barnstable, Mass., where he spent the rest of his days. His wife's name was Sarah, and they brought with them four children to this country, viz: Gov. Thomas Hinckley, b. in 1621 and d. 1706, aet. 85. 2. Susanna, who m. in 1643 Rev. John Smith of Barnstable. 3. Sarah, who m. Dec. 12, 1649, Elder Henry Cobb. 4. Mary, ——— He had also children b. in this country, viz: 5. Elizabeth, b. in Scituate, who m. July 15, 1657, Elisha Parker. 6. Samuel, b. in Barnstable, July 24, 1642, m. Oct. 7, 1661, a dau. of John Gorum of Plymouth. 8. John, b. May 24, 1644. The mother of these children d. Aug. 18, 1656, and he m. for 2d wife Bridget, widow of Robert Bobfish of Sandwich. He d. Oct. 31, 1662.

II. Geo. Thomas Hinckley, b. in 1621, m. Dec. 4, 1641, Mary, dau. of Thomas Richards of Weymouth, who d. June 24, 1659, and he m. for 2d wife, March 16, 1660, Mary Glover, *née* Smith, b. in Lancashire, Eng., 1630, widow of Nathaniel Glover, son of Hon. John Glover of Dorchester, Mass. She d. July 29, 1703, aet. 73. He d. April 25, 1706, aet. 87. He was an "assistant" in the Govt. of Plymouth

*The Descendants of*

194    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Colony (1658-81), and Govr. most of the time from 1681 to 1692. He had a son, Thomas, Jr.

III. Thomas Hinckley, son of Gov. Thomas Hinckley, settled in Plymouth, and afterwards removed to Haverhill, where he died, leaving a son, Thomas, 3d.

IV. Thomas Hinckley, 3d, settled at Brookfield, Mass., about 1737, and d. there, leaving four sons, Samuel, John, Thomas and David, all of whom but Samuel d. in early life.

V. Samuel (son of Thomas 3d), m. Abigail Welsh of Charlestown, Mass., and lived at Brookfield, and had 9 children; Judge Samuel, b. Dec. 1757, Job, Abigail, John, Elizabeth, Thomas, David, Sarah b. Aug. 16, 1768, and Rebecca.

VI. Judge Samuel Hinckley b. Dec. 22, 1757, grad. at Yale, 1781, studied law with Gov. Caleb Strong of Northampton. He was Judge of Probate (1786-1834), and in 1820 member of the State Constitutional Convention. He m. in 1786 Dorothy Strong, dau. of Gov. Caleb Strong.

His sister, Sarah Hinckley, b. Aug. 16, 1768, m. Feb. 2, 1792, Dr. Solomon Bond of Boylston, Mass., b. May 1764, son of Dea. Jonathan Bond and Ruth Tyler—see, for further Bond lineage, "Bond's Genealogies of Watertown, Mass." For descendants of Judge Samuel Hinckley, see Hist. of Strong Family by the author.

The other children of Dr. Bond and Sarah Hinckley (beside Mrs. Asa Olmstead above mentioned, who was the eldest born) were, 2. Rebecca, b. Nov. 17, 1794, who m. Levi Bliss of Brimfield, Mass., a merchant, and d. March 7, 1871. 3d. Solomon, b. March 13, 1797, d. March 15, 1812. 4. Hon. Thomas Hinckley Bond, b. Jan. 14, 1804, grad. at Yale, 1825, a lawyer by profession, was a merchant and miller for some years in Oswego, N. Y., and Collector of the Port under Pres. Harrison, and member of the State Senate (1849-50). Since 1859 he has resided at New Haven. He was member of the Conn. Legislature in 1863, and of the State Senate in 1866. He m. Sept. 28, 1828, Elizabeth, dau. of James Goodrich of New Haven, Ct., who d. March 16, 1864, and for 2d wife, June 10, 1868, Mary E., dau. of Hon. Royal R. Hinman of Hartford, Ct. 5. Eliza Ann, b. March 22, 1807, m. Sept. 4, 1837, Francis B. Stebbins of Ware, Mass., a lawyer. He d. May 11, 1845. ]

[Ninth Generation.] Children of Prof. Theodore W. Dwight.

167. i. William Olmstead Dwight, b. at Clinton, April 10, 1854, d. of diphtheria, Aug. 18, 1859.

168. ii. Gertrude Elizabeth Dwight, b. Sept. 21, 1856.

169. iii. Helen Theodora ("Nelly") Dwight, b. March 2, 1861.

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 195*

These children have all had light complexions, light auburn hair, and blue eyes.

167. i. William Olmstead Dwight, b. April 10, 1854, was a boy of superior mould and promise in his physical and mental endowments. Of no other child in the whole range of the family-history is any such extended notice taken as is here indulged in of him. The account here given of some of his leading characteristics was written, at the time of his decease, by his greatly bereaved father and published in a local paper. The hearts of many similarly afflicted parents will, it is believed, yield readily a sympathetic response to the tender touches of this prose-poem.

This little boy had a thirst for knowledge which it seemed difficult to satisfy. His mind was open to all impressions of beauty. He was passionately fond of that noble animal the horse, and of flowers, poetry and music. Having a very ready and retentive memory he had learned a great many poems and snatches of verse, which he declaimed, or repeated more quietly, with a propriety of tone and manner which showed his true appreciation of them. His father on returning at any time from a lengthened absence, could think of no way of pleasing him so well as by repeating to him a number of new verses, full of sweet sense and rhythm. He selected at one time for this purpose one of Goethe's exquisite ballads, although hesitatingly, fearing that it was beyond his years. He found to his surprise that the poem though 50 lines long was much relished by Willie, and was learned mainly by him after one recital of it, and quite perfectly after he had heard it a second time. It was a fairy ballad and was continually afterwards upon his tongue when at play alone by himself. The closing lines, which he most loved to repeat, seemed suggestive of his own fate :

"They rattled and prattled for ever so long,  
And then disappeared in a chorus of song."

Willie's nature was altogether sunny. His large blue eyes seemed to be always overflowing with fun and frolic, expressing an intelligence superior to his age. He was never sad, nor even sullen or morose. He had no inclination to deceive; and if he found at any time that he had done anything forbidden or which he had come to feel, for the first time, was wrong, he ran in all haste to his parents to tell them of it in penitence. His temper was constitutionally quick, and he had not yet sufficient age to control it; but his anger passed away with the hot breath of the moment, and was swiftly succeeded by a sweet smile of affection. The wealth of love that was in his nature, and which none but his dearest friends knew, they can never forget. He was

*The Descendants of*  
196     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

fearless of danger almost to seeming recklessness. His quick step, open face, winning smile, and earnest words and deeds attracted at once the notice of all beholders.

He was keenly alive to a sense of injustice. If he thought himself wrongly treated, it was almost impossible to pacify him for the moment. Independent in spirit, impetuous in action, of a determined will, and full of an irrepressible love of frolic, he could not be governed by rules which are easily successful with those of weaker constitutional elements. He was always most easily managed by an appeal to his conscience and his affections.

He seemed to have a native aptitude for making nice legal discriminations. Other instances might be given: one will suffice. When told of the destruction of Sodom for the wickedness of its people, he replied: "Why did God burn the houses? They were not wicked: I should have thought that he would have piled the wicked people up and burned them, but have left the houses." He could only be partially satisfied by being told that they were bad and dirty houses from having been so long lived in by wicked people.

This dear little boy, so fond of all enjoyments in the open air, of sunlight, flowers and music; so tender of heart and sweet of voice, could not bear to think of being placed in the cold, damp, dark ground. "God would take him," he said, "straight up to heaven."

When but little more than five years old he was seized with diphtheria in its most virulent form. His vigorous constitution struggled long but unavailingly against this dread disease, and at last succumbed to its fatal power, and he dropped almost without a moment's warning to his anxious parents into the arms of angels who were ready to welcome him joyfully to their bosoms.

In the words of his own favorite lines:

"He had rattled and prattled through all his life long,  
And then disappeared in a chorus of song."

[Eighth Generation].

159. iv. Mary Dwight (dau. of Dr. B. W. Dwight and Sophia Strong), b. at Catskill, Nov. 27, 1824, m. July 14, 1852, Elliott Anthony, Esq., b. June 10, 1827, at Spafford, N. Y. (son of Isaac Anthony, originally of Portsmouth, R. I., and Pamela Phelps of Cambridge, N. Y.), grad. at Ham. Coll., N. Y., in 1850. He has been since 1852 a lawyer in Chicago, Ill. He is author of "A Digest of the Reports of Illinois," and of "The Law Pertaining to the Consolidation of Railroads." In 1858 he was City Attorney. He was twice a member of a State Constitutional Convention—once in 1862, and



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 197*

again in 1870, in which last he was very active. The constitution that they framed has had large praise all over the land. He was the founder of "The Law Institute" of Chicago, and has been three times elected its president. He was active also in establishing The Public Library of the city, and is chairman now (1873) of the committee on the care and increase of the library. He has always taken a special interest in local, state, and national reforms, and is constitutionally radical and progressive in his ideas. He has been well-known for years in Chicago as a zealous advocate of Presbyterian interests in the West. He has been for many years a large and successful operator in local land speculations.

Mrs. Mary Anthony d. shortly after the birth of her last child very suddenly, Feb. 11, 1864. She had a light complexion, dark brown hair and dark hazel eyes, and had both quick impulses and a strong will. She had a good deal of administrative talent and business qualities of a superior kind.

He m. at New York Jan. 11, 1865, for 2d wife, her sister Elizabeth Dwight, b. at Clinton, N. Y., Aug. 5, 1831, who d. at Chicago, act. 38, June 22, 1870. She was taller than her sisters, being 5 feet 7 inches in height, while they were 5 feet 4 inches high. She had blue eyes and dark brown hair, a dignified carriage and an energetic step. She had earnest convictions and a most determined will.

[Ninth Generation.] Children of Elliott Anthony, Esq.:

- 170. i. Elizabeth Dwight Anthony, b. at Clinton, N. Y., May 15, 1853.
- 171. ii. Charles Elliott Anthony, b. Sept. 1, 1856.
- 172. iii. Theodora Dwight Anthony, b. July 12, 1857, d. Nov. 26, 1857.
- 173. iv. Henry Giles Anthony, b. Dec. 12, 1859.
- 174. v. George Donaldson Anthony, b. Feb. 18, 1862.
- 175. vi. A son unnamed, b. and d. Feb. 9, 1864.

[Eighth Generation.]

160. v. Hon. Edward Woolsey Dwight (son of Dr. Benj. Woolsey and Sophia Dwight), b. at Catskill, N. Y., April 8, 1827, m. May 18, 1847, Elizabeth Foote of Clinton, N. Y., b. March 31, 1828 (dau. of John Foote, Jr., of Clinton, and Mary Lull of Butternuts, N. Y.). See for full account of Foote ancestry the Genealogy of the Foote family.

He was a farmer at Spring Prairie, Wis., for some years, but since 1857 has lived at Brooklyn, Greene Co., Wis. (formerly Oregon). He

*The Descendants of*  
198     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

was a member of the Wisconsin Legislature (     ). He is of a very dark brunette complexion, black hair and dark hazel eyes. She is of fair complexion and blue eyes and brown hair and tall.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 176. i. Mary Sophia Dwight, b. at Spring Prairie Jan. 7, 1853, is now (1874) a member of Madison University, Wis.
- 177. ii. Delia Elizabeth Dwight, b. at Brooklyn, Wis., July 17, 1857.
- 178. iii. Edward Foote Dwight, b. April 17, 1862.
- 179. iv. Theodore William Dwight, b. March 12, 1865.

[Seventh Generation.]

120. iii. James Dwight (twin) son of Prest. Timothy Dwight and Mary Woolsey, b. Sept. 1, 1784, pursued the first two years of the College course at Yale (class of 1804) and went into the hardware business with his bro. Timothy at New Haven, which he afterwards carried on at Petersburg, Va., for ten years or more with success, when he removed to New York and there established the firm in the hardware trade of James & George A. Dwight. In later life he returned to the South and spent several years as a merchant in Columbus, Ga. In 1854 he retired from all further active business to New Haven, Ct., where he spent the rest of his life.

He m. March 13, 1811, Aurelia Darling, b. Jan. 11, 1788 (dau. of Joseph Darling, M.D. of New Haven and Aurelia Mills). She d. of consumption Sep. 17, 1813, and he m. for 2d wife Aug. 8, 1815, Susan Breed, b. in Norwich, Ct., Dec. 17, 1785 (dau. of John McLaren Breed and Rebecca Walker). She d. Aug. 29, 1851, aet. 65.

She had a nature full of energy and enthusiasm and of a greatly inspiring and educating influence upon her children. She felt herself, and made them feel that, a liberal education was, next to personal religion, the greatest blessing of life, and she was ready at all times to go anywhere or do anything that was needful to secure that most precious result. No difficulties daunted her spirit, and as obstacles rose into view before her, her resolution rose at once also to meet and conquer them. With a remarkable power of persuading others that her plans were ever wisest and best, she never allowed any who trusted in her leadership to see her foot falter or her eye quail in the presence of disappointment or defeat. While rejoicing as an earnest religious home-educator in all signs of true intellectual and moral growth in her children, she was at the same time the delighted and delightful companion of their every-day experiences of pleasure. Like



l.  
.  
sa  
rel.

ly  
elf,  
al  
to  
ost  
les  
et  
rs  
ho  
he  
st  
al  
ad  
ke

[illegible]



PAUL T. HARRIS

JAMES H. WRIGHT.





PLATE 101.







MRS. C. FRANCES FOLLEN, FOWLER.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 199*

too many others of her day, she was quite too distrustful of her spiritual condition, while swayed at all times by a deep sense of the great realities of the future life, and abounding in earnest religious convictions and habits. The disease which terminated her life began, it is believed, with the sudden and terrible loss of her eldest son by death, eight years before her own, which occurred at her ancestral home in Norwich.

Mr. James Dwight was thoroughly upright and guileless, while also clear and ardent in his convictions, and fearless in uttering them. The sense of duty was the law of his life. He was greatly fond of reading, at all times, as he had opportunity, and seemed almost more at home among his books than anywhere else. While his favorite reading was of the most varied kind, as especially history, poetry and fiction, he loved to read, continually, over and over again, beyond all other books, the Holy Scriptures; which at the time of his death he had read from beginning to end one hundred and twelve times. He joined the Presb. Ch. in Petersburg, Va., in 1824. His faith in God was simple and childlike.

He was tall and well proportioned, six feet in height and weighed 190 lbs., having light blue eyes, and in early life, dark brown hair. He had a vigorous constitution and great physical strength, and almost uninterruptedly good health through all his long life, and was a man of superior business-qualities and of unfailing energy of character at all times. He was of a sanguine temperament, but quite self-distrustful in his religious experiences. The mingled earnestness and gentleness of his character often drew those of his younger kindred who knew him, with tender interest to his side, when venerable with years. He was from his birth a sufferer from lameness. He d. at New Haven, March 24, 1863, aet. 78. He attained to an age very seldom reached by a Dwight in professional or mercantile life. It will not be easy to find another instance in the whole family record the writer feels sure, where three brothers Dwight have reached, out of agricultural life, the age of 70, and five that of 64 years.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

180. i. Elizabeth Smith Dwight, b. July 20, 1812, m. Aug. 29, 1833, Rensselaer Nicoll Havens, b. Aug. 24, 1804 (son of Rensselaer Havens of New York and Anna Jenkins), a merchant formerly in Pittsburgh, Pa., and New York, and, for some years past, interested in silver mining in Nevada. He has been active for many years in reformatory efforts for the good of prisoners, and of vicious children,

*The Descendants of*

200     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

in New York, She d. in New York, May 30, 1848, aet. 36, without issue.

She was a lady of much personal beauty and of winning and inspiring qualities of character, lovely in her disposition, sprightly in her manners, and in her religious life energetic, hopeful and happy. Her conversation was incidentally much enriched by her familiarity with the best poetry and prose of the language. Features more luminous with kindness and manners more assuring and enlivening to those, who, fortunately for them, came into her presence, it would be difficult to find or desire.

*By second wife :*

181. ii. Aurelia Dwight, b. July 31, 1816, at New Haven, m. July 15, 1846, Rev. Richard Hooker, b. April 10, 1808 (son of Judge John Hooker of Springfield, Mass., and Sarah Dwight, dau. of Col. Josiah Dwight of that place: see page for No. 5851, iv.), grad. at Yale in 1827. He studied theology at Princeton, N. J., and Columbia, S. C., and settled in the South in the ministry, for the improvement of his health which was indifferent: see page for No. 5991, x. The latter part of his life (1852-7) he spent at New Haven with his family, where he preached, as opportunity offered, almost constantly, being unable to accept of any parochial charge. He was a man of vigorous powers of mind, good judgment, cultivated taste and thorough independence in thought, word and deed. His disposition was generous: his views were broad; and his heart and life were rich with the proofs of his communion with God. He extemporized in his pulpit ministrations with great ease to himself, and with like finish of style to that which the compositions elaborated with his pen exhibited. He d. at New Haven, Dec. 19, 1857, aet. 49.

She d. there, Jan. 25, 1874, aet. 57. She was of like energy of character with her mother, and had superior intellectual tastes, and was both earnest in her moral convictions and very sprightly in her ordinary moods of feeling. The following "In Memoriam," written by Prest. Noah Porter, of Yale College, concerning her, appeared in "The New Haven Palladium," shortly after her death:

"To all who knew her, her unlooked for removal is a stunning blow, which will be followed by prolonged sorrow. Though very sensitive and retiring in disposition, her strength of mind and of character made their impress in every circle in which she moved. She was eminently intelligent from reading, thought and observation, and as eminently upright, frank and fervent. Her humor was exhaustless, and with her frankness made her the delight of the friends whom she trusted, and to whom she was free to express her thoughts and feelings. She

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 201*

was true to her convictions, and frank in expressing them, and unselfish in feeling, act and sacrifice. In the experiences of a checkered life, in which she had a fair share of bereavement, change and sorrow, she was ever the generous friend of the destitute and friendless. To her own family and relatives she was a wise and sympathizing counsellor, and a pillar of strength. As daughter, sister and mother, she was faithful and affectionate. She was an ardent friend and liberal benefactor of the College, in which she had an hereditary interest and pride. Her last years have been consecrated to unceasing and excessive labors and cares for private and public charity; and her generous and ardent sympathies for others were such at times, as to drink up the very springs of life. The sharp and sudden attack which brought on her death was made sharper by her intense sympathy with the bereavement of a neighboring household. All the thought and strength which she could command, during a week of distressing struggle for life, were given to others. No one can doubt, that she has found an open and abundant entrance into the eternal kingdom, for which she aspired rather than hoped; and that its rest and peace are none the less welcome, because to her timid and humble faith they are in some sort a surprise." They had one son

182. i. Thomas Hooker, b. Sept. 3, 1849, at Macon, Ga., grad. at Yale in 1869, and tutor there since Sept. 1871.

183. iii. Timothy Dwight, b. June 20, 1820, at Norwich, Ct., d. Aug. 11, 1822.

184. iv. John Breed Dwight, b. at Norwich, Dec. 8, 1821, grad. at Yale in 1840, and tutor there in 1843. He was an earnest student while in college, and especially of the languages beyond the mere prescriptions of the college-course, and was hopeful of the future and eager for the work of life. The 3 years between his graduation and tutorship he spent in giving academic instruction, and was much commended for his success in it. He made a profession of religion alone by himself, from the earnest working of his own thoughts towards "the truth as it is in Christ." Four days after beginning his duties as tutor, it became his official obligation to help quiet a disturbance, at night, upon the college-grounds, and he was fatally wounded by an intoxicated student whom he approached, and died twenty days afterwards, Oct. 20, 1843, aet. 22. He had superior mental force and was full of self-propelling enthusiasm.

185. v. James McLaren Breed Dwight, b. at Norwich, Aug. 11, 1825, grad. at Yale in 1846, tutor there (1849-53), studied theology at Andover and New Haven (1854-6), grad. at Columbia College Law School in 1861, practised law in New York and assisted in giving

*The Descendants of*

202     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

instruction in the law school (1861-6). He m. June 6, 1866, at Philadelphia, Cora Charlesina Tallmadge, b. Oct. 17, 1833 (dau. of Major Charles B. Tallmadge, U. S. A., and Margaret Kennedy). He removed to New Haven, where his residence still is, but from which he has been absent since Oct. 1869, travelling in Europe. He has enjoyed to a remarkable degree the advantages of an uncommonly wide and versatile range of personal culture, in various classical, educational, clerical, legal and artistic forms, with the superadded benefits of extended travel. They have had one child:

186. 1. James McLaren Dwight, b. and d. at London, Eng., May 4, 1872.

187. vi. Prof. Timothy Dwight, D.D., b. at Norwich, Nov. 16, 1828, grad. at Yale in 1849, tutor there (1851-5), studied theology at New Haven Theol. Sem. (1850-3), and spent two years in Germany (1856-8), at the universities of Bonn and Berlin. Since 1858 he has been Prof. of Sacred Literature and N. T. Greek in Yale Theol. Seminary, now numbering 100 students. He has been since 1856 one of the editors of "The New Englander," and has written for it various articles of value on exegetical and other subjects. In 1870-1 he published a series of articles in it on "The True Ideal of an American University—for the Future of Yale College," which was widely distributed in a book-form afterwards, among the graduates of Yale. He is one of the able committee of American scholars now engaged in the revision of the authorized English Version of the Scriptures, in connection with a similar committee of biblical scholars in England. While earnestly devoted to his chosen and greatly loved work as an exegetical Biblical student and teacher and greatly fond, as if by hereditary instinct, of guiding younger minds into high courses of scholarly investigation and discovery, he also preaches frequently and with great acceptance in the college pulpit as well as elsewhere in the city.

He m. Dec. 31, 1866, Jane Wakeman Skinner, b. in New York, April 3, 1832 (dau. of Roger Sherman Skinner of New Haven and Mary Lockwood De Forest). He has 2 children:

188. i. Helen Rood Dwight, b. Dec. 8, 1868.

189. ii. Winthrop Edwards Dwight, b. Dec. 23, 1872.

[Seventh Generation.]

121. iv. John Dwight (twin), (son of Prest. Timothy and Mary Dwight), b. Sept. 1, 1784, grad. at Yale in 1802, d. of consumption July 25, 1803, at Hadley, Mass. He expected to become a clergyman. He had considerable poetic taste and talent, and obtained a



*Timothy Dwight*

8

9





*Timothy Dwight*

TIMOTHY DWIGHT D.D.

1803-1884. His Life and Times.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 203*

prize of \$20.00 offered by Noah Webster, the lexicographer, for the best poem that should be written by a student at college. He was remarkable for the sweetness of his disposition.

He d. away from home, and not one of his father's family could reach Hadley, now but a few hours distant from New Haven, in time to attend his funeral. His death was a source of intense and long-continued grief to his father, and he rarely ever spoke of him at any time without tears. On his tombstone at Hadley is the following inscription, prepared probably by his father :

"Reader! if thou art a youth of hopeful talents, and an enlightened education, and an intense love of knowledge, a disposition distinguished by amiableness, and a life, by filial duty and fraternal affection, and an universal gentleness of demeanor :—remember, that, with all these advantages, thou art destined to the grave and to eternity. There was hope in his end; and may there be in thine!"

He was at Hadley, visiting the young lady (Miss Mary Kellogg, dau. of Giles Kellogg), to whom he was betrothed. She d. soon after him, as did Jerusha, dau. of Prest. Edwards, after the death of Rev. David Brainerd, the missionary, to whom she was engaged.

122. v. Prest. Sereno Edwards Dwight, D.D. (son of Prest. Timothy Dwight of Yale, and Mary Woolsey), b. at Greenfield Hill, Ct., May 18, 1786, grad. at Yale in 1803, taught school at Litchfield, Ct., for a year; and the next year was his father's amanuensis, and afterwards tutor at Yale for 4 years (1806-10). While tutor, he studied law with Hon. Charles Chauncey, and Nathan Smith, Esq., both eminent jurists, and practised the profession at New Haven (1810-16). He m., Aug. 28, 1811, Susan Edwards Daggett, b. June 30, 1788 (dau. of Hon. David Daggett of New Haven, and Wealthy Ann Munson, dau. of Dr. Aeneas Munson of New Haven). While engaged in the practice of law, he prepared the "*Hebrew Wife*," a 12mo of 200 pages, designed to show the unlawfulness of marrying a wife's sister. It was republished with strong commendations in England. In 1812 he became the victim of a very severe and slow fever, in the cure of which mercury was freely used, so as to poison his blood and to fasten upon him, for the rest of his life, a fiery eruption of the most painful kind. How to heal, or how to mitigate, the torturing power of that malady upon his physical well-being, became ere long the one ever-present subject of his thoughts, when not strongly drawn from it by some objective demand upon his time and strength.


Becoming a Christian decisively in 1815, he soon renounced the law for the ministry, and, on Oct. 8, 1816, was licensed to preach, and was at once elected chaplain of the U. S. Senate, at Washington. On Sept.

' *The Descendants of*  
204     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

3, 1817, he became pastor of The Park St. Ch. at Boston, Mass., and remained such until April 10, 1826, having spent a year of the time (1824-5) in travel in Europe, for the re-establishment of his health, and in vain. In 1828 he opened at New Haven, Ct., with his brother Henry, "The New Haven Gymnasium," a first-class boarding-school for boys, with similar appointments in the number and character of its officers to a college. Two of them were Profs. Ethan A. Andrews and Solomon Stoddard, the authors of the well-known Latin Grammar of "Andrews and Stoddard"—the first teaching Latin, and the other, Greek. The health of each of the brothers Dwight proved inadequate to the continued prosecution of this enterprise, although very successful; and at the end of 1831, it was abandoned. It was during these years (1826-33) that he prepared the works of Prest. Edwards, in 10 vols., for the press, with his own elaborate memoir of him, as well as also a similar memoir of David Brainerd.

In 1833, he became President of Hamilton College, N. Y., where his brother Woolsey was at the same time Treasurer; but, after 2½ years of much bodily suffering—the same physical plague, that had before broken up all his plans of usefulness, overcoming his energies now—he resigned this post of public usefulness and honor, never to accept another.

He was a man of very impressive form and features, more than six feet in height, perfectly erect and finely proportioned, finished always in his personal attire and kingly in his carriage, with an imperial brow, an aquiline nose and a strikingly classical profile throughout, and also an intellectual, earnest, radiant cast of face. Wherever he went, he was felt at once to be, in word and work and even in looks, a man of power. His preaching was always, in respect to choice of subjects, excellence of composition, and earnestness of delivery, as well as grace, of a superior kind. A volume of his sermons, with a memoir, was published by his brother, Dr. Wm. T. Dwight of Portland, Me., after his decease. As a teacher in college, of metaphysics, moral philosophy and natural theology, he is remembered well by the author as evincing superb qualities of intellectual strength and professional skill. The physical virus that was in his system, and which broke out continually into ever new sores of the most irritable kind upon his person, he never could subdue with any potions or lotions to which he resorted abundantly, at many times, for relief. His wife, dying in 1839, left him, for the last 11 years of his life (1839-50), to be a lonely wanderer in the world. These years he spent chiefly in New York among books by day, wherever he could find those that he relished most, and in a lonely boarding-house at night.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 205*

Death at last put an end to his physical and, therefore professional, disappointments in life, Nov. 30, 1850, when at the age of 64. He d. at Philadelphia, whither he had gone a little while previously, in the vain hope of help from hydropathic treatment to his ever greatly impaired health. His remains were carried to New Haven, where so much of the consecrated dust of the family rests in peace.

Mrs. Dwight d. Aug. 18, 1839, æt. 51. She possessed a vigorous, vivacious and cultivated mind. She was of a slender figure and a bright, intellectual aspect, with large, lustrous, black eyes, and had very pleasing and graceful manners. Her acquaintance with good books was large, and she was earnest in her religious character. While sympathizing warmly with her husband, in his varied plans of usefulness, and greatly admiring his talents, she like him was the victim of severe, chronic disease in the form of dyspepsia, from the effects of which in the end she died. She was the author of "An Abridgment of The Memoirs of Mrs. Susan Huntington," her friend. She aided also her husband when editing the works of Edwards, in preparing them for the press.

They had but one child :

190. i. Charlotte Dwight, b. and d. Aug. 1816, living but one day.

[Hon. David Daggett, LL.D., the father of Mrs. Susan E. Dwight, b. at Attleborough, Mass., Dec. 31, 1764, grad. at Yale in 1783, was an U. S. Senator for 6 years (1813-17), Kent Prof. of Law in Yale Coll. (1826-48), Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Connecticut (1832-4), and Mayor of New Haven (1828-9.) He d. April 10, 1851. His widow, Mary L. Daggett, d. Dec. 1854.]

[Seventh Generation.]

124. vii. Rev. William Theodore Dwight, D.D. (son of Prest. Timothy Dwight of Yale College and Mary Woolsey), b. at Greenfield Hill, Ct., June 15, 1795, grad. at Yale in 1813, was for one year amanuensis to his father (1813-14). This office involved 6 hours' daily employment, each day, during college terms (or  $\frac{4}{5}$  of the year). The compensation was but \$150.00 yearly; but the position was eagerly coveted. He then began the study of law with his brother Sereno; but severe, chronic inflammation of the eyes soon turned him away from all study and even reading.

The next year (1815) he became a clerk in "The Eagle Bank," at New Haven; but was compelled by his greatly diseased eyes to intermit ere long all work with them, by day and by night. The following year (1816), the last of his honored father's life, he spent at home with him, and had the satisfaction, full of mingled pain and pleasure, of minister-

*The Descendants of*

206     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

ing to his comfort in his last illness. He was afterwards (1817-19), tutor at Yale for two years. He went then to Philadelphia, and, after studying law with Charles Chauncey, Esq., of that place, practised the profession there until 1831. He became at this time a professing Christian, under the ministry of Rev. Dr. Thomas H. Skinner, and determined to enter the ministry. In the course of a few months, he was licensed to preach by the Third Presbytery of New York, and, on June 6, 1832, was settled over the Third Cong. Church of Portland, Me.; where he continued at work, abounding in labors and usefulness, for 32 years (1832-64). Many precious revivals, with large ingatherings of converts to the church, witnessed to the faithfulness of his pulpit and parochial efforts. Many were the collateral forms of service to the cause of evangelical religion, in which he rejoiced to lay out his strength and time. He was, for more than 20 years, Prest. of "The Maine Missionary Society." As "overseer" of Bowdoin College, for many years, he did much to promote its best religious character. He was also a trustee and director in various benevolent societies, and "A Visitor" at Andover Theological Seminary, and a Corporate Member of the A. B. C. F. M. A man of progress everywhere, he always took strong ground here, while others were halting and inactive, for a decided anti-slavery policy. His eloquent speeches on this subject at Providence, Brooklyn, Boston and Hartford will be long remembered by those who heard them.

He was often invited to other fields of labor than his life-long one at Portland, and, among other flattering and inviting positions, to the chair of didactic theology in each of three theological seminaries, in succession (at Bangor, Me., East Windsor, Ct., and Chicago, Ill.); but he always gave to all such solicitations the same, uniform, negative answer.

He was a man of high literary and æsthetic culture, and exceedingly fond of superior paintings and engravings, and poetry. He had great ease in extemporaneous speech on the platform, and in the pulpit. Few could equal him in public debate. His administrative talents were of a high order, which, with a superior knowledge of parliamentary rules on his part, made him a very favorite, presiding officer in ecclesiastical bodies, in, and even out of, New England. His moderatorship of the Convention of Cong. Churches at Albany, 1852, is remembered with grateful pleasure still, by those who participated in its proceedings.

His style of preaching was earnest, solemn and pungent, addressed to the conscience and meant to move the will of each one, who heard it, mightily towards what was true and right and wise. His diction was polished, and, in his formal orations and addresses, quite ornate.



William D. Fox





*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 207*

He was a man of great decision of character, and earnest to vehemence in defending the violated rights of the needy and oppressed.

His manners were strikingly those of "the old school." Our fathers abounded, more than some of their descendants do, in that unwritten poetry of good-will to others, which voiced itself continually and spontaneously in every possible mode of tender and gentle expression of kindness to others.

His personal appearance was fine and commanding. He was 5 feet 9½ inches high, and weighed about 175 pounds. He was of full figure, with a face of classic mould, and features expressive of moral thoughtfulness and abounding benevolence. He had a fair complexion and blue eyes; and his hair, which was originally of a dark chestnut color, was in his later years thoroughly white. His step was always firm and energetic, and never loitering; and he always impressed those who saw him anywhere with the feeling, that he was a man of business, and had business then and there demanding his attention.

He resigned his pastorate, May 1, 1864, on account of feeble health—spending the interval between that time and his death, with his children at Andover and Philadelphia, greatly to their delight. He d. Oct. 22, 1865, aet. 70, at Andover, Mass.

He m. Oct. 12, 1831, Eliza Loockerman Bradford, b. Sept. 19, 1810, (dau. of Thomas Bradford, Esq., of Philadelphia, Pa., and Elizabeth Loockerman of Dover, Del.

She was a lady of great sprightliness of mind, geniality of feeling and generosity of disposition. The ends and means of earnest religious effort were always of great interest to her, and she was outspoken at all times for whatever was right and good. She was a faithful, sympathetic friend, and "given to hospitality." She d. at Portland, Oct. 2, 1863, aet. 53. See below brief sketches of Loockermans and Bradford lineage.

I.

[Loockermans Lineage. (The original s of the name is not now retained.)

I. Govert Loockermans, the settler, came to New Amsterdam with Vouter Van Twiller, Gov. of New Netherlands, April 1633, from Holland, in the service of the West India Company. He m. Maria Jansen (dau. of Roelf Jansen and Annetje Jans), and so was brother-in-law of Oloff Stevenson Van Courtlandt, whose son founded the Van Courtlandt manor in New York. He held high civil and military offices. He d. in 1670, leaving five children, 1. Elsie, 2. Cornelis, 3. Jacob, 4. Joannes, and 5. Maritjie. Elsie m. Cornelis P. Vanderveen, and for 2d husband, Jacob Leisler.

II. Jacob Loockermans, b. 1650, in New Amsterdam, m. Jan. 29,

*The Descendants of*

208     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

1677, Helena Ketin. About 1681, he emigrated to Easton, Md. He d. Aug. 17, 1730. He had a son, Nicholas Loockermans, b. Nov. 10, 1697, who m. Sally (dau. of Vincent) Emerson, in 1721, and d. March 6, 1769: had but one child.

III. Vincent Loockermans, b. near Dover, Del. in 1722, m. as 2d wife Elizabeth Pryor (dau. of John Pryor, merchant of Dover, Del.), Feb. 1774, and had two children, Elizabeth and Nicholas.

IV. Elizabeth Loockermans, b. Dec. 23, 1779, m. Thomas Bradford, Esq., of Philadelphia. His dau., Elizabeth Loockermans Bradford, m. Rev. Dr. William T. Dwight.

[Maritjie Loockermans (sister of Jacob, and dau. of Govert Loockermans, whose lineage has been partly given above) m. Balthazar Bayard (step-son to Gov. Stuyvesant), and had children: 1. Anna Maria Bayard, who m. Augustus Jay (grandfather of Gov. Jay); 2. Arietta Bayard, who m. Samuel Verplank; 3. Jacobus Bayard who m. Helle-gonda De Kay; 4. Judith Bayard, who m. Gerardus Stuyvesant (grand-son of the last Dutch Gov., Peter Stuyvesant).]

II.

[Bradford Lineage.

I. William Bradford (son of William and Anne Bradford of Leicestershire, Eng.), b. May 20, 1660, m. 1682, Elizabeth Sowle (dau. of Andrew Sowle), with whom he learned the art of printing. He d. May 23, 1752.

II. His son, William Bradford, Jr., b. about 1688, m. Nov. 25, 1716, Lytie Sandford.

III. His son, William Bradford, b. in New York in 1719, became a printer. In Dec. 1742, he commenced in Philadelphia to publish "The Pennsylvania Journal and Weekly Advertiser," which was continued until 1801 by his son Thomas, who then merged it into "The True American." He was Col. in the Rev. War, and fought at Trenton, Princeton, Fort Mifflin, etc. He m. 1742, Rachel (dau. of Thomas Budd of Philadelphia), and d. Sept. 25, 1791.

IV. His son, Lt. Col. Thomas Bradford, b. in Philadelphia, May 4, 1745, was in the revolutionary army, and fought at Princeton, Trenton, Valley Forge, etc. He established "The True American" in 1801. He m. Nov. 23, 1768, Mary Fisher, and d. May 7, 1838.

V. His son, Thomas Bradford, b. in Philadelphia, Sept. 11, 1781, was admitted to the bar, Oct. 25, 1801. He m. Elizabeth Loockermans above named. ]

[Eighth Generation.] Children of Dr. Wm. T. Dwight of Portland.  
191. i. Rev. Henry Edwin Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 2, 1832.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 209*

192. ii. Elizabeth Bradford Dwight, b. May 10, 1835, m. Aug. 12, 1857, Rev. Egbert Coffin Smyth, Collins Prof. of Nat. and Rev. Religion, Bowdoin Coll., Me. (1855-63), previously Prof. of Rhetoric in same College, and now (since 1863) Prof. of Ecclesiastical History in Andover Theol. Sem. He was b. Aug. 24, 1829, and was the son of Rev. William Smyth, D.D., Prof. Math. and Nat. Phil. in Bowdoin Coll. for forty-three years (1825-68), and Harriet Porter Coffin (dau. of Nathl. Coffin, Treas. of Ill. Coll. at Jacksonville, Ill., and Mary Porter, dau. of Dr. Aaron Porter of Portland, Me., and Paulina King, sister of Hon. Rufus King, M. C.). The parents of Nathaniel Coffin were James Coffin and Martha McLellan of Suco, Me., "a goodly and godly couple." No issue.
193. iii. Thomas Bradford Dwight, Esq., b. Sept. 17, 1837, grad. at Yale in 1859, since 1860 a lawyer in Philadelphia, Pa., and of late Asst. Dist. Attorney. He m. June 6, 1872, Junia Killen Porter (dau. of Robert R. Porter, M.D., of Wilmington, Del., and Lucinda Hall, dau. of Judge Willard Hall, U. S. Dist. Court for Delaware (1825-72). Junia Killen, wife of Judge Hall was dau. of Chancellor William Killen of Delaware, and Rebecca Allee).
194. iv. Mary Woolsey Dwight, b. June 23, 1839, resides unmarried at Andover, Mass.
195. v. William Theodore Dwight, b. July 12, 1844, d. Nov. 12, 1848.
191. i. Rev. Henry Edwin Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 2, 1832, grad. at Yale in 1852, and at Andover Theol. Sem. in 1857, was settled at Randolph, Mass., for 2½ years (1859-62), and spent 1½ years in university studies in Germany and France (1862-3). He was for three years a teacher and lecturer in various schools in Philadelphia (1864-7), during which time he pursued the study of medicine. Since 1867 he has been practising medicine in that city. He has been for a portion of the time resident physician in the City Hospital.
- He m. Dec. 21, 1865, Laure Emma Lehrmann, b. March 7, 1836, (dau. of Christian Adolphe Lehrmann and of Rose Reine Laure Bonhôte of Neuchâtel, Switzerland.)
- [Ninth Generation.] Children:
196. i. Elizabeth Loockerman Bradford Dwight, b. June 18, 1867
197. ii. Mary Adèle Dwight, b. July 18, 1869.

*The Descendants of*  
210     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

[Seventh Generation.]

125. viii. Henry Edwin Dwight (son of Prest. Timothy Dwight and Mary Woolsey), b. at New Haven, April 19, 1797, grad. at Yale in 1815, made a profession of religion in 1817, and went to Andover Theol. Sem. (1823-4) to prepare for the ministry. In his 2d year there, he walked back from an excursion to the White Mountains, from noon to noon of two successive days, 52 miles, and unfortunately caught, at the end of such great fatigue, a very severe cold, which resulted in his bleeding at the lungs. This led to his abandonment of his theological studies, and his departure to Europe, where he spent four years (1824-28) in study at the University of Göttingen. In his college-course at home, he had been indifferent to his duties and privileges as a student. The interval between his graduation (1815-17) and his entrance upon theological study at Andover, he had spent, as a clerk in the hardware store of his brother, Benjamin, in Catskill, and afterwards of his brother Timothy in New Haven. He had thus learned habits of business, and had come to feel that life was full of earnest demands upon human strength and hope, everywhere. On his return from the continent he published a book entitled "Travels in Germany," which attracted much attention among literary men.

With Rev. Cornelius Tuthill and Nathaniel Chauncey, he established a weekly magazine called "The Microscope," to which Percival, the poet, Prof. Fisher, and Prest. Dwight were occasional contributors; and which was designed to be a sort of American "Spectator." For want of an adequate pecuniary basis, this young and spirited magazine soon succumbed to its fate. In 1828 he joined his brother Sereno in the enterprize, already described, of "The New Haven Gymnasium."

He abounded in pleasing and magnetic qualities of character, and was greatly beloved by his pupils, and by all who knew him. In 1831, he and his brother closed, under the stern demands of utterly inadequate health, their newly begun and greatly successful work, as teachers at New Haven. He was invited to a professorship in the New York University, which his poor health compelled him to decline. He gave however by request, at New York and Philadelphia, lectures, which he delivered with extempore freedom and effect, on "Sights by the way, Nature and Art, Structures and Institutions, Persons and Manners," and whatever else he had seen and admired in Europe. These topics were then new to American audiences, and his facile and interesting treatment of them was received with much favor by large and appreciative audiences. He was expecting to have been married within a brief period to Miss Chauncey of Philadelphia. But, after an

---

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 211*

illness of two months, attended with severe sufferings, he died, at New Haven, Aug. 11, 1832, æt. 36.

Says Dr. Wm. B. Sprague of him (*Annals of Am. Pulpit*, vol. ii. p. 158): "I have the most pleasant recollections of him, as a classmate in college. The gentleness of his spirit and the urbanity of his manners made him an universal favorite; and he subsequently became distinguished, as a graceful and attractive writer. I heard him spoken of in Germany, in terms of the highest respect in regard to the qualities of both his intellect and his heart."

In Sparks' "American Biography," Dr. Sprague says more fully, in an account of him prepared for that work: "I knew him as a classmate and loved him as a friend; and rarely has there been known a more generous and noble nature. He had an exuberance of good nature, which in college made him the favorite of all; while yet, by making him the centre of too many social circles, it operated unfavorably to his scholarship, especially in those departments which required intense application. After he was graduated however, a wonderful change came over him: the gaiety of preceding years subsided into a dignified Christian cheerfulness; and his intellectual faculties burst forth into a freshness and splendor that astonished all who had previously known him. Happening, several years after his return from Germany, to travel through a part of it, where he had spent a portion of his time, I heard him spoken of, as having been the favorite of all who had known him. One especially of the first scholars of the day spoke of both his head and his heart, in a way that would have seemed extravagant, if my personal knowledge had not verified the statement."

---

It is rare that seven brothers sit together, without a sister, around the same table. The seven sons of Prest. Dwight, whose lives have been here briefly sketched, had many observable points of resemblance to each other. They were all large men, with fine intellectual countenances, and all, except Timothy and James, strongly marked with Woolsey characteristics. They were men of liberal culture, all of them. They all, but Timothy and James, were college graduates. James took half the college course of study; and Timothy, who was a man of great native energy of mind, educated himself, over and above his full course of academic study, with his father, in large courses of reading and study, through all his subsequent life in standard literature, and especially in history, poetry and theology.

They were all self-poised men, and thoroughly individual, religious and earnest in their ideas,—standing up everywhere and always for the right, and never caring, for their part, whether it was with many

*The Descendants of*

212 *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

or with few. They were foremost from the first among the anti-slavery men of the land, and hated "the peculiar institution," as being peculiarly wicked, while others around them in great numbers were silent about its blighting influence upon every thing good, and many of the leaders in church and state attempted to defend its right to a protracted, and even protected, existence, on both legal and moral grounds. Men of more independence in their personal opinions, on all points of personal faith and duty, and on the higher topics of thought familiar to cultivated minds, it would be impossible to find; or those of more fearless frankness in their manifestation. All thoughts of personal popularity, as a treasure worth gaining or coveting, and any accompanying suggestions of the desirableness, at any time, of policy or wise management, or even tact, as a probable or possible means of promoting their own special interests, or objects of desire, seemed to be habitually and totally absent from their minds.

They all married late in life, or remained unmarried. Those which had families had but small ones; or they were early reduced by death to a moderate number, except in the family of Dr. Benj. W. Dwight. All the descendants accordingly now (1874) of Prest. Dwight and his seven sons number, after nearly 100 years since his marriage in 1777, but 43, of whom 13 are grandchildren, and 30 great-grandchildren. Of the grandchildren 10 are males and of the great-grandchildren, 9. Of the whole number of descendants (43), 22 are descendants of Dr. Benj. W. Dwight.

President Dwight's sons all married superior women—all cultivated, religious, thoughtful and earnest; and their own personal characteristics have been very observably stamped in the different families upon their offspring.

Before Prest. Dwight's day, the family, had largely a legal and judicial style of development, as well as a positive military history. Since his time its professional aspects have been about equally educational, ministerial and legal. With the exception of some of his sons, all of whom were in comfortable circumstances, the family has been blessed for many generations with considerable wealth, in most of its branches—which is indeed saying but little of any family or individual, unless the further fact can be truly added, that it has been conscientiously and generously used to promote the greatest and best ends of human life, while enjoying its privileges.

[Sixth Generation.]

106. ii. Sereno Edwards Dwight, M.D. (son of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. Dec. 10, 1754, was

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 213*

lost at sea off the coast of Halifax, N. S., Oct. 10, 1783, aet. 28. He was a physician and surgeon in the British army. He was generally called "the handsomest man in all that handsome family," said Madam Rhoda Dwight of Northampton to the writer. He is remembered to have had a remarkably strong, rich musical voice.

He and his brother Jonathan went with their father to Natchez, to found the proposed new colony there. In "The Memoirs of Capt. Matthew Phelps, by Anthony Haswell of New Haven, Vt.," pub. at Bennington, Vt., in 1802, an interesting account of this expedition may be found.

"Mr. Phelps sailed May 1, 1776, from Middletown, in a vessel commanded by Capt. Eggleston. There were passengers, Major Timothy Dwight and two sons, Madam Lyman with her three sons and two daughters, and the Rev. Mr. Smith from Granville, with his family. On July 30th, they made the mouth of the Mississippi, whence they proceeded to New Orleans. Mrs. Flowers, one of the party, d. about Sept. 20th, of a fever. They went up the river in boats. Major Dwight, Mrs. Lyman, Mr. Smith, etc., passed them in their boat, at Point Coupée, Sept. 6, 1776. Mr. Smith d. a few days after their arrival at Natchez. There Major Dwight and Mrs. Lyman died. Mr. Phelps lost two of his children by sickness, and his wife in November, and, during the same month, his two remaining children were drowned.

Mr. Phelps made a first voyage to New Orleans in a vessel, that left Stonington, Ct., Dec. 31, 1773; and in the Gulf of Florida spoke the vessel, Capt. Goodrich commander, on board of which were Genl. Phinehas Lyman, Hugh White (afterwards Judge White of Whitesboro', N. Y.), Thomas \* and James Lyman from Durham, Ct., and others.

Fort Penmore near Natchez, a British fort, built for the protection of settlers there, fell into the hands of the Spaniards in Sept. 1779. Soon after its surrender Capt. Lyman determined to put the fort into the possession of the American troops which lay a small distance up the river, as had been arranged previously between them." A full account is given of the stratagem, by which the proposed undertaking was successfully accomplished, and of the failure of the expected movement into the fort by the American troops. Genl. Lyman it will be remem-

---

\* The Thomas Lyman here spoken of, then 33 years of age, d. 1832. See Lyman Genealogy by Lyman Coleman, No. 38, p. 207.

*The Descendants of*

214     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

bered had died in the summer of 1774 and Major Dwight in that of 1777. The two sons of Major Dwight, it seems from this account, remained in Natchez some  $3\frac{1}{2}$  years. The Spaniards, on finding the trick that had been played so successfully upon them, determined to destroy if they could the little garrison of braves that then held it "for God and their native land." They must now make their escape, or be crushed and slain. Out of the fort they retreated undiscovered and joined the rest of their friends, who, with such provisions as they could gather together and a few pack-horses started, men, women and children, for the Eastern seaboard. On to Georgia, through a long trackless waste of forests haunted by wild Indians, they must march one and all or perish by the way. "Their little store of provisions was soon exhausted, and they had to live afterwards on such game as they could shoot and on the wild fruits, herbs and roots of the forests. So troublesome were the Indians that they regularly kept a watch by night for their safety. They early lost their compass and could direct their course only by the light of the sun. They often had to cross deep and broad streams, and to construct floats for the purpose made of logs bound together with strong withes. They came once to a rapid stream, half a mile or so across, which caused great dismay in the hearts of them all. But one of their number, suggesting that somewhere on the opposite side they would probably find a canoe, proposed, if any one would accompany him, to swim the stream on horse-back, and risk his life for the general good. When no one answered to the challenge, though often repeated, Mrs. Sereno Dwight said that she would join in the venture. This roused her husband from his torpor of mind and he agreed to go with them. These three accordingly mounting their horses drove boldly into the swift current. Ere long they found themselves on a flat reef of rocks which was scarcely belly-deep to their horses. Here they raised a loud shout to their companions, a shout of encouragement. But on reaching the farther end of the ledge they found it suddenly sheer and steep and the water many fathoms deep. Mrs. Dwight was not looking forwards at the time, but, on hearing the splash made by the horses with their riders before her, she turned only to see them both disappear entirely from view. As they soon reappeared again safe and sound, she clung fast to the neck of her horse and following after them made a like fearful leap with theirs into the water and with the same safety. They landed a little while afterwards, unharmed, with their steeds, on the opposite shore. After much searching they found an old Indian canoe in which they brought over, in threes at a time, the whole company during the day."

Great as were the pains that they often suffered from hunger, greater



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 215*

still were those from thirst. They went at one time 36 hours without water, during which additional strain upon their physical fortitude, after a long series of severe trials, several of their number died. On the morning of the second day, leaving Mrs. Dwight and some others behind them, they set out, with what heart and hope they could, in various directions to find water; and all came back in the afternoon, one after the other, despairingly, with the withering report that it was nowhere to be found. She now resolved to make one last desperate search herself for water, and started out telling them that, if she failed as they had, she should still keep moving on as long as she could, and give up only when she must. Three or four others accompanying her, they came at last after long fruitless searches elsewhere to a low spot between two hills, where the soil was spongy under their feet. "Here," said she, "we must find water or die, and to find it we must do our best at digging." Poor were the tools that they had, such as chance offered, but well did they use them, and soon found signs of water to a sufficient degree to send back to the rest the news of the great discovery. When they arrived, it was necessary to use force to restrain some of them from injuring themselves seriously by a too free use of the new-made fountain of living waters in the wilderness.

Those who survived the distresses of this perilous expedition reached Georgia at last, in separate bands by different routes, weary and worn and almost naked.

The subsequent account of this family will show, that, in all these perils Mrs. Dwight had with her a little daughter about 2 years old. For one born in a home so quiet and amid such circumstances of affluence, her life was surely one full of stormy experiences.

Being but two years younger than his brother, Prest. Timothy Dwight, Dr. Sereno Dwight was, while at home, more of a companion for him than any of his other brothers, and as he came to such an untimely end in his early manhood, he seems ever to have cherished his memory with special tenderness of feeling. It was after him and his baby brother Henry Edwin, that he named two of his own sons.

Dr. Sereno E. Dwight m. May 5, 1775, Cynthia Pomeroy, b. Dec. 7, 1755 (dau. of John Pomeroy of Northampton and Hannah Merrick, dau. of Thomas Merrick of Springfield and Abigail Brewer, dau. of Rev. Mr. Brewer of Springfield). See further account of her below.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

198. i. Martha Dwight, b. at Natchez, Aug. 10, 1777, m. Austin Denison.

199. ii. John Dwight, b. about 1780, d. Sept. 27, 1783, at Northampton.

### *The Descendants of*

#### 216     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

In the records (1853) of Woolsey Porter, Esq., of New York City, it is stated that "they had 4 children, Martha and John and two others" (names not given). Whatever other children they had d. in infancy and probably unnamed.

198. i. Martha Dwight, b. Aug. 10, 1777, m. Sept. 23, 1798, Austin Denison, b. in 1775 (son of Zina Denison and Elizabeth Austin), a merchant at New Haven, Ct., of handsome property. He d. Aug. 12, 1812, aet. 37. She d. at Wilkesbarre, Pa., Sept. 20, 1826, aet. 49. She was buried at New Haven.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

200. i. Mary Elizabeth Denison, b. Aug. 1, 1799, m. Judge Charles D. Shoemaker, d. Dec. 2, 1833, aet. 34:

201. ii. Martha Dwight Denison, b. March 31, 1808, m. Gen. Ebenezer W. Sturdevant, and d. Oct. 20, 1842, aet. 34.

202. iii. Julianne Denison, b. July 1806, d. Feb. 23, 1807.

200. i. Mary Elizabeth Denison, b. Aug. 1, 1799, m. Oct. 4, 1825, Judge Charles Denison Shoemaker of Forty Fort, Wyoming Valley, Pa., b. July 9, 1802 (son of Elijah Shoemaker and Elizabeth Denison, dau. of Col. Nathan Denison and Elizabeth Sill, dau. of Jabez Sill), grad. at Yale in 1824, at first a notary, at Luzerne, Pa., and afterwards at Wilkesbarre, Pa., where he was for many years judge of the county court and an elder in the Presbyterian church, and greatly respected and beloved. She d. at Wilkesbarre, Dec. 2, 1833, aet. 34. He m. for a 2d wife widow Stella McNair of New Orleans, by whom he had 4 sons. He d. Aug. 1, 1862, aet. 60, leaving a large estate, which had been in the family for a century, at (Forty Fort) Kingston, near Wilkesbarre, where his widow still (1873) resides. [Col. Nathan Denison went to the Wyoming Valley, in 1763, from Stonington, Ct., and m. his wife in Wilkesbarre, April 1, 1769—the first wedding in that valley. They had 3 sons, George, John and Lazarus, and 4 daughters, Anna, Sarah, Mary and Elizabeth.]

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

203. i. Austin Denison Shoemaker, M.D., b. Aug. 1, 1826, grad. at Yale in 1845, was a physician at Wilkesbarre, Pa., in good practice. In 1850 he went to Honolulu, S. I. Not having been heard from but once since that time (some 10 years ago) he is supposed to be dead.

204. ii. Martha Ann Shoemaker, b. Dec. 15, 1828, d. July 2, 1844, aet. 15, at Bethlehem, Pa., at The Moravian Boarding School.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 217*

[Elijah Shoemaker, father of Judge Charles D. Shoemaker was one of the first settlers in Wyoming Valley. At the time of the Wyoming Massacre Col. Nathan Denison, the uncle of Judge Shoemaker was together with Col. Zebulon Butler in command of the little army which went out to meet the Tory and Indian force under Col. Brant on the fatal morning of July 3, 1778. See Lossing's Field Book, etc., vol. i. pp. 356-64.]

[Seventh Generation.]

201. ii. Martha Dwight Denison (dau. of Austin Denison of New Haven and Martha Dwight), b. March 31, 1808, m. at Wilkesbarre Pa. May 1, 1832, General Ebenezer Warren Sturdevant, b. June 11, 1806, at Braintrim, Wyoming Co., Pa. (son of Samuel Sturdevant and Elizabeth Skinner, grad. at Union Coll., N. Y., in 1830, and practised law at Wilkesbarre for 25 years (1832-57). Since 1857 he has devoted himself to his farm ("Firwood") near Wilkesbarre, his coal-property and various railroad matters. She d. Oct. 20, 1842, aet. 34. "She was a lady of very superior education and fine accomplishments, as honest a Christian woman as ever lived, proud of the old Dwight name and cherishing through life every incident of the history of the family, with which she was thoroughly acquainted." So her husband describes her to the writer.

Genl. E. W. Sturdevant m. May 12, 1847, for 2d wife, Lucy Huston, dau. of Judge Charles Huston, a judge of the Supreme Court of Pa., and has had by this marriage 4 children: Charles Huston; Mary Elizabeth; Edward Warner; and Lucy Huston.

In 1838 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention of Pennsylvania.

They had but one child:

205. i. Mary Elizabeth Sturdevant, b. April 10, 1833, d. June 18, 1836, aet. 2½ years.

[Samuel Sturdevant, father of Gen. E. W. Sturdevant, b. at Danbury, Ct., Sept. 16, 1773, d. March 4, 1847. His wife Elizabeth Skinner, b. at Hebron, Ct., July 16, 1773, d. Aug. 26, 1833. His father, Rev. Samuel Sturdevant, a minister for 50 years, spent 40 years and more of his ministry in Braintrim, Pa., and its vicinity. He bought a large farm there in 1776, on which his son Samuel lived after him and where he died. His wife Elizabeth Skinner went like himself, when a child, with her parents to Wyoming Valley to live there. She was when but 5 years old with her mother in Forty Fort

*The Descendants of*

218     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

at the time of the Wyoming Massacre, and went on foot with the women and children spared by the Indians through the wilderness, called "The Shades of Death," to the Delaware River, and thence to Connecticut.]

---

Mrs. Cynthia Dwight, widow of Dr. Sereno E. Dwight, m. June 4, 1789, for a 2d husband, John Lyman, b. Sept. 8, 1750 (son of John Lyman of Northampton and Hannah Strong), a deaf-mute and farmer at Northampton. She d. within less than a year at the birth, May 28, 1790, of a dau., Cynthia Lyman, who lived, while *she* d., and m., Nov. 26, 1806, Titus Smith of Granby, Mass. For account of John Lyman, see "Lyman Family," p. 254; and of his descendants by widow Cynthia Dwight, see Hist. of Strong Family by the author, vol. ii. p. 1278.

---

[Sixth Generation.]

107. iii. Erastus Dwight (son of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton, and Mary Edwards), b. Sept. 13, 1756, d. unmarried, aet. 65, Feb. 14, 1821. He was in the sophomore year (1777) at Yale when the war and the absence of both of his brothers from home, beside that still more of his father, compelled him to leave New Haven and all further study at college for Northampton. He was strongly British in his feelings, and "got mad," it was said, "at the time of the revolution, and never got over it." He was in the hay-field at work when the news of his father's death reached the family. On hearing it, he threw up his pitchfork into the air and said: "Then are we all dead!" Sad indeed was the wreck of the fortunes of the family and of the educational privileges of all the younger sons, which this event occasioned.

Being suspected of "giving aid and comfort" on one occasion to the enemy, he was unfeelingly thrust into prison, and his guard, miserable brute that he was, shot at him full in the face, although not hitting him, as he stood carelessly at his latticed window, regaling himself with the fresh air and the sunshine of the outer world. He was a man of strong impulses; and this outrage so terrified and exasperated him, in addition to his keen sense of the rank injustice done him and his family in his hurried arrest and imprisonment, that he lost the balance of his mind and never recovered it again. For 44 years (1777-1821) he lived entirely by himself in the house of his grandfather, Col. Timothy Dwight, since demolished. He went freely to and fro to his mother's house while she lived (1807), and with the most tender and welcome sympathy extended always to him by all its inmates. He

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 219*

came regularly each night thither for his food after the family had retired to rest—an outer door being purposely left unlocked and a careful provision for his wants being made always in readiness for him on the table. After his mother's decease he resorted with like regularity every day to his brother Cecil's house and found there (1807-21) a similar remembrance always of his necessities.

He was tall and dignified, but very careless about his personal appearance. He wore in the winter a sash about his waist. He would often stand still and look off for an hour at a time into blank space. He was inoffensive and kind in his disposition, and even affectionate. He was also quite conversational in his habits and never trifled in his speech, but was always grave and sensible in his remarks, and spoke in a very finished, formal style of utterance, and with the preciseness of expression that marks a well-written book. He never went to church. The family always treated him with as much respect as any of the other brothers. He d. unexpectedly to his friends and alone by himself, as he had lived, being found dead in his bed.

[Sixth Generation.]

108. iv. Jonathan Edwards Dwight (son of Major Timothy Dwight and Mary Edwards), b. Jan. 29, 1759, was one of that adventurous party that escaped from Natchez to Georgia with Mrs. Cynthia Dwight, having previously encountered many severe trials under which not a few of the strongest of their associates soon lost their lives. He was quite too young to be exposed to such unforeseen experiences, being but 17 years of age when first in 1776 entering upon them.

He m. Aug. 1, 1782, Miriam Wright of Northampton, b. Oct. 29, 1757 (dau. of Aaron Wright and Miriam Edwards). He was a man of respectable talents, and kept for several years a public house in Canajoharie, N. Y., where he d. about 1800, "a man of unblemished reputation." She is remembered to have been, when an old lady, exceedingly genteel. Gentility was, in fact, the pride of herself and of her father's house. "She was an excellent Christian lady and retained her powers of mind to the end." She d. in New York, at the house of her son J. A. Dwight, then residing there, in 1827-8.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

206. i. William Edwards Dwight, b. in 1784, d. at Montreal, Canada, in 1829, aet. 55, unmarried and unfortunate in his history.

207. ii. James Adams Dwight, b. at Northampton, Mass., July 11, 1786, d. June 30, 1850, aet. 64.

In the Northampton Records it is stated that a child of Jonathan Dwight, d. Aug. 4, 1783, and one also May 17, 1790. What names

*The Descendants of*

220     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

they had or when they were born, the author has not been able to find, or of what age they were at the time of their death.

He probably, while living at Northampton, worked the patrimonial farm and lived at his mother's. She never seemed to object to a large household.

[Aaron Wright, father of Mrs. Miriam Dwight, b. May 7, 1715, who d. March 25, 1791, aet. 75, was the son of Joseph Wright, Jr., and Ruth Hannum, who were m. Jan. 27, 1704. Miriam Edwards, mother of Mrs. Miriam Dwight, was b. May 4, 1718, and was the dau. of Samuel Edwards, Jr., of Northampton, and Sarah Pomeroy of Colchester, Ct. She d. March 14, 1797, aet. 79.]

207. ii. James Adams Dwight (son of Jonathan Edwards Dwight and Miriam Wright), b. July 11, 1786, m. April 27, 1812, Phebe Worth Gelston of Hudson, N. Y., b. June 9, 1792 (dau. of Cotton Gelston and Anna Folger), a lady of much beauty in her prime. She d. at Detroit, April 11, 1871, aet. 79.

He was a watchmaker and jeweller in Montreal, Canada, for nearly 40 years (1809-49), having spent a year and a half of the time (1829-30) in New York with the idea of establishing himself there, which, however, he soon relinquished. In 1849 he went to California to pursue his business there, and d. at Sacramento, June 30, 1850, aet. 64. "He was a man of intelligence, very fond of books and very agreeable. He was tall, of dark hair and eyes and of a commanding appearance."

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

208. i. Rev. Samuel Gelston Dwight, b. Jan. 18, 1815, became at first a sailor and was for a time (1841—) a merchant in Mobile, Ala. He afterwards went to the Union Theol. Sem., N. Y., for 3 years (1844-47), and was ordained a Presb. minister and went as a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. in 1848 to Molokai, Sandwich Islands, where he has since resided. He devoted himself at first to teaching especially, for some years—his pupils being wholly or largely, as it is understood, females. He m. about 1853-4 a cultivated native woman, Anna Mahar of Molokai. It was not in consequence deemed desirable by the Mission or the Board that he should continue to hold the same formal connection with them as before, and he withdrew from them to his own separate plans and means of usefulness and self-support with their personal respect, as the author is informed, for his character and conduct in the case. He is now (1873) carrying on a dairy-farm at Pukoo, Molokai, Hawaiian Islands. The author sought by direct correspondence to learn the names of his children, and has

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 221*

at last obtained them through his friends at Detroit, who have recently ascertained them for themselves. They came to hand too late for enumeration in their proper place. They are as follows :

\*\*\* 1. James Adams Dwight, b. Feb. 15, 1855, a sailor on the U. S. frigate *Narragansett* (1873).

\*\*\* 2. Samuel Castle Dwight, b. June 27, 1856.

\*\*\* 3. Juliette C. Dwight, b. Oct. 30, 1857.

\*\*\* 4. Charles Bishop Dwight, b. Oct. 30, 1859.

209. ii. Charles Dwight, b. July 1816, d. Feb. 22, 1819.

210. iii. Elizabeth Edwards Dwight, b. Nov. 19, 1817, m. Frederic M. Sumner.

211. iv. Sarah Ann Dwight, b. Dec. 17, 1819, m. Rawson H. Perkins.

212. v. Phebe Gelston Dwight, b. Oct. 15, 1823, m. George Foote of Detroit, d. Jan. 13, 1858.

213. vi. James Adams Dwight, b. Sept 21, 1825.

214. vii. Jane Allyn Dwight, b. Sept. 1831, d. Aug. 1832.

215. viii. Miriam Dwight, b. at Montreal, May 19, 1833, m. April 30, 1858, Theodore Bury of Grosse Isle, Mich., but now of Cleveland, O., employed as teller in a savings bank. He is son of Rev. Richard Bury (Episcopal) and Melissa, his wife. No children.

---

210. iii. Elizabeth Edwards Dwight, b. at Montreal, Nov. 19, 1817, m. Nov. 14, 1836, Frederic Melvin Sumner, b. at Brighton, Mass., Nov. 22, 1811 (son of Samuel Sumner, merchant, of Boston, and Martha Saunders Barrett, dau. of Judge Samuel Barrett of Boston), a merchant at Detroit, Mich.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :


216. i. Frederic Melvin Sumner, b. at Pekin, Ill., May 17, 1838, d. at Montreal, March 4, 1859.

217. ii. Samuel Henry Sumner, b. at Montreal, July 10, 1842, enlisted as a private in the 14th Regt. Mich. Vet. Vol. Infantry, became hospital steward of the Regt. and followed Genl. Sherman in his grand march to the sea. He is now (1873) a clerk in Detroit.

218. iii. James Dwight Sumner, b. at Detroit, Oct. 13, 1847, is a merchant there.

219. iv. William Alford Sumner, b. there Feb. 1, 1852, is a clerk at Detroit.

220. v. George Foote Sumner, b. there Jan. 10, 1854, is a clerk.



*The Descendants of*

222    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

[Eighth Generation.]

211. iv. Sarah Ann Dwight, b. at Montreal, Dec. 17, 1819, m. July 22, 1840, Rawson Hilton Perkins, b. at Wheelock, Vt., July 17, 1814, and d. at Baton Rouge, La., Nov. 8, 1854. He was a merchant at Montreal. She is now (1873) principal of "The Duffield Union School" of Detroit.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

221. i. William Henry Perkins, b. at Montreal, May 10, 1841. He was Lieut. and afterwards Capt., in the late war, in the First Mich. Cavalry, and served for 3 years. He is a bookkeeper in Detroit (1873.) He m. May 10, 1870, Annie M. Walker, of Detroit. Had one child:

\*\*\* 1. William Henry Perkins, b. Feb. 26, 1872, at Detroit, d. at Royal Oak, Mich., April 24, 1872.

222. ii. Miriam Anna Perkins, b. at Buffalo, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1845, d. at Montreal, March 30, 1847.

223. iii. Rawson Clifton Perkins, b. at Boston, Mass., Aug. 16, 1848, d. there Dec. 18, 1848.

224. iv. Louisa Whitcomb Perkins, b. there June 27, 1850, is a teacher now (1873) in "The Cass Union School" at Detroit.

225. v. Phebe Dwight Perkins, b. at Boston, Sept. 12, 1852, is a teacher (1873) in "The Duffield Union School" at Detroit.

[Eighth Generation.]

212. v. Phebe Gelston Dwight (dau. of James A. Dwight and Phebe W. Gelston), b. Oct. 15, 1823, at Montreal, m. July 31, 1844, George Foote of Detroit, b. May 4, 1818 (son of Judge Alvan Foote of Burlington, Vt., and Priscilla Rice). She d. at Detroit, Jan. 13, 1858. There all her children were born. He is a leading wholesale grocer there. He m. for a 2d wife Ellen L. Hungerford of Wolcottville, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

226. i. Helen Elizabeth Foote, b. May 4, 1845, m. June 5, 1867, George Abraham Stanley, b. in Wallingford, Ct., Oct. 13, 1818, a merchant in Cleveland, O. They have had one child.

\*\*\* 1. George Foote Stanley, b. April 29, 1870, d. Nov. 7, 1873.

227. ii. Horace Loomis Foote, b. Nov. 6, 1849, d. Feb. 8, 1850.

228. iii. George Alvan Foote, b. April 12, 1851, d. May 16, 1853.

229. iv. Mary Dwight Foote, b. April 16, 1853, m. June 4, 1873, Charles Allen Marvin, b. in 1841, a merchant in Buffalo, N. Y.

230. v. Caroline Sanger Foote, b. Feb. 15, 1856.

231. vi. Jane Allyn Foote, b. Nov. 8, 1857.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 223*

[Eighth Generation.]

213. vi. James Adams Dwight, Jr., b. at Montreal, Sept. 21, 1825, m. Mary Wetmore Halsey (dau. of Anthony Post Halsey, Prest. of "The Bank of New York" and Irene Winnifred Wetmore).

---

He m. in 1855 Sarah J. Halstead (dau. of M. O. Halstead of Orange, N. J.), a jeweller for some years at New York: he resided for several years at Ypsilanti, Mich. He was quarter-master of the 20th Mich. Infantry in the late war, and afterwards provost-marshal in the district where he resided. He is now a travelling agent and his home is at Rockford, Ill., where his wife has recently died—Nov. 7, 1873.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife.*

232. i. Irene Wetmore Dwight.

*By second wife:*


233. ii. Sarah Perkins Dwight, b. at Joliet, Ill., Jan. 17, 1857.

234. iii. Ogden Halstead Dwight, b. at Ypsilanti, Mich., April 29, 1858.

235. iv. Enos Halstead Dwight, b. at Ypsilanti, June 1861.

[Sixth Generation.]

109. v. Sarah Dwight (dau. of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. May 3, 1761, m. Sept. 2, 1799, Nathan Storrs. She d. March 7, 1805, without issue, and he m. for a 2d wife, in 1808, Esther Hunt, bapt. April. 9, 1786 (dau. of Jared Hunt and Asenath Clark). He was a watchmaker at Northampton, and d. there July 31, 1839, aet 71. Said Madam Rhoda Dwight of Northampton to me of her, when herself 85 years of age and in the full possession of her very superior faculties: "She was remarkable for her grace and a gentleness of character peculiarly her own; it was a combination of all that was genial, lovely and strong-minded, with a high personal devotion to home duties. She was the very centre of the large family of the old Dwight homestead and a daughter unsurpassed in devotion to her mother in her old age, as well as to the interests of the whole family. She was of a very commanding personal appearance, and had remarkably beautiful eyes. Her whole aspect and attitude and very step would show her to any one to be a superior woman." This account of her I took down carefully from the lips of Madam Dwight, as she gave it to me in ordinary conversation, and it is a fair example of her fine powers of expression on any and every subject that she handled. She was a granddaughter of Prest. Edwards, and quite worthy in power



*The Descendants of*  
224    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

of thought and language of the high stock from which she derived her descent.

A young British officer stationed at Northampton was very much attracted by the charms of Sarah Dwight, and after leaving the town addressed a letter to her by mail. As the letter evidently came from a British source, the town authorities seized it and read it publicly in town-meeting—so jealous were they and hateful in their feelings towards her mother. It proved to be only an expression of his grateful remembrance of the politeness shown him at all times by herself and family.

Her epitaph is as follows, and it is believed to have been written by her brother, Prest. Dwight :

" Born May 3, 1701 : died March 7, 1805, aet. 44.  
As a child, she was the delight of her father,  
And the staff of her mother's declining years.  
As a sister, wife, friend and neighbor  
She was eminently beloved.  
Her mind was intelligent and refined,  
Her disposition kind and sincere,  
Her life was exemplary and lovely,  
And her death full of serenity, peace and hope."

•    [Sixth Generation.]

110. vi. Mary ("Polly") Dwight (dau. of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. Jan. 9, 1763, m. in 1786 Major-Gen. Lewis (Richard) Morris, b. Nov. 2, 1760 (son of Richard Morris and Sarah Ludlow, dau. of Harry Ludlow and Mary Corbett). He d. in 1825, at Springfield, Vt. He deserted her shortly after their marriage. She m. for a 2d husband William Hall of Ohio, where she d. (place unknown) in 1813-14, when about 50 years of age. No issue by the 2d marriage. She was a small woman like her mother, and resembled her in appearance, having similarly keen piercing black eyes.

[Seventh Generation.]

*By first marriage :*

236. i. Louisa Maria Morris, b. April 13, 1787, m. Feb. 28, 1807, Col. John Starke Edwards, b. Aug. 23, 1777 (son of Pierpont Edwards of New Haven, Ct., and Frances Ogden. Pierpont Edwards was the son of President Edwards of Northampton). Born soon after the battle of Bennington, Vt., the name of its hero was given to him. He was grad. at Princeton in 1796, studied law at Litchfield, Ct., and went to Ohio in 1799 and settled in Trumbull Co. as a lawyer, and was both

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 225*

useful and popular. He was a colonel of militia and was elected a member of Congress, the first one from his district, but died before taking his seat and oath as such, in Huron, O., Feb. 22, 1813, aet. 35.

"She was a woman of superior intellect, pleasing manners, extensive information and great conversational powers—much beloved by those intimately acquainted with her and greatly respected by all." She m. in 1814 for a 2d husband Major Robert Montgomery of Coitsville, O., b. April 5, 1773 (son of Gen. William Montgomery of Danville, Pa. He was of Scotch-Irish descent and was a colonel in the revolutionary army. He was a member of Congress when it sat in Philadelphia and "a firm, sagacious and wise man"). He moved in 1806-7 into Ohio and established a furnace in Poland, O., the first in that region. The war of 1812 broke up his business and he removed in 1816 to Youngstown, O., where he became a farmer, and d. Jan. 31, 1858. She d. at Youngstown, Dec. 24, 1866, aet. 79. She was a devoted follower of Christ and d. as she lived, trusting in his merits and desirous when death came to go and be forever with her Lord. "She was a mother in Israel indeed, and known far and wide for her many personal excellencies."

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first marriage:*

- \*\*\* i. Pierpont Edwards, b. about 1808, d. July 25, 1814.
- 237. ii. Lewis M. Edwards, b. about 1810, d. June 28, 1814.
- 238. iii. William Johnson Edwards, b. Dec. 26, 1811, at Warren, O.

*By second marriage:*

- 239. iv. Hon. Robert Morris Montgomery, b. Oct. 20, 1815, at Poland, O.
- 240. v. Caroline Sarah Montgomery, b. Oct. 4, 1817, m. Dr. Moses G. Hasletine.
- 241. vi. Ellen Louisa Montgomery, b. Nov. 5, 1819, m. Samuel Hine, d. May 18, 1865.

---

238. iii. William Johnson Edwards, b. Dec. 26, 1811, m. Oct. 2, 1839, Mary Manning, b. July 1, 1817 (dau. of Dr. Henry Manning of Youngstown and Lucretia Kirtland, dau. of Jared Kirtland of Wallingford, Ct., and Lois Yale), a farmer at Youngstown, O. To him is due the history here given of his mother's descendants. He has had one child.

242. 1. Louisa Maria Edwards, b. March 27, 1859.

239. iv. Hon. Robert Morris Montgomery, b. Oct. 20, 1815, m. Sept. 13, 1837 Nancy Higgins Wolcott, b. at Farmington, O., April 13, 1817 (dau. of Lewis Wolcott and Mary Higgins), a farmer at Youngstown, was a member of the State Legislature.

*The Descendants of*

226     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

243. i. Lewis Wolcott Montgomery, b. Nov. 5, 1838, a farmer at Youngstown, O., m. June 1872, Bella C. Cubbison (dau. of Joseph Cubbison and Mary Campbell). They have one child :

\*\*\* 1. George Morris Montgomery, b. March 20, 1873.

244. ii. Mary Correy Montgomery, b. Nov. 20, 1843, m. Dec. 9, 1868, Theron McKinley, b. Feb. 9, 1839 (son of Nathan McKinley of Girard, O., and Abigail Seymour). He is a contractor at Youngstown. They have one child :

\*\*\* 1. Bertha Gertrude McKinley, b. Sept. 27, 1872.

[Eighth Generation.]

240. v. Caroline Sarah Montgomery, b. Oct. 4, 1817, m. Jan. 1, 1841, Dr. Moses Greenleaf Hasletine, b. Sept. 13, 1808 (son of Moses Hasletine of Pembroke, N. H., and Susan Mead), grad. at Dartmouth, in 1829, a physician at Youngstown, where he d. Jan. 30, 1862, "a good physician and a good man."

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

245. i. Robert Montgomery Hasletine, b. March 11, 1846.

246. ii. William Hasletine, b. March 1, 1851.

247. iii. Anna Perkins Hasletine, b. Aug. 17, 1856.

248. iv. Edwin Dwight Hasletine, b. June 15, 1858.

[Eighth Generation.]

241. vi. Ellen Louisa Montgomery, b. Nov. 5, 1819, m. June, 1844, Samuel Hine, b. March 31, 1816 (son of Homer Hine of Youngstown, grad. at Yale in 1797, and Mary Skinner), a merchant at Poland, O., she d. May 18, 1865.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

249. i. Mary Wick Hine, b. June 21, 1846, m. Oct. 10, 1869, Allan Cameron, a farmer in Henry Co., Mo. One child :

\*\*\* 1. Cecil Hine Cameron, b. May 17, 1872.

250. ii. Cecil Dwight Hine, b. Aug. 3, 1849, a lawyer in Youngstown, m. Oct. 9, 1872, Lizzie T. Woodruff, b. Nov. 22, 1849 (dau. of George Woodruff, from Calow, Derbyshire, Eng., and Sarah Crawford of Pa.). They have one child :

\*\*\* 1. Ellen Montgomery Hine, b. Aug. 21, 1873.

[Genl. Lewis Morris was the son of Richard Morris, who was a judge in the city of New York at the close of the revolutionary war, and was afterwards chief justice of the State of New York. Born in 1731, he d. at Scarsdale in 1810, aet. 79, and was buried with his wife in

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 227*

Trinity Ch. yard, New York. Genl. Lewis R. Morris was one of the first settlers of Springfield, Vt. He was major-general of the Vermont militia.]

[Sixth Generation.] See page 140.

111. vii. Hon. Theodore Dwight (son of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. Dec. 15, 1764, was not quite 12 years old when the revolutionary war broke out, and when also his father went to Natchez never to return. For both of these reasons the finances of the family became utterly deranged; and all thought of giving like educational facilities of a superior kind to those previously furnished to the eldest son Timothy, must be forever abandoned in respect to all the younger sons. When of sufficient age and strength he took his place by the side of his two elder brothers, Timothy and Jonathan, as an earnest worker each day on one of the two family-farms, in order that by their united industry they might work out of the willing soil a worthy support for their mother and her large family. That mother was zealously devoted to the best educational development of her children; and what she could do, with her many and great household cares, for each and all of them, she did. But "circumstances alter cases" everywhere; and all that could be done for her son Theodore was to give him, beside the earnest instruction of his mother at home, the further advantages of a district school kept near at hand by "Master King." He was not old enough then to enjoy, like his brother Jonathan, the educational training given by his brother Timothy to a class of young men, whose recitations he heard twice daily at that time at Northampton. If he could have enjoyed the full benefits of collegiate study, he would have acquired, it is believed, a name for his talents and his usefulness quite akin to that of his more distinguished brother.

He might have been induced to have limited his energies for life to agricultural toil; but happily for him in the end he broke his left arm near the wrist, and quite as luckily perhaps, it was so badly set by an ignorant surgeon as to be ever afterwards inadequate for manual toil. It was therefore determined, in conformity alike with his own tastes and with traditional if not inherited instincts in the family, that he should turn his attention to the law, which he pursued in the office of his cousin Pierrepont Edwards in New Haven. He established himself at Haddam, Ct., but in 1791 removed to Hartford, Ct., and for 24 years (1791-1815) practised his profession there with success.

He early came very near being the law-partner of his cousin Aaron


*The Descendants of*  
228     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

Burr. A proposal to that effect had been made to him to which he had acceded, and actually removed his family to New York and rented a house there for their accommodation. But, while the partnership papers were yet unsigned, he was at a dinner-party given by Burr to some of his political friends; at which opinions were expressed upon public matters, that were decidedly distasteful to him. He expressed his dissatisfaction with them in indignant terms; and Burr treated him from that time onwards with such excessive coldness of manner, as to make at once any terms of copartnership between them impossible. He returned soon accordingly back to Hartford and resumed anew the professional business which he had as he supposed forever relinquished there to others. A man of such genuine virtue of soul as he, could have little in common at any time with the corrupt and wily elements of character which Aaron Burr so plainly showed himself in after years to possess.

While at Hartford he edited "The Connecticut Mirror" and "The Hartford Courant." In 1806, he was chosen to fill the vacancy made in Congress, in the House, by the resignation of Hon. John Cotton Smith, and ran full tilt while there, at different times, against John Randolph—proving himself to be quite an even match with him in wit and irony. At the close of his term of office he declined being a candidate at any future election. He was for 6 years (1809–15) a member of "The Council of the State." Of the celebrated "Hartford Convention," which met in that city, Dec. 15, 1814, he was the secretary; and in 1833 he published "The History of the Hartford Convention."

He abounded at all times in anecdote, pleasantry and sparkling humor, and excelled in satire. He was very fond of his pen, and, while practising his profession, kept it ever busy in various prose and poetical effusions. With his brother-in-law, Richard Alsop and others, he published "The Echo," which was a very taking set of travesties, some 66 years ago and more, upon the bombastic productions of the day.

In 1815 he gave up legal practice (act. 51), and removed to Albany, N. Y., and established there "The Daily Advertiser," publishing the first number Sept. 25th, of that year. In Feb. 1817 he removed to New York, and founded there "The New York Daily Advertiser;" which, after many years of able management by him (1817–36), lapsed in the end into the present "New York Express"—which is of quite different ideas in politics, not to say elsewhere, from his own most cherished opinions and aims. He wrote also "The Life and Character of Thomas Jefferson." In 1836 he left New York and returned again,



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 229*

after 21 years, to Hartford, to spend his last days there when 72 years old.

He was a man of unbending integrity, and his opinions, religious and political, were as sacred to him as his very life. While a thorough Christian in principle and practice, and given to habits of prayer, he remained all his life, like many other religious persons of his day, out of formal connection with church-privileges and church-duties as such. The Edwardean system, then so prevalent, of continual, critical self-measurement, in respect to all one's religious experiences, cast its normal and terrible blight upon his natural joy of faith, as upon that of so many others.

An outline of "Mr. Dwight's Life and Writings" was published by the N. Y. Historical Society, soon after his death (1846); as was afterwards "A Sketch of his Character and Success as an Editor," by Dr. Francis of New York, under the auspices of the same Society. In "Peter Parley's Recollections of a Life Time," may be found an animated notice of him. He says of him (vol. ii. p. 123): "Though known as a somewhat severe but able political writer, he was in private life one of the most pure, disinterested and amiable of men. He had an almost womanly sensibility to human suffering. He had great abilities, and only missed a permanent reputation by setting too light a value upon his performances and so not bringing them up to a higher standard of criticism. *He wrote too much and too rapidly for lasting fame.*" "The Connecticut Mirror" was distinguished all over the country for its vigilant and spicy vindication of Federalism, at a time when metropolitan papers had no such overshadowing influence as now. His "New Year's Verses" were always looked for with eagerness for their sketchy review of passing events with dashes of humor, in which the doings of the "Democracy" were set off in the strongest colors within the reach of the most effective Hudibrastic ridicule. He followed up his political game with the vigilance of a falcon in pursuit of its prey.

He was of a tall, large, fine-looking presence, standing 5 feet 11 inches in height, with a portly bearing, having an open, radiant face, with clear, black, flashing eyes, and was universally considered a very handsome man. He is the only one of his great uncles that the writer ever saw; and well does he remember his fine, impressive face and figure in his old age.

He was a most earnest and outspoken opponent of slavery at all times, and not only wrote poems full of the spirit of immediate emancipation, at a time when almost every one around him was asleep upon

*The Descendants of*  
230     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

this great matter, but delivered also public addresses upon the subject. "He dashed off verses almost by improvisation." In a work called "American Poems," a specimen of his anti-slavery verse may be found, beginning:

"Help! oh help! thou God of Christians!  
Save a mother from despair!  
Cruel white men steal my children:  
Lord, have mercy on my prayer."

He m. Sept. 9, 1792, Abigail Alsop, b. Nov. 18, 1765 (dau. of Richard Alsop,\* a W. I. merchant in Middletown, Ct., and Mary Wright, dau. of Joseph Wright and Hannah Gilbert). He retained his powers of mind to the last, and died of general debility at New York, June 12, 1846, aet. 82. She d. there, April 2, 1846, aet. 81. She was a lady of small but full figure, intelligent and sprightly. Her early intellectual advantages were of a superior kind; and she was always very fond of belles lettres and poetry, and evinced a good deal of relish for points of taste and matters of culture and gentility.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

251. i. Mary Alsop Dwight, b. at Hartford, Ct., June 24, 1793, m. April 27, 1833, Capt. Matthew Alexander Patrick of the First Regt. U. S. Artillery (son of Samuel Patrick of Windsor, Vt., and Isabella Alexander). No issue. He d. March 6, 1834, at Williamsport, Md., whither he had gone with his command from Fort McHenry, to suppress an Irish riot. He d. suddenly of bilious fever.

Said Major John Williamson, U. S. A., of him (National Intelligencer, March 11, 1834): "Open, generous and candid, he was with-

---

\* Richard Alsop (son of John Alsop and Abigail Sackett), b. in 1727, m. April 27, 1760, Mary Wright. He d. April 10, 1776, aet. 49.

His children were:

i. Richard, Jr., the author, b. Jan. 23, 1761, who m. Mary Wyllis, dau. of Samuel Wyllis. He d. at Flatbush, L. I., Aug. 20, 1815. She m. for a 2d husband Hon. Samuel W. Dana, M. C., of Middletown.

ii. Mary Alsop, b. May 27, 1762.

iii. Fanny Alsop, b. Jan. 22, 1764.

iv. Abigail, b. Nov. 18, 1765, m. Hon. Theodore Dwight.

v. Hannah, b. June 20, and d. June 21, 1767.

vi. Hannah, 2d, b. Oct. 6, 1768, d. Nov. 12, 1773.

vii. Clarissa Alsop, b. July 31, 1770.

viii. Joseph Wright Alsop, b. March 2, 1772.

ix. Hannah Alsop, 3d, b. Feb. 3, 1774.

x. John Alsop, b. Feb. 5, 1776.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 231*

out reproach. He never intentionally wounded the feelings of the humblest individual, or deviated from the strict observance of affability and courtesy to all."

He was a large and fine-looking man, 6 feet and an inch high, and was said to be the strongest man in the army. It was said of him that "he never did a mean act himself, and that no one would have the hardihood to do one in his presence." His widow resides now (1874) in Flushing, L. I., aet. 80.

252. ii. Theodore Dwight b. and d. Feb. 3, 1795.

253. iii. Theodore Dwight, 2d, born at Hartford, Ct., March 3, 1796, d. Oct 16, 1866, aet. 70.


254. iv. William Richard Dwight, b. Jan. 26, 1798, d. June 8, 1864, aet. 66.

---

253. iii. Theodore Dwight, 2d, b. at Hartford, March 3, 1796, grad. at Yale in 1814, was tall and slender, of dark complexion and black eyes, vivacious, affable and generous.

He began to study theology with Prest. Dwight, but was prevented, from the effects of scarlet fever upon his system, from preparing himself in full for the ministry. In 1821 he went to England and France for his health. While in Paris and in company with Rev. Francis Leo, who was engaged in distributing gratuitously De Sacy's French New Testament, they were both arrested, on the charge of collecting an unlawful number of persons in the streets, although they were outside of the city-barriers, and they were imprisoned for a few hours in the Conciergerie. While in England, he visited Fulham, as already described. See page 60. In London he met William Wilberforce and lady. She said to him: "You will find in yonder library the works of Prest. Dwight, and full of marginal notes by Mr. Wilberforce." "Of corrections?" said he. "No," she replied, "but of the highest approbation."

He spoke easily French, Spanish and Italian, and partially also German, Portuguese and Modern Greek. The liberals and refugees from other lands to our shores always found in him a devoted friend. Among special friends of such a sort were Col. Van Halm of Spain, Genl. Mosquera of New Grenada, Gomez, Pedraza, and Zavola of Mexico, and Foresti and Garibaldi of Italy. Garibaldi when in this country committed his autobiography to him to be used at his discretion. He received formal thanks at different times for his services to their cause from several of the liberal governments of the Spanish-American republics.



## *The Descendants of*

232     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

He was director for many years of "The N. Y. Asylum for the Blind," and of "The N. Y. Public School Society" (and was the one who introduced vocal music into the public schools of the city); a Commissioner of the N. Y. Ward Schools; and a Director of "The American Protestant Association;" of "The Foreign Evangelical Society" and of "The Christian Alliance;" and was founder of "The Philo-Italian Society." From 1826 to 1854 he was active in multiplying and perfecting Sabbath Schools in New York and Brooklyn.

He embarked with George Walter in an organized effort (1854-8) to settle Kansas as fast as possible with the friends of freedom; and, though having but small pecuniary resources for accomplishing their plans, they directly induced 3,000 persons to go thither, and indirectly twice as many more. The region to which they turned their special attention was that lying on the Santa Fé road, on Switzer's Creek, a branch of the Osage—now the home of a large and prosperous community.

In literary labor he was abundant. He edited at various times "The New York Daily Advertiser" (his father's paper), "The Youth's Penny Paper," "The American Magazine," "The Family Visitor," "The Protestant Vindicator," "The New York Presbyterian," "The Christian Alliance," and "The Israelite Indeed." He wrote also much for various newspapers, secular and religious, on the various Spanish-American countries, and on Spain, Italy and Africa. He published also the following books: "The Tour of New England," "The Northern Traveller" (which went through 6 editions), "The Journal of a Tour in Italy," "Adventures of a Greek Soldier," "A Visit to Texas" (2 editions), "Prest. Dwight's Decisions at Yale" in 1813-14, "First Lessons in Modern Greek," "Scenery and Manners in the United States," "The Father's Book," "A School Dictionary of Roots and Derivatives," "The Roman Republic of 1849," "The Autobiography of Gen. Garibaldi" (2 editions), "The Kansas War, or the Exploits of Chivalry in the 19th Century." He left beside a large number of unpublished works in manuscript. A busy life indeed this in intellectual and moral directions! He was also an active member of the Geographical and Ethnological Societies of New York.

In his later years he was employed in the Custom House at New York. Like his Dwight relatives in the city he was strongly Presbyterian in his church preferences. He resided at Brooklyn (1833-66) and d. there Oct. 16, 1866, suddenly from injuries received on the N. J. R. Road, on a train going the day previous from New York to New-



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 233

ark, N. J. As he took leave of a daughter on the train at Jersey City, he found that the door of the car had been fastened and before it could be opened the train had begun to move ; so that, in leaping out he was thrown down and severely bruised. The accident occurred at about dusk and early the next morning he was dead. His life was one remarkable for a great amount of gratuitous labor in the most varied forms of religious and literary effort.

He m. April 24, 1827, Eleanor Boyd (dau. of Samuel Boyd, a lawyer in New York and Eliza Pierson of Newark, N. J.). She d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., April 15, 1870.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

255. i. Maria Bayard Dwight, b. Feb. 17, 1828, at New York, d. Feb. 11, 1852.

256. ii. Ellen Boyd Dwight, b. Sept. 16, 1830, m. as his 2d wife, Feb. 18, 1860, Capt. Charles C. H. Kennedy of North Carolina, an officer in the U. S. N. ; and afterwards in the Confederate Navy. He is now a merchant in Norfolk, Va. They have had one child :

257. 1. Theodore Dwight Kennedy, b. July 2, 1866.

258. iii. Theodore Dwight, b. March 4, 1833, d. Dec. 18, 1852, aet. 19.

259. iv. Mary Alsop Dwight, b. in Brooklyn, March 17, 1836, conducts, with her sister Anna, a girls' school in Brooklyn.

260. v. Anna Maria Dwight, b. Nov. 18, 1837, a teacher in Brooklyn.

261. vi. Augusta Moore Dwight, b. Nov. 18, 1840, m. June 23, 1868, Sherwood Bissell Ferris, b. in Greenwich, Ct. (son of Dea-Samuel Ferris and Isabella Whiting), Dec. 15, 1844. He is a salesman in a wholesale drygoods house in New York (Bartlett, Beery, Reed & Co.). He has a daughter Eleanor Augusta, b. Oct. 14, 1872.

262. vii. Rebecca Jaffray Dwight, b. March 1, 1842, m. Oct. 8, 1867, Fenton Rockwell, b. in Brooklyn, April 23, 1838 (son of Benjamin Rockwell, of N. Y., and Lavinia Brush Fenton, dau. of Joseph Fenton, of Norwich, N. Y.), grad. at Columbia Coll. Law School in 1859. He entered the U. S. A. of Vols. as Lt. of cavalry, Co. D, 18th N. Y. Cavalry, in June 1863, and was made Capt. of Co. K in Feb. 1864, and went through the Red River and Mobile campaigns under Genls. Banks and Canby. He was for nearly a year Judge Advocate of the Provost Court in N. Orleans, La. (1864-5). He was mustered out in 1866, having rendered three years' service to his country in the second great crisis of her history. He practised law at Minneapolis, Minn., for two years (1866-8), but since 1868 has been established in his profession in N. Y. City. He has one child :

*The Descendants of*

234     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

263. i. Benjamin Fenton Rockwell, b. Sept. 17, 1868.

[Seventh Generation.]

254. iv. William Richard Dwight (son of Hon. Theodore Dwight, of Hartford, Ct., and Abigail Alsop), b. Jan. 26, 1798, at Hartford, m. Sept. 25, 1826, Mary Warren Fiske (dau. of Rev. John Fiske of New Braintree, Mass., and of Elizabeth Mellen, dau. of Col. Mellen of revolutionary memory. Col. Mellen was the officer of the day at André's execution. At first a merchant he became afterwards a partner with his father and brother in the proprietorship of The N. Y. Daily Advertiser. For 25 years (1839-64) he was an officer in various banking institutions in New York, and a teller for several years in The Hanover Bank.

He was very fond of music and played the flute skilfully. He relished also greatly works of antiquity and of art, and made considerable collections of them for himself. His taste was strongly literary and he amused himself often with writing poetry for his friends.

He was a deacon in the First Presb. Ch. of Brooklyn (Rev. Dr. Saml. H. Cox, pastor), and one of a colony of 72 to form in 1842 the South Presb. Ch. (Rev. Dr. Saml. T. Spear, pastor), where he was also a deacon and for many years a ruling elder and the stated clerk of the session. He was very active in promoting the interests of the Sabbath School. His personal characteristics were of the most lovable kind. All his children professed Christ publicly in their youth.

He d. June 8, 1864, aet. 66, of consumption. She still resides at Brooklyn (1874).

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

264. i. Elizabeth Fiske Dwight, b. Dec. 4, 1827, d. April 26, 1831.

265. ii. Julia Porter Dwight, b. Nov. 30, 1830, d. at Roxbury, Mass., unmarried, Jan. 8, 1869.

266. iii. Elizabeth Fiske Dwight, 2d, b. Aug. 15, 1833, m. Benj. P. Smith, d. May 9, 1865.

267. iv. George Spring Dwight, b. Dec. 14, 1835.

268. v. Mary Edwards Dwight, b. Aug. 19, 1838, m. William Atherton.

269. vi. Sarah Mellen Dwight, b. March 13, 1841, m. Rossiter W. Raymond.

266. iii. Elizabeth Fiske Dwight, b. Aug. 15, 1833, m. Oct. 6, 1858, Benjamin Pierce Smith, b. July 30, 1830 (son of William Thomas Smith, a merchant at Troy, N. Y., and Lucy Pierce). She d. May 9, 1865. He is a manufacturer of jewelry in New York.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 235*

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 270. i. William Dwight Smith, b. Nov. 29, 1860.
- 271. ii. Arthur Edwards Smith, b. March 18, 1864.

[Eighth Generation.]

267. iv. George Spring Dwight (son of Wm. R. Dwight of Brooklyn and Mary W. Fiske), b. Dec. 14, 1835, m. June 27, 1860, Mary Torrey, b. Dec. 10, 1836 (dau. of William Torrey and Adeline Whittemore of Montclair, N. J.) : a manufacturer of umbrellas and parasols for some years preceding 1868, in New York, and President also of an India Rubber Manufacturing Co. there (1864-72). He has resided until of late at Montclair, N. J., but lives now (1874) at Morristown, N. J., and is a large contractor on the N. J. branch of the Midland R. Road. He has strong literary tastes and is one of the best writers of verse now found in the family—John W. Dwight of New Haven, and John S. Dwight of Boston, musical critic, being two of his contemporaries.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 272. i. Mary Torrey Dwight, b. April 2, 1862.
- 273. ii. George Fiske Dwight, b. Dec. 10, 1863, d. Dec. 25, 1866.
- 274. iii. Jeanie Whittemore Dwight, b. Nov. 11, 1865.
- 275. iv. Theodore Dwight, b. Sept. 22, 1867.
- 276. v. Caro Tracy Dwight, b. Dec. 23, 1870.
- 277. vi. Anna Romeyn Dwight, b. April 20, 1873.

[Eighth Generation.]

268. v. Mary Edwards Dwight (dau. of Wm. R. Dwight of Brooklyn), b. Aug. 19, 1838, m. Sept. 17, 1862, William Atherton, a leather-merchant in Boston, Mass., b. Jan. 21, 1820 (son of Samuel Atherton and Abby Pope). His family resides at the "Highlands."

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 278. i. Mary Louise Atherton, b. Sept. 21, 1863.
- 279. ii. Frederick William Atherton, b. Aug. 6, 1865.
- 280. iii. Edward Dwight Atherton, b. June 2, 1868.
- \*\*\* iv. Percy Lee Atherton, b. Sept. 25, 1871.

[Eighth Generation.]

269. vi. Sarah Mellen Dwight (dau. of William R. Dwight), b. March 13, 1841, m. March 3, 1863, Rossiter Worthington Raymond, Ph.D., b. April 27, 1840 (son of Prof. Robert Raikes Raymond of Brooklyn and Mary Ann Pratt). He is the editor of "The Engineering and Mining Journal," pub. in New York, and author of "Mines

*The Descendants of*  
236     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

of the West," "American Mines and Mining" (1870), "Mines, Mills and Furnaces" (1871), "Silver and Gold" (1873), "The Children's Week," "Seven Stories for Seven Days," "Illustrated Wonder and Story Book," "Brave Hearts" (1873). He has been each year since April, 1868, U. S. Commissioner of Mining Statistics, and since 1871 he has been a special Lecturer on Mining Geology in Lafayette College, Easton, Pa.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

281. i. Alice Raymond, b. Dec. 26, 1863, d. July 3, 1865.

282. ii. Alfred Raymond, b. Aug. 31, 1865.

283. iii. Elizabeth Dwight Raymond, b. June 13, 1868.

284. iv. Ruth Raymond, b. Sept. 22, 1871, d. Oct. 9, 1872.

\*\*\* v. Dwight Raymond, b. Jan. 29, 1873.

[Sixth Generation.]

112. viii. Maurice William Dwight, M.D. (son of Major Timothy Dwight and Mary Edwards), b. Dec. 15, 1766, m. about 1789 Margaret Dewitt of Milford, Ct., b. Oct. 28, 1765 (dau. of Garrett Dewitt and Margaret Van Horn). He practised medicine for a short time at Baltimore, Md., but soon removed to Kempsville, Va., where after a few years residence he d. of yellow fever, Aug. 11, 1796, aet. 30. She d. at Pittsburgh, July 11, 1824. [She m. for a 2d husband Capt. John May of Haddam, Ct., and had by this marriage a daughter, Catharine Pond May, b. July 13, 1806, who m. Oct. 3, 1828, Richard Edwards of Pittsburgh, Pa., where they now reside. He is an agent of "The Pacific Insurance Co. of San Francisco."]

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

285. i. Margaret Van Horn Dwight, b. Dec. 29, 1790, m. William Bell, Jr., d. Oct. 9, 1834, aet. 45.

286. ii. Henry Edwin Dwight, b. April 20, 1793, d. at Kempsville, Va., Aug. 21, 1796.

287. iii. Catharine Banker Dwight, b. Oct. 23, 1794, d. at Kempsville, Feb. 23, 1796.

288. iv. Rev. Dr. Maurice William Dwight, b. March 4, 1796, d. Nov. 3, 1859.

285. i. Margaret Van Horn Dwight, b. Dec. 29, 1790, was brought up by her grandmother Dwight, at Northampton, who took her into her house to be as her own with her own children, and well was she trained under her care. She m. Dec. 17, 1811, William Bell, Jr., b. in Ireland, Feb. 11, 1781 (son of William Bell and Ann Williams). He was engaged in the wholesale dry-goods business in Pittsburgh (from

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 237*

1815 onwards) and possessed at one time large wealth. He was a man of decided piety and of high moral bearing and of genuine gentlemanly refinement of character. He d. in Allegheny City, Pa., Nov. 2, 1854, aet. 74. She d. there Oct. 9, 1834, aet. 45. She was a lady of remarkable sweetness and excellence, and devotedly religious.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

289. i. William Maurice Bell, b. Oct. 12, 1812, d. July 24, 1871.

290. ii. John Walter Bell, b. Oct. 16, 1813, d. in Pittsburgh, Sept. 11, 1814.

291. iii. Walter Dwight Bell, b. Oct. 22, 1814, at Warren, O., m. Dec. 3, 1844, Elizabeth Ann Richards of Philadelphia (dau. of Samuel Richards and Mary Smith). He was for many years a manufacturer of pig iron, cast-iron pipes, hammered iron, etc. He has resided for several years past at Philadelphia, having retired from business. She d. July 18, 1848. They had one child:

292. 1. Mary Richards Bell, b. Nov. 11, 1845, who d. May 17, 1865.

293. iv. Sarah Ann Bell, b. Feb. 23, 1816, at Pittsburgh, m. George Collier of St. Louis.

294. v. Theodore Dwight Bell, b. Oct. 5, 1817, d. Oct. 23, 1818.

295. vi. Mary Elizabeth Bell, b. Dec. 29, 1818, d. March 3, 1820.

296. vii. Margaret Dewitt Bell, b. Aug. 24, 1820, m. John L. Blaine of St. Louis, Mo.

297. viii. Henry Rutgers Bell, M.D., b. March 29, 1822, d. June 14, 1863.

298. ix. David Williams Bell, b. July 2, 1823, a practising lawyer in Pittsburgh.

299. x. Algernon Sidney Bell, b. Aug. 8, 1825.

300. xi. Louisa Maria Bell, b. Aug. 20, 1827, m. June 27, 1849, John R. Shepley (son of Judge Shepley of Portland, Me.), a lawyer at St. Louis. She d. June 17, 1852, aet. 24. They had a child that d. soon.

301. xii. Catharine Ellen Bell, b. July 2, 1829, m. Oct. 8, 1851, Rev. Dr. John Van Liew Reynolds, b. in Meadville, Pa., April 12, 1815 (son of John Reynolds), grad. at Jefferson Coll., Pa., in 1834, and at Princeton Theol. Sem., in 1838, a Presb. clergyman at Meadville for 30 years (1838-69). He resides there now without charge. No children.

302. xiii. Elizabeth Woolsey Bell, b. at Allegheny City, Sept. 7, 1834, m. May 15, 1861, Rev. Marcus Wishart of Washington, Pa., b. there Feb. 4, 1836 (son of Dr. John Wishart and Martha Wilson),

*The Descendants of*

238     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

grad. at Washington Coll., Pa., in 1854, a Presb. clergyman at Pittsburgh, Pa. They have had 3 children :

303. 1. Catharine Reynolds Wishart, b. March 27, 1862, in Wheeling, Va.

304. 2. Edward Wishart, b. May 29, 1867.

305. 3. Elizabeth Bell Wishart, b. April 27, 1870.

---

289. i. William Maurice Bell, b. at Warren, O., Oct. 12, 1812, m. April 26, 1837, Hannah A. Brown of Maysville, Ky. (whose mother was a Bascom, sister of Bishop Bascom of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South). She d. in Allegheny City, Oct. 26, 1853, aet. 33. He m. Jan. 31, 1861, Mary Jane Miles, b. April 23, 1828 (dau. of James Miles and Eliza Dunham). He was a manufacturer at Allegheny City of heavy brown cotton sheetings. He d. there July 24, 1871.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

306. i. Clara Bascom Bell, b. Jan. 26, 1838, m. Feb. 28, 1867, Col. Algernon Sidney Mountain Morgan, b. at Morganza Farm, Washington Co., Pa., May 9, 1831 (son of James Bunyan Morgan of Pittsburgh, and Susan Mountain), Col. U. S. A., in command of Allegheny Arsenal at Pittsburgh. Four children :

\*\*\* 1. Clara Bell Morgan, b. at Pittsburgh, April 5, 1868.

\*\*\* 2. Julia Beach Morgan, b. there Sept. 14, 1869.

\*\*\* 3. William Bell Morgan, b. there Nov. 1, 1871.

\*\*\* 4. George Norris Morgan, b. there June 17, 1873.

307. ii. Margaret Dwight Bell, b. Jan. 1, 1841, m. Nov. 28, 1872, Jesse Elliott Jacobs, b. March 19, 1839, at Carlisle, Pa. (son of Thomas Bull Jacobs, now of Lancaster City, Pa., and Mary Duncan Elliott), general agent of "The Republic Life Ins. Co." at Chicago.

308. iii. Florence Bell, b. May 8, 1843, m. Dec., 1870, Joseph Pilmore Wood, b. Aug. 18, 1839, in Philadelphia (son of Joseph Pilmore Wood and Mary Worrell), a petroleum commission merchant at Pittsburgh. They have one son :

309. 1. William Bell Wood, b. in Allegheny City Pa., Feb. 13, 1874.

310. iv. William Dwight Bell, b. April 18, 1848, d. Oct. 14, 1862.

[Eighth Generation.]

293. iv. Sarah Ann Bell (dau. of William Bell and Margaret V. Dwight), b. Feb. 23, 1816, m. as his 2d wife, Oct. 4, 1838, George Collier, b. March 17, 1796 (son of Peter Collier and Catharine — of Worcester Co., Md.). He was a large wholesale grocer at St. Louis, Mo. and a wealthy banker there; where he d. July 18, 1852, aet. 56. By



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 239*

his first wife, Frances Euphrasia Morrison, whom he m. Jan. 1, 1826 he had 5 children. Mrs. Sarah A. Collier is now (1873) in China with her daughter.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

311. i. Margaret Dwight Collier, b. July 25, 1839, m. March 27, 1869, Ethan Allen Hitchcock (son of Henry and Caroline Hitchcock of Mobile, Ala.), a tea merchant in Hong Kong, China (of the firm of Oliphant & Co.). They have one child :

312. 1. Sarah Collier Hitchcock, b. March 1870.

313. ii. Frances Euphrasia Collier, b. Aug. 1, 1841, d. Feb. 28, 1846.

314. iii. John Pierre Collier, b. Dec. 12, 1842.

315. iv. William Bell Collier, b. Aug. 2, 1844.

316. v. Maurice Dwight Collier, b. May 6, 1846, m. June 7, 1872, Clara Aidee (dau. of George T. Aidee of Westchester, N. Y.). He is a lawyer in St. Louis. He was grad. at Yale in 1866.

317. vi. Thomas Fassitt Collier, b. Jan. 13, 1848.

318. vii. Elizabeth Tiernau Collier, b. Oct. 19, 1849, d. Sept. 14, 1850.

319. viii. Henry Collier, b. Sept. 4, 1851, d. Feb. 1, 1855.

[Eighth Generation.]

296. vii. Margaret Dewitt Bell (dau. of Wm. Bell and Margaret V. Dwight), b. Aug. 24, 1820, m. June 13, 1844, John Logan Blaine, b. in Greene Co., Ky., March 29, 1807 (son of James Blaine of Woodford Co., Ky., and Mary Logan). He was a merchant at St. Louis, where he d. May 26, 1865, and where his widow still resides (1874).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

320. i. Emma Bell Blaine, b. Oct. 14, 1845, m. Jan. 29, 1871, Edward Spaulding Churchill, a W. I. merchant at Portland, Me., b. April, 1846 (son of Edward Churchill of Portland and Mary, his wife). She d. Nov. 24, 1871, leaving a son.

321. i. Winston Churchill, b. Nov. 10, 1871.

322. ii. Annie Collier Blaine, b. Feb. 28, 1847, d. Sept. 27, 1848.

323. iii. James Logan Blaine, b. Dec. 21, 1848, d. Aug. 8, 1849.

324. iv. Maurice Dwight Blaine, b. Oct. 23, 1850.

325. v. Kate Reynolds Blaine, b. Aug. 16, 1852, d. Aug. 10, 1854.

326. vi. Mary Blaine, b. July 7, 1854.

327. vii. Sarah Collier Blaine, b. Sept. 2, 1856.

[Eighth Generation.]

297. viii. Henry Rutgers Bell, M.D. (son of William Bell and

*The Descendants of*

240     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Margaret V. Dwight), b. March 29, 1822, m. June 27, 1849, Martha Jane Irwin of Allegheny City. He practised medicine in Allegheny City, Chicago, Ill., and Meadville, Pa. He d. June 14, 1863.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

328. i. Charles Walter Bell, b. Feb. 25, 1849, d. Jan. 6, 1850, in Allegheny City.

329. ii. John Irwin Bell, b. June 22, 1850.

330. iii. Maurice William Bell, b. Sept. 3, 1852, d. Oct. 6, 1853, in Allegheny City.

331. iv. William Dwight Bell, b. March 3, 1857, d. in Chicago, Oct. 31, 1860.

332. v. Robert Mowrey Bell, b. Nov. 20, 1860.

[Eighth Generation.]

299. x. Algernon Sidney Bell (son of William and Margaret Bell), b. Aug. 8, 1825, m. Dec. 14, 1852, Margaretta Sarah Park, b. July 6, 1828 (dau. of James Park of Allegheny City and Margaret McCurdy), a lawyer (D. W. and A. S. Bell), at Pittsburgh, Pa.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

333. i. Louisa Shepley Bell, b. Aug. 12, 1854, d. while at school in Philadelphia, May 1, 1871.

334. ii. Park Edwards Bell, b. March 8, 1856.

335. iii. Algernon Sidney Bell, b. March 26, 1860.

[Seventh Generation.]

288. iv. Rev. Dr. Maurice William Dwight (son of Dr. Maurice W. Dwight of Kempsville, Va., and Margaret Dewitt), b. March 4, 1796, at Kempsville, was grad. at Columbia Coll., N. Y., in 1816, and pursued his theological studies at New Brunswick, N. J. He m. May 9, 1825, Catharine, dau. of Major John C. Ten Broeck of Hudson, without issue.

He was settled at Waterford, N. Y. (1823-6), and at New Hackensack, N. Y. (1826-33), and at Brooklyn, N. Y. (1833-55), over the First Reformed Dutch Church.

He was a good preacher, and a liberal-minded man, affable and genial, and greatly respected by all who knew him for his personal worth and public faithfulness.

He was of a tall and spare figure, of dark complexion, sandy hair and dark hazel eyes, and had a fresh countenance for his years, and was quite vivacious in conversation.

His manners were as simple as his spirit was sincere. It was easy

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 241*

for any one to gain his ear who deserved it, and his heart also. While remarkably modest and circumspect, he was also frank, cheerful and inspiring in his habits of social intercourse. No wonder that his people loved so warmly their good "old Dominie." In 1855 he retired, on account of his failing health, to a pleasant home that he had prepared for himself in the suburbs of Brooklyn, where he spent the last four years of his life in gentle quietness among books and flowers, of which he was very fond, and where he d. Dec. 3, 1859, aet. 63. His widow d. in 1864.

[Sixth Generation.]

113. ix. Fidelia Dwight (dau. of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards) b. Aug. 7, 1768, m. Jan. 16, 1793, her cousin, Hon. Jonathan Edwards Porter of Hadley, Mass., b. May 17, 1766 (son of Eleazer Porter of Hadley and Susanna Edwards, dau. of Jonathan Edwards of Northampton, whom he m. Sept. 17, 1761. He d. in 1797, aet. 69, and she in 1803, aet. 63), grad. at Harvard in 1786, having spent the first 3 years of his course at Yale. He was a lawyer at Hadley, and at one time a member of the Mass. legislature.

He was of medium stature and of a full figure and black hair and eyes and very sprightly in mind and manner. He was animated in conversation and abounded in anecdote and wit. He was of an amiable and affectionate disposition, thoroughly upright and full of deep religious feeling.

He was of a strongly bilious diathesis; and his health becoming poor, he was for several years unable to attend to any professional business on account of the complete prostration of his physical and mental capacities. He recovered his health at length and removed to New Haven, Ct. (about 1806-7), where he practised his profession until again compelled by utter physical inability to relinquish its labors, and died suddenly March 24, 1821, aet. 55.

Mrs. Fidelia Porter was of a slight figure but very fine-looking, having black hair and penetrating black eyes. She suffered much from protracted ill health, and had many great trials to meet in the repeated overthrow of her husband's health and finances; but she abounded in moral courage and energy and met them bravely. The later years of her life she spent in New York with her sons. While living there, she was much associated with Mrs. Divie Bethune (mother of Rev. Dr. George Bethune), in her well-known labors of love, and especially in behalf of seamen. She delighted to forget herself in her

*The Descendants of*

242     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

efforts to do good to others. She d. suddenly of apoplexy, Jan. 22, 1847, aet. 79.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

336. i. Julia Ann Porter, b. Aug. 13, 1793, m. Rev. Dr. J. D. Wickham, and d. Dec. 23, 1830, aet. 37.

337. ii. Timothy Dwight Porter, M.D., b. March 14, 1797, resides (1874) at New York.

338. iii. Theodore Woolsey Porter, b. July 15, 1799, grad. at Yale in 1819, studied law in Philadelphia, with Charles Chauncey, Esq., spent some years as a private teacher in Virginia, and in 1834 became associated with his elder brother in the principalship of "The Washington Institute" of New York City, where he remained until his death. This celebrated school for boys was founded by George W. Hall, Esq., and was named by Genl. Lafayette, when on a visit to it by invitation in 1824, on his last coming to this country, by the name that it bore afterwards, in response to the request of its proprietor. The name "Institute," of French origin, thus first given by Lafayette to an American school, has since come into use as a frequent designation of such establishments.

Mr. Theodore W. Porter was a man of refined tastes and of tender sensibilities, and possessed great energy and sweetness of character. He was also an earnest Christian, and especially interested in Sabbath Schools. His social qualities were of a high order, and he was remarkable always for the finish of both his dress and manners. He had unusual powers of interesting his pupils in their work, and in his plans of progress for them. His ideas of method and discipline were of the highest order, and he was conscientious, thorough and earnest in his work. His own genial disposition, warm religious nature and scholarly tastes and habits impressed themselves to the full upon the young minds and hearts that were fortunately brought under his influence. He had a great relish for music, painting and sculpture and specimens of the fine arts in whatever form, and knew well the charm and spell of books of a higher quality for their own intrinsic worth. He. d. unmarried April 3, 1855, aet. 56.

339. iv. Jonathan Edwards Porter, b. June 27, 1805, at Hadley, d. the next day.

340. v. John Dwight Porter, b. March 19, 1808, in New Haven, Ct., d. next day.

336. i. Julia Ann Porter, b. Aug. 13, 1793, m. May 26, 1823, Rev. Joseph Dresser Wickham, D.D., b. in Thompson, Ct., April 4, 1797 (son of Daniel Hull Wickham and Mary Dresser), grad. at Yale in

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 243*

1815, amanuensis for one year (1816) to Prest. Dwight, tutor at Yale (1818-21), was ordained at Oxford, N. Y., July 31, 1823, preached at New Rochelle and West Farms, N. Y. (1825-28), and was principal of "The Washington Institute" in New York (1828-34), for 6 years. In Nov. 1834 he was installed over the Presb. Ch. at Matteawan, N. Y., and in Dec. 1837, he took charge of "The Burr Seminary" in Manchester, Vt., which charge he maintained for 25 years following, until Nov. 1862. He still (1874) resides at that place.

Mrs. Julia A. Wickham was a lady of brilliant intellect and full of sparkling wit in union with feminine qualities of a superior kind. She was small in person, of a neat trim figure, with an oval face of an Edwardean type, having a prominent forehead and keen black eyes. She d. in New York Dec. 23, 1830.

[He m. for 2d wife Dec. 28, 1831, Amy Porter, cousin to his first wife, b. Sept. 20, 1801, who d. Oct. 29, 1832 (dau. of Col. Moses Porter of Hadley, Mass., and Amy Colt). By this marriage he had a dau., Emma Wickham, b. Oct. 21, 1832, who m. as his 2d wife Rev. Alfred C. Roe, Presb. clergyman, now (1874) of Clyde, N. Y. He m. for a 3d wife, Oct. 12, 1834, Elizabeth C. Merwin, dau. of Rev. Samuel Merwin of New Haven, Ct.]

He had by his wife, Julia A. Porter, one child :

341. 1. Mary Louisa Wickham, b. Nov. 7, 1827, who d. July, 1828.

[Seventh Generation.]

337. ii. Timothy Dwight Porter, M.D. (son of Hon. Jonathan E. Porter and Fidelia Dwight), b. March 14, 1797, grad. at Yale in 1816, studied medicine with Dr. Jonathan Knight of New Haven, afterwards professor of Surgery at Yale College. He was, with his brother, principal and proprietor for many years of the "Washington Institute," a Boarding School for boys in New York—having previously taught for some years in Virginia and S. Carolina. This was a building of white marble, large and showy for those times, and stood in 13th St., between 3d and 4th Avenues, on the south side of the street. There it still stands on its original site, and quite above the present level of the street. He afterwards removed the school to the fine estate, as it is now, where he has ever since resided, which contained then some two acres lying on the eastern slope of Murray Hill, and including the space now bounded by Third and Lexington Avenues and 36th and 37th Streets. It has been preserved by him until within about 5 years in its original shape. Its highest point on Lexington Avenue is some 70 feet above high water at Kip's Bay, near by, and presents a wide view of Long Island, and of East River whitened with sails.

*The Descendants of*

244     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

But a few houses, scattered widely apart, were to be seen here and there anywhere in its neighborhood, when he first went there with his pupils.

He m. Dec. 1839, Mary Eliza Hart (dau. of Hon. Ephraim Hart of Utica, N. Y., and Wealthy Kellogg of Sheffield, Mass. He was a merchant at Clinton, N.Y., and afterwards had a foundry at Utica and did a large business there. He was twice State Senator—in 1816 and 1820. He d. at St. Augustine, Fla., Feb. 14, 1839, aet. 63. His father, Judge Thomas Hart, came from Farmington, Ct., and was also a merchant at Clinton). She d. of consumption Feb. 23, 1864, a lady of genuine piety and worth.

Since relinquishing his labors as a teacher, he has busied himself in caring for his large and valuable estate, and also in such genial literary occupations at home, as life-long habits of reading and study have made specially agreeable to him. He sought for several years diligently in various ways, and in quite a variety of forms, to secure the permanent consecration of his estate to the uses of the higher education in all true modes, harmoniously, physical, intellectual and moral, of the daughters of the better classes in the city. The breadth of ground to be connected with the desired edifice, which he hoped to see built upon it and properly endowed, equipped and officered, and its abounding openness to the sunshine and the free fresh air of heaven were favorite characteristics of the pictures of delight which he drew to his own mind and to the thoughts of others, as he often dwelt enthusiastically upon his generous plans of educational benefaction. But he failed to interest others sufficiently in his purposes to make them effective, and at last concluded to reserve the land no longer from the frequent solicitations of purchasers.

He is of slender figure, five feet seven inches in height, of dark complexion and black eyes, and active and fresh in his feelings and manners. He has had two children:

342. 1. Julia Dwight Porter, b. about 1842, d. when about one year old.

343. 2. Mary Louisa Porter, b. April 15, 1848.

[The Porter Family (Fr., Porteur) came to America from Hadley, Suffolk, Eng. It is believed to have been introduced into England at the time of the Norman Conquest (A.D. 1066). The family-lineage is as follows:

I. John Porter of Windsor, Ct., came to America in the ship *Anne*, in 1630, and settled in Roxbury, Mass., and about 1646 removed to Hartford, Ct.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 245*

II. Samuel Porter, his son, m. Hannah Stanley (dau. of Thomas Stanley of Hartford, Ct.), and removed in 1659 to Hadley, Mass., as one of its first settlers, where he d. Sept. 6, 1669, and she died, Dec. 18, 1708.

III. Hon. Samuel Porter, Jr., their eldest son, b. April 6, 1660, m. Feb. 22, 1683, Joanna Cook (dau. of Capt. Aaron Cook). He was a large trader, a Judge and Sheriff, and d., leaving an estate of £10,000, July 29, 1722, aet. 62: she d. Nov. 18, 1713.

IV. Their son Justice Eleazer Porter (their 8th child), b. Feb. 25, 1698, d. Nov. 6, 1757, aet. 59. He m. Sarah Pitkin, sister of Gov. William Pitkin of Connecticut. [Their dau. Sarah m. Rev. Dr. Samuel Hopkins, whose dau. Mary Hopkins was the wife of Rev. Dr. Jonathan Edwards, Pres. of Union College, N. Y.]

V. Hon. Eleazer Porter, Jr., their son, b. June 27, 1728, grad. at Yale in 1748, was a Justice of the Peace and Judge of Probate. He m. Aug. 6, 1754, his cousin, Ann Pitkin, who d. aet. 24, Nov. 7, 1758; and he m. for 2d wife, Sep. 17, 1761, Susanna Edwards (dau. of Pres. Jonathan Edwards), b. June 20, 1740, who d. May 2, 1803, aet. 62. He had by his two wives nine children, three by his first wife and six by his last.

VI. Jonathan Edwards Porter b. May 17, 1766, was grad. at Harvard in 1786. His brother Moses Porter, b. Sept. 19, 1768, m. Amy Colt and had 13 children. He d. May 22, 1854, aet. 85.]

[Sixth Generation.]

114. x. Rev. Nathaniel Dwight, M.D. (son of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. Jan. 31, 1770, was of a tall figure and strongly built, but not of as fine a physique as most of his brothers.

He studied medicine in Hartford, with Dr. Mason F. Cogswell, and practised his profession there for some time. He was afterwards assistant surgeon in the U. S. A., and was stationed at Governor's Island, N. Y. He settled subsequently in Westfield, Mass., and New London, Ct. (1806-10), and Wethersfield, Ct. (1810-12). In 1812 he relinquished medical practice and settled in the ministry at Westchester, Ct. (1812-20). In 1820 he returned to the practice of medicine again, and settled at Providence, R. I., and afterwards at Norwich, Ct. While residing at the latter place he visited Oswego, N. Y., and while there caught "the Lake fever," and d. June 11, 1831, aet. 61.

He was a man of sterling integrity and of humble piety and kind

*The Descendants of*  
246     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

and generous to a fault. For that worldly wisdom which brings pecuniary success in business matters he was not remarkable.

He was regarded as a good medical practitioner. As a preacher, he was practical and earnest, and faithful in his pastoral labors.

He prepared a School Geography, the first ever published in this country, and quite popular for several years, being in the form of questions and answers. He wrote also "The Great Question Answered"; and "A Compendious History of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence."

He deserves also most honorable remembrance for his early and active interest in measures of public relief for the insane. He was one of the first certainly, and, as the author believes, *the very first one*, to set in motion the present wide-spread beneficent system of State Insane Retreats existing in this country.

At the semi-centennial celebration of "The Retreat for the Insane," held at Hartford, Ct., Jan. 7, 1873, Dr. Gurdon W. Russell, a life-long resident of Hartford, and one of the medical visitors of The Retreat, delivered by appointment the commemorative address of the occasion. In giving the history of this institution (the first, as the author supposes, in the entire country) he says: "From all that now appears, both of record and tradition, the Connecticut Medical Society has the honor of initiating the movements which resulted in the establishment of the Retreat for the Insane. *As early as 1812, Dr. Nathaniel Dwight of Colchester sent to the Convention of the Society a communication upon the subject of a hospital for lunatics in this State, and a committee was appointed to collect proper information and report.*"

It took 11 years to transform the suggestion earnestly made by Dr. Dwight, into the brick and mortar, and the accompanying State endowments and local provisions and arrangements which have collectively constituted ever since the well-known Retreat at Hartford. That all the facts of the case may be duly appreciated it should be remembered what was the system of treatment for the insane which was in vogue in England as late as 1815 (see Encyclopædia Britannica, "Mental Diseases," vol. xiv. p. 528). The custom was "to confine the insane which were in asylums in low and damp cellars—sometimes in fact in cages and sometimes chained to the floor or wall—and to make them the butts and menials of the most debased criminals. The medical treatment of them consisted in an annual bleeding and a few emetics; while the lash was systematically used, justified, and even recommended by the best medical authorities. They were even exhibited like wild beasts, and their passions were irritated by their keepers, to gratify a morbid and vulgar curiosity. It was the Society of Friends



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 247*

in England, who first exhibited any great radical reform there in the treatment of the insane. An account published in 1813, of their great success in ameliorating their condition first inaugurated the general humane ideas in full force which now regulate such institutions in England and on the continent."

He m. June 24, 1798, Rebecca Robbins of Wethersfield, Ct., b. Oct. 7, 1770 (dau. of Appleton Robbins and Mary Stillman). She d. April 28, 1848, aet. 77, at Wethersfield.

She was thought beautiful in her youth. Through all her maturer years she was feeble in health and especially in the latter part of her life. She was of a gentle spirit and a meek and devoted Christian.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

344. i. A child unnamed that d. at birth in 1799.

345. ii. John Allen Dwight, b. at Wethersfield, Sept. 10, 1800. He spent some years in the Southwest, but has lived for many years past in New York, where he has been latterly a real-estate broker. He is unmarried.

346. iii. George Robbins Dwight, b. at Wethersfield, Nov. 3, 1802, m. Feb. 22, 1832, Sarah Smith of Wethersfield. He followed the sea for several years, but spent most of his life as a farmer (1833-68), at Dunkirk, N. Y., where he d. without issue, Aug. 24, 1868.

347. iv. Rev. Theodore Mason Dwight, b. at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 17, 1804.

348. v. Henry Cecil Dwight, b. at New London, Ct., Oct. 22, 1806, d. there Sept. 17, 1807.

349. vi. Henry Cecil Dwight, 2d, b. in New London, Nov. 6, 1807, m. Nov. 5, 1833, his cousin, Agnes Abby Dwight, b. July 12, 1810 (dau. of Henry Edwin Dwight and Electa Centre). Having first served a clerkship in New York, he established himself in mercantile business in Franklin, La. Since 1852, he has been a farmer in Wethersfield, Ct. His wife d. without issue, Nov. 11, 1839. He m. for 2d wife, Sept. 14, 1845, Sarah Arms of Montpelier, Vt. (dau. of Stephen Arms and Rebecca Bradley). He had one child :

350. 1. Henry Lyman Dwight, b. April 9, 1854, who d. Jan. 30, 1873, aet. 18.

351. vii. Nathaniel Appleton Dwight, b. June 6, 1809, d. July 25, 1809.

352. viii. Nathaniel Appleton Dwight, 2d, b. May 23, 1810, d. Aug. 30, 1810.

347. iv. Rev. Theodore Mason Dwight, b. Dec. 17, 1804, grad. at Franklin University in Athens, Ga., in 1831, and at the Presb. Theol.

*The Descendants of*  
248     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Sem. in Columbia, S. C., in 1833. He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Hopewell at Decatur, Ga., and settled at Bath, Ga.

He m. Sept. 11, 1833, Angela Hunt of New Brunswick, N. J., who was b. at Natchez, Miss., in 1807, and d. at Bath, Ga., Oct. 11, 1836. He m. for a 2d wife, Nov. 23, 1842, Almira Collins, b. Dec. 25, 1813 (dau. of Alexander Collins of Middletown, Ct., and Elizabeth Watkinson). She d. at Gallatin, Tenn., Sept. 4, 1846, aet. 33. He m. for 3d wife, Jan. 5, 1851, Sophia Palmer, b. at Wethersfield, Jan. 27, 1817 (dau. of Capt. John Palmer and Elizabeth Collins). He was settled at Bath, Ga. (1836-42), and afterwards preached for a short time at Gallatin, Tenn. (1845-47), returning then to Wethersfield again to reside. From April 14, 1861, to Oct. 8, 1865, he had charge of the Cong. Church in Putney, Vt. Since that time he has lived in Wethersfield. He has suffered much for many years from bronchitis and other bodily ailments, which have prevented his entering upon any long or laborious pastorates. Mrs. Sophia P. Dwight d. July 14, 1870.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

353. i. Gilbert Snowden Dwight, b. at Columbia, S. C., April 2, 1835, entered, Dec. 1861, U. S. Volunteer military service, as a private in Co. K of the 41st Vol. Ohio Regt., and was soon appointed Sergeant and afterwards Orderly. He d. at Louisville, Ky., July 14, 1862, of typhoid fever, aet. 27, bearing the name of "a brave soldier and an humble devoted Christian."

*By second wife:*

354. ii. Mason Collins Dwight, b. at Wethersfield, Ct., Oct. 3, 1843. He enlisted in Co. I of The Ira Harris Light Cavalry of New York, in the summer of 1862. He m. Dec. 25, 1864, in Brooklyn, L. I., Hester Catharine Browning, b. in Franklin Co., O., Aug. 12, 1846. He is a photographer at Elkader, Iowa (1873), as he was for some years at Palmyra, Mo. He has one child:

\*\*\* 1. Theodore Mason Dwight, b. 1870.

[Sixth Generation.]

115. xi. Elizabeth Dwight (dau. of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. Jan. 29, 1772, m. April 2, 1792, William Walton Woolsey, b. at "Dosoris," L. I., near Glen Cove, Sept. 17, 1766 (son of Benjamin Woolsey, Jr., and Anne Muirson his 2d wife). The name *Woolsey*, Prest. Woolsey supposes to be of Anglo-Saxon origin, and to have gone through the following structural changes, Wulsige, Wulsige, Wulsig, Woolsey.

The father of Wm. W. Woolsey, Esq., d. in Sept. 1771. His estate

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 249*

having been sold during the revolutionary war was paid for in Continental money, which became so greatly depreciated as to yield but a very slender patrimony to any of his children. Wm. W. Woolsey, Esq., began life as a clerk in New York at the age of 14. For several years he was a partner in business (wholesale-hardware at first, and afterwards that of sugar-refining), with his brother-in-law, Moses Rogers. Having sold out his interest in the store to his nephew, B. Woolsey Rogers, in 1805, and agreed not to engage in the same business in the city for 10 years ensuing, he removed to New Haven, Ct., and engaged in the same business there, and became, in 1807, Prest. of The Eagle Fire Ins. Co. In 1815 he returned to New York and engaged in the hardware trade anew, with his two sons John and William. In 1827 [aet. 61] he retired from business with a large property.

He was at different times prest. of a bank in New Haven, of the Merchants' Exchange Co. in New York, and of the Boston and Providence Railroad, and Vice-President of the Chamber of Commerce, and Treasurer of the American Bible Society, and also one of the Council of the University of New York. He was one of the wisest, most upright and most successful merchants of his day. He d. Aug. 18, 1839, aet. 73.

His wife Elizabeth was of medium size, dark complexion, and black eyes and quite handsome features, and of a somewhat stooping figure. She was of a very vivacious temperament, intellectual in her tastes, devoted to books and thoroughly religious. Says Prest. Woolsey of her, who was but 12 years of age when she died: "She was a highly intelligent and thoughtful woman, timid and self-distrustful, a great reader and particularly fond of poetry; and yet while always a serious woman and training her children religiously, she never made a profession of religion." She d. of consumption, Dec. 8, 1813, aet. 41 [He m. for a 2d wife, Dec. 1815, Sarah Chauncey, b. Dec. 2, 1780 (dau. of Judge Charles Chauncey of New Haven and Abigail Darling). She d. in Philadelphia, without issue, Feb. 2, 1856. She was distinguished for intellectual and moral excellence. While having no children herself, she acted nobly the part of a true mother to the children of a previous marriage. Never was the phrase "As unfeeling as a step-mother," proved more utterly inapplicable and baseless. Those who address themselves high-mindedly to the work of training with lifelong energy the children of others as if their own, to the highest and best ends of human life, are among the most magnanimous representatives of the race.]

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

355. i. Mary Anne Woolsey, b. May 3, 1793, m. Jared Scarborough, and for 2d husband George Hoadley.

*The Descendants of*

250     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

356. ii. Elizabeth Woolsey, b. Oct. 6, 1794, m. Francis B. Winthrop, Jr.

357. iii. John Mumford Woolsey (twin), b. Jan. 10, 1796, d. July 11, 1870, aet. 74.

358. iv. William Cecil Woolsey (twin) b. Jan. 10, 1796, d. Nov. 14, 1840, aet. 44.

359. v. Laura Woolsey, b. Jan. 13, 1800, m. William S. Johnson.

360. vi. Prest. Theodore Dwight Woolsey, D.D. LL.D., b, Oct. 31, 1801.

361. vii. Sarah Woolsey, b. Oct. 27, 1805, m. Charles F. Johnson, d. at Paris, France, Feb. 1870, aet. 64.

---

355. i. Mary Anne Woolsey (named after her two grandmothers, Mary Dwight and Anne Muirson), b. May 3, 1793, in New York, m. Sept. 5, 1813, Jared Scarborough, b. Jan. 26, 1781 (son of Joseph and Deborah Scarborough of Brooklyn, Ct.), grad. at Yale in 1804, a merchant at Hartford, Ct. He d. Nov. 25, 1816.

She m. for a 2d husband, Nov. 8, 1819, Hon. George Hoadley b. Dec. 15, 1781 (son of Capt. Timothy Hoadley of Northford, Ct., and Rebecca Linley), grad. at Yale in 1801, tutor there 1803-6, a lawyer at New Haven, and mayor of the city 1822-6. He was also president of The Eagle Bank of New Haven, and removed in 1830, after its failure, to Cleveland, O., of which city he was also once mayor (1846-8), and where he d. Feb. 20, 1857, of pleurisy, aet. 75. She d. at Cincinnati, April 28, 1871, aet. 78. He was a great lover of books, botany and horticulture.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first marriage :*

362. i. William Woolsey Scarborough, b. at Hartford, Aug. 20, 1814.

363. ii. Elizabeth Dwight Scarborough, b. Nov. 1, and d. Nov. 2, 1815 at Hartford.

364. iii. Joseph Scarborough, b. and d. Jan. 31, 1817, at Hartford.

*By second marriage :*

365. iv. Mary Anne Hoadley, b. Sept. 3, 1820, at New Haven, m. Dr. Thomas F. Pomeroy, d. July 5, 1862.

366. v. Elizabeth Dwight Hoadley, b. June 11, 1822, m. Genl. Joshua H. Bates.

367. vi. Judge George Hoadley, Jr., b. at New Haven, July 31, 1826.

368. vii. Laura Hoadley, b. at Cleveland, O., Aug. 5, 1834, d. aet. 19, June 19, 1853.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 251*

362. i. William Woolsey Scarborough, b. Aug. 20, 1814, was a merchant at Mazatlan, Mexico, from 1837 to 1843. Since 1846 he has been a merchant at Cincinnati. He was for several years (1858-71) prest. of "The Bank of the Ohio Valley" in that city, and since 1871 has been prest. of "The Cincinnati Gas Light and Coke Co." He is an elder also in the Presb. Church.

He m. April 17, 1844, at Zanesville, O., Sarah Van Beuren, b. Oct. 20, 1822 (dau. of John Van Beuren and Elizabeth Aspinwall). His family resides at Woodburn, near Cincinnati.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

369. i. Anne Hoadley Scarborough, b. Aug. 27, 1845, d. Aug. 6, 1846.

370. ii. Sarah Scarborough, b. July 22, 1849.

371. iii. Alice Scarborough, b. Aug. 10, 1851.

372. iv. William Woolsey Scarborough, b. Aug. 26, 1853, d. Aug. 29, 1853.

373. v. Charles Springer Scarborough, b. July 23, 1855, d. March 21, 1856.

374. vi. Robert Goodhue Scarborough, b. Feb. 19, 1857, is at Yale, class of 1876.

375. vii. John Van Beuren Scarborough, b. Aug. 10, 1859.

376. viii. Rebecca Aspinwall Scarborough, b. March 31, 1861.

377. ix. Theodore Woolsey Scarborough, b. April, 10, 1863.

378. x. Francis Winthrop Scarborough, b. Sept. 6, 1865.

[Eighth Generation.]

365. iv. Mary Anne Hoadley (dau. of George Hoadley and Mary Anne Woolsey), b. Sept. 3, 1820, at New Haven, Ct., m. Jan. 9, 1840, Thomas Fuller Pomeroy, M.D. (son of Dr. Theodore Pomeroy and Mary Fuller), grad. at Union Coll. in 1835, a homœopathic physician at Detroit, Mich. She d. July 5, 1862.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

379. i. Mary Fuller Pomeroy, b. July 14, 1841, m. Nov. 9, 1871, Frederic Chase, Esq., a lawyer in Washington, D. C. (son of Prof. Stephen Chase of Dartmouth Coll.), grad. at Dartmouth in 1860. Have one child:

\*\*\* 1. George Hoadley Chase, b. Dec. 20, 1872.

380. ii. George Hoadley Pomeroy, b. Aug. 26, 1842, d. Nov. 22, 1866.

381. iii. Sarah Scarborough Pomeroy, b. July 31, 1844, m. April 18, 1866, George Norton Ladue of Detroit, a tanner (firm of P. Jewell & Sons). She d. April 26, 1871. Two children:

*The Descendants of*

252 *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

\*\*\* 1. Norton Ladue, b. Jan. 31, 1867.

\*\*\* 2. Pomeroy Ladue, b. Oct. 23, 1868.

382. iv. Theodore Pomeroy, b. March 16, 1846, d. Feb. 27, 1848.

383. v. Emma Fuller Pomeroy, b. Oct. 19, 1848, m. at Washington, D. C., Jan. 20, 1873, John King Lord (son of Rev. John K. Lord of Cincinnati), Asst. Prof. of Latin and Rhetoric in Dartmouth Coll., where he was grad. in 1868.

[Eighth Generation.]

366. v. Elizabeth Dwight Hoadley, b. June 11, 1822, m. May 8, 1844, Hon. Joshua Hall Bates, b. March 5, 1817 (son of Dr. George Bates and Elizabeth Hall), grad. at West Point in 1837. He was a Lieut. in the U. S. A. in the Florida war and a Brig. Gen. in the U. S. service of the Ohio militia from April to Aug. 1861. He is a lawyer in Cincinnati, O. He was a State Senator in Ohio in 1864, and a presidential elector in 1872. He resides at Woodburn, near Cincinnati.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

384. i. Clement Bates, b. April 1, 1845, grad. at Harvard in 1867, is a lawyer in Cincinnati. He m. June 25, 1872, Fanny Lear Higbee, b. Nov. 11, 1841 (dau. of Rev. Dr. Edward Young Higbee, late Asst. Rector of Trinity Ch., N. Y. and Frances Lear Henley).

385. ii. Charles Jarvis Bates, b. Nov. 5, 1847, m. July 17, 1872, Annie Arthur, b. Jan. 5, 1849 (dau. of Dr. Robert Arthur of Baltimore, Md., and Mary Hemple). He is a civil engineer at Cincinnati, and is engaged now (1873) on the construction of the Baltimore, Pittsburgh and Chicago Railroad.

386. iii. William Scarborough Bates, b. Feb. 7, 1852.

387. iv. Merrick Linley Bates, b. June 14, 1855.

388. v. James Hervey Simpson Bates, b. Aug. 28, 1863.

[Eighth Generation.]

367. vi. Judge George Hoadley, b. July 31, 1826, grad. at Western Reserve Coll., Hudson, O., in 1844, is a lawyer in Cincinnati, O. (Hoadley & Johnson). He has been twice judge of the Superior Court of Cincinnati (1851-3 and 1859-66), and since 1864 Prof. of Law in the Cincinnati Law School (of commercial law and evidence, 1864-8; of equity, 1868-72, and since 1872 of torts and wills). He is now (1873) a member of the State Constitutional Convention of Ohio. He m. Aug. 13, 1851, Mary Burnet Perry of Cincinnati, b. March 1, 1827 (dau. of Samuel Perry and Mary Burnet Thew).

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

389. i. George Hoadley, b. Feb. 16, 1858.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham. Mass. 253*

390. ii. Laura Hoadley, b. March 29, 1864.

391. iii. Edward Mills Hoadley, b. Sept. 7, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

356. ii. Elizabeth Woolsey (dau. of William W. Woolsey, Esq., and Elizabeth Dwight) b. Oct. 6, 1794, m. as his 2d wife, Jan. 29, 1816, Frances Bayard Winthrop, Jr., b. March 20, 1787, in Boston, Mass. (son of Francis Bayard Winthrop, afterwards of New London, Ct., and New York and Elsie Marston, dau. of Thos. Marston of N. Y., merchant), grad. at Yale in 1804, a lawyer in New Haven Ct., where he d. March 21, 1841. She d. Oct. 28, 1863, at W. New Brighton, Staten Island.

[His first wife was her cousin Julia Ann Rogers, b. in 1788 (dau. of Moses Rogers and Sarah Woolsey), who d. April 14, 1814. His father's residence in New York was where The Bank of America now stands. ]

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

392. i. Theodore Woolsey Winthrop, b. Oct. 31, 1816, d. Sept. 29, 1826.

393. ii. Elizabeth Woolsey Winthrop, b. Nov. 21, 1820, lives unmarried at Staten Island (West Brighton).

394. iii. Francis Bayard Winthrop, b. Dec. 27, 1822, d. Feb. 22, 1823.

395. iv. Laura Winthrop, b. Sept. 13, 1825, m. William Templeton Johnson, b. May 23, 1814, in New York (son of William Johnson, Reporter of Cases in the Courts of New York, and Maria Templeton, dau. of Oliver Templeton of N. Y. and Catharine Brownejohn. (See Hist. of Strong Family, p. 636-7.) He was grad. at Columbia Coll., N. Y., in 1832, and was a lawyer in New York. He d. in London, Eng., Oct. 28, 1868. Children:

\*\*\* 1. Elizabeth Winthrop Johnson, b. Jan. 12, 1850.

\*\*\* 2. Oliver Templeton Johnson, b. June 29, 1851.

\*\*\* 3. Laura Winthrop Johnson, b. May 24, 1863.

396. v. Major Theodore Woolsey Winthrop, b. Sept. 22, 1828, grad. at Yale in 1848, became aid and military secretary to Gen. Butler in the late war, and fell at Big Bethel, Va., June 10, 1861, at the head of a small force. He was the author of 5 volumes, all published within a year after his death, three of them romances, "Cecil Dreeme," "John Brent," and "Edwin Brothertoft;" a book of travels, "The Canoe and Saddle;" and one of miscellanies called "Life in the Open Air." He was unmarried.

397. vi. Col. William Woolsey Winthrop, b. Aug. 3, 1831, grad.

## *The Descendants of*

### 254     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

at Yale in 1851. He went into the late war Oct. 1861, as 1st Lt. in a Co. of Berdan's Sharpshooters, and was made Capt. in same Aug. 1862. In the spring of 1863 he was ordered to the Bureau of Military Justice in Washington as Asst. Judge Advocate General. He was brevetted March 1865, Col., "for honorable services in the field and in his department." He is still in the military service of the country and resides unmarried (1873) at Washington.

398. vii. Sarah Chauncey Winthrop, b. Nov. 28, 1833, d. Sept. 30, 1834.

399. viii. Sarah Chauncey Winthrop 2d, b. Jan. 7, 1834, m. in 1861, Theodore Weston, grad. at Yale in 1853. She d. March 5, 1864. He is by profession an engineer, and has been employed on the Croton Water Works. He is now (1874) auditor of The Equitable Life Ins. Co. They had one child:

\*\*\* 1. Theodore Winthrop Weston, b. Oct. 5, 1862.

#### [Seventh Generation.]

357. iii. John Mumford Woolsey (son of Wm. W. Woolsey and Elizabeth Dwight), b. Jan. 10, 1796, grad. at Yale in 1813, a hardware merchant in New York, and afterwards a land agent and capitalist in Cleveland, O. He removed in 1852 to New Haven, Ct., and resided there until his death. He m. May 22, 1832, Jane Andrews, b. Dec. 1803 (dau. of Dr. John Andrews of Wallingford, Ct., and Abigail Atwater). He d. July 11, 1870, aet. 74, and was buried at Dosoris, L. I. Mrs. Woolsey and her daughters are now (1874) travelling in Europe.

#### [Eighth Generation.] Children:

400. i. Sarah Chauncey Woolsey, b. Jan. 29, 1835, known as a popular writer for newspapers by the name of "Susan Coolidge."

401. ii. Jane Andrews Woolsey, b. Oct. 25, 1836, m. Rev. Henry Albert Yardley, grad. at Yale in 1855, tutor there in 1858, Prof. now in the Episcopal Seminary at Middletown, Ct.

\*\*\* iii. Elizabeth Dwight Woolsey, b. April 24, 1838.

\*\*\* iv. Theodora Walton Woolsey, b. Sept. 7, 1840.

\*\*\* v. William Walton Woolsey, b. July 18, 1842, m. June 1, 1869, Catharine Buckingham Convers (dau. of Hon. Charles C. Convers, Judge of the Supreme Court of Ohio). He is a planter at Aiken, S. C. He has had one child, Clara Constance Woolsey, b. Jan. 9, 1872, who d. June 11, 1872.

#### [Seventh Generation.]

358. iv. William Cecil Woolsey, b. Jan. 10, 1796 (twin son of



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 255

Wm. W. Woolsey and Elizabeth Dwight), grad. at Yale in 1813, studied medicine and became an auctioneer in New York. He m. March 1829, Catharine Rebecca Bailey, b. May 20, 1804 (dau. of Genl. Theodorus Bailey of New York, and Rebecca Talmadge, his 2d wife. Theodorus Bailey was son of John Bailey of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and Letitia Van Wyck, dau. of Theodorus Van Wyck of Fishkill and Mary Creed). He d. in New York, Nov. 14, 1840: she d. in New Haven, Ct., July 24, 1844.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

402. i. Anne Eliza Woolsey, b. Jan. 22, 1830, m. Samuel Fisher Carmalt.

403. ii. William Walton Woolsey, M.D., b. April 24, 1831.

404. iii. Theodorus Bailey Woolsey, b. March 5, 1839, m. Oct. 1, 1863, Mary Hughes Bailey of Fordham, N. Y. (dau. of Nathaniel Platt Bailey and Eliza Meire). He is a commission flour-merchant in New York. She d. Aug. 9, 1864, without issue. He m. for a 2d wife, June 25, 1868, Kate, dau. of Dr. Thomas Ward and —— Lorillard.

405. iv. Catharine Cecil Woolsey, b. Dec. 5, 1840, resides unmarried in New York.

402. i. Anne Eliza Woolsey, b. Jan. 22, 1830, m. June 5, 1860, Samuel Fisher Carmalt of "Lakeside," in Friendsville, Susquehanna Co., Pa., b. June 6, 1831 (son of Caleb and Sarah Carmalt), a large land-owner at Lake Wyalusing, Pa. He d. Jan. 27, 1864: she d. June 27, 1863.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

406. i. Catharine Woolsey Carmalt, b. July 19, 1861.

407. ii. Samuel Woolsey Carmalt, b. Jan. 25, 1863.

[Eighth Generation.]

403. ii. William Walton Woolsey, M.D., b. April 24, 1831, studied medicine at Yale Med. Seminary.

He m. Oct. 4, 1855, Fanny Sheldon, b. at Newport, N. C., April 9, 1832 (dau. of Israel Sheldon of Orange, N. J., and Mary Wallace Borden). He was a physician at Dubuque, Iowa, where he d. May 20, 1857.

[She m. Jan. 28, 1862, for a 2d husband, Woolsey Rogers Hopkins, (son of Hon. Samuel Miles Hopkins of Albany and Sarah Elizabeth Rogers, grand-daughter of Benjamin Woolsey, Jr., Esq., of Dosoris, L. I.). He is by profession a civil engineer. From 1861 to 1866 he was

*The Descendants of*

256     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Brigade, Division and Corps Quartermaster, U. S. A., and afterwards Quartermaster in charge of military railroads.]

Dr. Wm. Woolsey had one child:

408. i. Catharine Walton Woolsey, b. at Dubuque, July 16, 1856.

† [Seventh Generation.]

359. v. Laura Woolsey (dau. of Wm. W. Woolsey and Elizabeth Dwight), b. Jan. 13, 1800, m. April 2, 1824, William Samuel Johnson, b. Dec. 13, 1795 (son of Samuel William Johnson and Susan Edwards, dau. of Pierpont Edwards and Frances Ogden of New Haven, Ct.), grad. at Union Coll., N. Y., in 1814, at first a lawyer in New York and an extensive land-owner in Western New York, now (1874) a resident of Stratford, Ct., as for some years past, where also he was born.

[His grandfather, William Samuel Johnson of Stratford, was one of the framers of the Constitution of the United States and Judge of the Superior Court of Conn. (1772-4). See Dwight's Travels, vol. i. p. 265. "He was one of the most respectable men of whom this country can boast." His father, Rev. Dr. Samuel Johnson, the first episcopal minister of Stratford, was "the father of episcopacy in Connecticut." He was b. at Guilford, Ct., Oct. 14, 1696, grad. at Yale in 1714, and tutor there (1716-19), and President of King's College (now Columbia). He d. in 1772, aet. 76. He was the son of Samuel Johnson, who was the son of William Johnson, both deacons of the Cong. Church of Guilford, Ct. Robert Johnson the settler, father of Dea. William of Guilford, came from Kingston-upon-Hull, in Yorkshire, Eng., and was one of the first settlers of New Haven, about 1637].

[Eighth Generation.]

409. i. Susan Edwards Johnson, b. in New York, March 12, 1825, m. June 27, 1861, William Henry Hudson, b. in Leeds, Eng., Feb. 12, 1820 (son of Joseph Hudson of Leeds, and afterwards of New York, and Ellen Lavery Tooker). He was killed by an accident on the N. Y. and New Haven R. R. at Stamford, Ct., May 7, 1864. No issue.

410. ii. Samuel William Johnson, b. Oct. 27, 1828, in New York, grad. at Princeton, N. J., in 1849, and in law at Harvard Coll. in 1851, m. March 1, 1859, Frances Ann Sanderson, b. Oct. 21, 1826 (dau. of Edward Fisher Sanderson of Suffield, Eng., and Julia Carow, dau. of Isaac Carow of New York). A resident of Mamaroneck, N. Y. They have but one child:

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 257*

411. 1. William Samuel Johnson, b. at Ellicottville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., Dec. 1, 1859.

412. iii. Laura Woolsey Johnson, b. in New York, April 3, 1837, m. Dec. 8, 1863, Dr. William Henry Carmalt, b. Aug. 31, 1836 (son of Caleb and Sarah Carmalt, of Lakeside, Pa.), a physician in New York. Children :

413. 1. Ethel Carmalt, b. Dec. 3, 1864.

414. 2. Lawrence Johnson Carmalt, b. Sept 3, 1866.

415. iv. Woolsey Johnson, M.D., b. Feb. 8, 1842, grad. at Princeton College in 1860, and at N. Y. Medical College in 1863, was for two years surgeon in the N. Y. City Hospital, and is now a physician in New York.

[Seventh Generation.]

360. vi. Prest. Theodore Dwight Woolsey, D.D., LL.D. (son of Wm. W. Woolsey, Esq., and Elizabeth Dwight), b. Oct. 31, 1801, at New York, grad. at Yale in 1820, tutor there (1823-5), studied theology at Princeton and New Haven, and spent several years in Europe in study and travel (1827-30). He was Professor of the Greek Language and Literature at Yale from 1831 to 1851. He was chosen President of the College in 1846, and ordained at the same time a minister of the gospel. He resigned the presidency in July 1871. He m. Sept. 5, 1833, Elizabeth Martha Salisbury, b. Nov. 30, 1812 (dau. of Josiah Salisbury of Boston and Abby Breese). "She was a most godly and in every way excellent woman." She d. suddenly Nov. 3, 1852. He m. for a 2d wife, Sept. 6, 1854, Sarah Sears Prichard, b. March 3, 1824 (dau. of Gilman Prichard of Boston and Mary Briggs). He is the author of the following college text-books: "The Alcestis of Euripides," "The Prometheus of Aeschylus," "The Antigone of Aeschylus," "The Electra of Sophocles," and "The Gorgias of Plato;" and also of three legal works: "Introduction to the Study of International Law," "Essays on Divorce," and "Divorce and Divorce Legislation;" and of "A Volume of Sermons." Since his resignation of the presidency of Yale he has continued to give instruction in the college, as in international law, to successive classes in the graduate department; and he gives lectures likewise in the law and theological schools. Beside also preaching from time to time on special occasions of various kinds, he has written law articles on important questions of the day for different leading newspapers and magazines. He has delivered a course of lectures of late on polytheism and foreign missions, at Andover Theol. Sem., Mass. He is an active member likewise of "The Bible Revision Committee" in this country, which has been at work for a year past or more, in union with a similar commit-

*The Descendants of*

258     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

tee of English scholars, in preparing a new and improved version of the Scriptures. He was the President of "The Evangelical Alliance," whose large and very interesting sessions have so recently terminated.

Yale College, like everything else in the world that has had a grand and enduring life of its own, reveals among the elements of its historic growth a succession of such mutually connected agencies and influences for good as serves to make a devout mind contemplating them exclaim with delight: "Lo! what hath God wrought!" In a series of articles, five in number, which appeared in "The New Englander" in 1870 and 1871, and which have since been gathered into a small 8vo, pp. 110, entitled "Yale College, The New Era," by Timothy Dwight, Prof. in the Theol. Department, the last three Presidents of Yale are thus characterized for substance (pp. 106-8):

"There have been three great periods in the history of the college since the beginning of the present century. The first was a creative period, in which the college was first established, in any high or true sense of the word. It is the unanimous voice of his contemporaries and successors that Prest. Dwight, who then came to the leadership of the institution, added to a generous sympathy with all learning a thorough knowledge of men and a most inspiring enthusiasm, stimulating teachers and pupils alike by his influence to high mental and moral activity—a man himself of large heart and far-reaching vision, and great ability to organize and direct, and of commanding influence over all around him. In the succeeding period (Prest. Day's administration) traditions were fixed; foundations were made secure; and forces which had been progressive in the former generation, in their action, were made conservative then. Calmness, wise judgment, the slow and steady movement of a quiet mind, full of mingled gentleness and firmness, were his qualities of pre-eminent fitness for his great and special work. Thus were the good results of the creative era which had just ended secured for all coming time. In the third period (President Woolsey's administration) the scholarly life of the college was carried to a far higher development than ever before. Accuracy, thoroughness, breadth and richness of acquisition were made the student's felt aim in his work beyond any points of attainment previously reached. The love of learning for learning's sake, and the glory and beauty of its adornments to a cultivated mind became in a higher sense than ever the inspiring power of all within the circle of the institution. A noble example stood in full vision before all eyes, of a Christian scholar, hating all deception and pretense, holding up the standard of thorough truthfulness of feeling and purpose in every kind of intellectual and moral effort. These three standard-bearers

---



the  $\beta$  phase of the polymer. The  $\beta$  phase is the most important phase in the study of the mechanical properties of the polymer. The  $\beta$  phase is the phase that is most sensitive to the presence of plasticizers. The  $\beta$  phase is the phase that is most sensitive to the presence of plasticizers. The  $\beta$  phase is the phase that is most sensitive to the presence of plasticizers.

the fact that the *in vitro* and *in vivo* results are in good agreement. The *in vitro* results are in good agreement with the *in vivo* results, which are in good agreement with the *in vitro* results.

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

the 1990s, the number of people in the world who are illiterate has increased from 1.2 billion to 1.5 billion. The number of illiterate people in the world is projected to reach 1.7 billion by the year 2015. The number of illiterate people in the world is projected to reach 1.7 billion by the year 2015. The number of illiterate people in the world is projected to reach 1.7 billion by the year 2015.



*Theodore Blisssey*

NEW YORK: J. B. WATKINS & CO., 1880.

NEW YORK: J. B. WATKINS & CO., 1880.







*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 259*

of the higher Christian education in the new world came in a succession which was best for the welfare and growth of the great cause, to which they ministered the fulness of their life and strength for the good of man and the glory of God."

[Eighth Generation.] Children.

*By first wife :*

416. i. Edward Salisbury Woolsey, b. June 10, 1834, d. Dec. 17, 1843, of scarlet fever.

417. ii. Elizabeth Woolsey, b. Nov. 30, 1835, d. of scarlet fever, Dec. 17, 1843.

418. iii. Agnes Woolsey, b. June 30, 1838, m. May 14, 1863, Rev. Edgar Laing Heermance, b. April 30, 1833 (son of Rev. Henry Heermance of Kinderhook and Catharine Laing), grad. at Yale in 1858, and at the New Haven Theol. Sem. in 1861, pastor of the Dutch Reformed Church at Castleton, Rensselaer Co., N. Y. (1861-9). Since 1871 he has resided at New Haven, Ct. He has just settled in the ministry at White Plains, N. Y. (March 1874). Children :

\*\*\* 1. Theodore Woolsey Heermance, b. March 22, 1872.

\*\*\* Laura Woolsey Heermance, b. March 29, 1874.

419. iv. William Walton Woolsey, b. June 12, 1840, d. Dec. 31, 1843, of scarlet fever.

420. v. Laura Woolsey, b. June 22, 1842, d. of typhoid fever, March 23, 1861, act. 18.

421. vi. Catharine Woolsey, b. Jan. 17, 1845, d. June 7, 1854, of inflammation of the bowels, at Amherst, Mass., when on a journey.

422. vii. Martha Woolsey, b. July 7, 1847, d. at Jerusalem, Palestine, Dec. 6, 1870, of bilious dysentery.

423. viii. Helen Woolsey, b. Aug. 7, 1849, d. of same disease as her sister Martha, at Jerusalem, Dec. 8, 1870.

424. ix. Theodore Salisbury Woolsey, b. Oct. 22, 1852, grad. at Yale in 1872, now (1874) studying law at Berlin, Prussia.

*By second wife :*

425. x. Mary Prichard Woolsey, b. Sept. 1, 1855.

426. xi. John Muirson Woolsey, b. Feb. 13, 1858, d. of typhoid fever, March 13, 1861.

427. xii. George Woolsey, b. May 2, 1861.

428. xiii. Edith Woolsey, b. July 2, 1864.

[Seventh Generation.]

361. vii. Sarah Woolsey (dau. of Wm. W. Woolsey and Elizabeth Dwight) (b. Oct. 27, 1805, m. April 19, 1835, Charles Frederic Johnson, b. Sept. 10, 1804 (only son of Robert C. Johnson of Stratford, Ct.,

## *The Descendants of*

### 260     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

and Catharine Bayard, dau. of Nicholas Bayard of New York, and Catharine Livingston). He is a grandson of Hon. William S. Johnson, already described as an eminent jurist and statesman. He was educated as a lawyer, but having been prevented by ill health from practising his profession, has spent his life as a gentleman-farmer, devoting himself to reading and study, at Owego, N. Y. She d. at Paris, France, Feb. 28, 1870, aet. 64.

#### [Eighth Generation.] Children :

429. i. Charles Frederic Johnson, b. May 8, 1836, in New York, grad. at Yale in 1855, was Asst. Prof. of Mathematics in U. S. Naval School at Annapolis, Md. (1865, when temporarily adjourned to Newport, R. I., to 1870). He is now (1873) a resident of Owego, and is Supt. of "The Bristol Iron Works" at that place. He m. Jan. 24, 1872, Elizabeth J. McAlpine, dau. of Hon. Wm. J. McAlpine of Pittsfield, Mass.

430. ii. Susan Johnson, b. Dec. 28, 1838, d. May, 1839.

431. iii. Anna Muirson Johnson, b. in 1840, resides unmarried in Owego.

432. iv. William Woolsey Johnson, b. June 24, 1841, grad. at Yale in 1862, was Asst. Prof. of Mathematics at the U. S. Naval School at Annapolis, Md. (1864-9), Prof. of Mathematics at Kenyon College, Gambier, O. (1870-2), and since 1872 at St. John's Coll., Annapolis. He m. Aug. 12, 1869, Susanna Leverett Batcheller (dau. of Rev. Brede Batcheller of Annapolis). Two children.

\*\*\* 1. Charles William Johnson, b. in Gambier, O., Aug. 12, 1870.

\*\*\* 2. Theodore Woolsey Johnson, b. in Owego, N. Y., June 4, 1872.

433. v. Katharine Bayard Johnson, b. about 1845, is a student of painting at Paris, France (1873).

434. vi. Nicholas Bayard Johnson, b. Sept., 1849, d. early.

#### [Sixth Generation.]

116. xii. Col. Cecil Dwight (son of Major Timothy Dwight of Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. June 10, 1774. He was in his earlier years a deputy sheriff and an auctioneer, and a colonel of militia. He was a member of the State legislature in 1812. In 1824, at the age of 50, he retired to his farm of some 300 acres, previously owned by his father and grandfather Dwight. This was a part of a strip of land of like width throughout, extending westward to Westhampton (7 miles distant), said to have belonged to Col. Timothy Dwight.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 261

Like his mother, Mary Edwards, who was the only one of the Edwards large family that continued to reside at Northampton to the end, so Col. Cecil Dwight was the only one of the large family of Dwights that chose that ancestral spot for his permanent home.

He was a decided Christian, but made no public profession of religion, from his strong condemnation, it is believed, of the habit of the Northampton church in admitting unconverted persons to full communion on the half-way covenant system. He was distinguished for the positiveness of his moral convictions and conduct, and for his simplicity, modesty, gentleness, industry and energy. He was much employed as an arbitrator in matters of difficulty, and actively promoted the material interests of the town.

His personal appearance was fine. Standing 5 feet 8½ inches high, with broad shoulders and a stout muscular frame, he had also a large head with a face of regular features and piercing black eyes. He was full of anecdote, wit and fun, and of sparkle in his conversational habits.

He m. June 1798, Mary Clap, b. Feb. 12, 1774 (her parentage not ascertained), a strong-minded energetic woman. She was described thus by Madam Rhoda Dwight: "A woman of the utmost moral excellence, not decidedly graceful or intellectual, but exceedingly genial, and so a lady. She was a blonde of very fair complexion, with light blue eyes and black hair, but all of her 11 children had very black piercing eyes and dark complexions, like their father."

He d. at his son's house at Moscow, N. Y., Nov. 26, 1839, aet. 65; she d. May 16, 1844, aet. 70.

[Seventh generation.] Children:

435. i. William Cecil Dwight, M.D., b. March 4, 1799, d. May 6, 1853, aet. 54.

436. ii. Charles Maurice Dwight, b. April 27, 1800, a merchant, intelligent, energetic, and pious. He d. unmarried, Feb. 28, 1829.

437. iii. Mary Ann Dwight, b. Dec. 2, 1801, d. Sept. 1, 1802.

438. iv. George Alfred Dwight, b. Jan. 7, 1803, d. Jan. 29, 1848, aet. 45.

439. v. Henry Augustus Dwight, b. March 7, 1804.

440. vi. Elizabeth Dwight, b. March 14, 1806, m. April 24, 1833, Samuel Warner Kirkland (son of Martin Kirkland, of Huntington, Mass., and Rhoda Warner. John Kirkland of Norwich, Ct., the father of Martin, was brother to Rev. Samuel Kirkland, the missionary, of Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y.), a man of intelligence, enterprise and piety. He was engaged for some years in the jewelry business in New Orleans, La., and afterwards in landholding operations at the North,

*The Descendants of*

262     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

residing about equally at Northampton and New York. He d. at New Orleans, La., of congestion of the brain, Aug. 18, 1870.

She is in her general physique, as her form, cast of face, dark complexion and large, piercing, black, eyes, very much like her Dwight relatives of the preceding generation. She resides at Hartford, Ct. (1874). From her many facts of interest here detailed concerning various members of the family have been gained. No issue.

441. vii. Rev. Timothy Dwight, b. May 25, 1807, d. Oct. 13, 1835, aet. 28. He was grad. at Amherst Coll. in 1827, and tutor there in 1832. He studied theology at New Haven, Ct. (1830-2). Preparing himself for missionary service in Syria, he went to New York to study medicine, and while practising his new art in a city hospital, caught the small-pox. In recovering from it he took cold and had pleurisy, which ended in consumption, and after a year's rapid decline he died, like his father before him, at Moscow, N. Y.

He was an earnest, devoted Christian and a superior scholar. He had a fine round face, with large, black, searching eyes and jet black hair, an open forehead and a fresh animated countenance.

442. viii. Mary Dwight, b. July 1, 1809, d. Dec. 20, 1834, aet. 25, at Lawrenceville, Va., where she was teaching as a governess in a private family. She bore off the palm in her family for beauty and talent, according to their estimate of her.

443. ix. Sarah Dwight, b. June 17, 1811, taught school in her earlier years at Northampton and New Haven, and still later in Virginia. For many years she suffered much from gout, living at Northampton by herself in necessitated but cheerful solitude, enduring serenely many severe trials. She d. May 26, 1866.

444. x. Jonathan Edwards Dwight, b. April 22, 1814, d. May 18, 1830, of consumption.

445. xi. Laura Woolsey Dwight, b. June 5, 1817, m. Dr. Moses Clarke of East Cambridge, Mass., and d. Jan. 16, 1858, aet. 40.

435. i. William Cecil Dwight, M.D., b. March 4, 1799. His medical studies he pursued at the New Haven Medical School, and privately with Dr. Nathan Smith of that city. He m. Aug. 18, 1826, Charlotte Wilmerding, b. June 20, 1799 (dau. of John Christopher Wilmerding and Catharine Faulkenham). She d. June 13, 1832. He m. for 2d wife, June 24, 1833, Laura Richmond Talbot, b. Sept. 3, 1814, at Morristown, N. J. (dau. of Theodore and Eliza Talbot of Rochester, N. Y.). She resided after his death at Geneseo, N. Y., and d. herself at Pontiac, Mich., while there on a visit, March 7, 1866, aet. 55.

He settled at Moscow, Livingston Co., N. Y., as a physician. He

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 263*

was for some years the business agent of Benj. Woolsey Rogers for large tracts of land in the Genesee Valley. He was fond of books and of cultivating fruits and flowers. While a Christian at heart, he did not join any church. He was a man of generous ideas and instincts and full of public spirit. He was fine-looking, of medium size, strong features, black eyes and florid complexion and stoutly built.

He, with 44 others, many of them like himself, physicians, returning homewards from a recent medical convention in New York, was unfortunately on the N. Y. & N. H. R. R. train which on May 6, 1853, fell at Norwalk, Ct., through an open drawbridge into the stream beneath. He was taking a somewhat wider circuit homeward than usual, in order to see on the way his eldest son at Cambridge, Mass., who was pursuing then his studies there. He d. in his full strength of years and knowledge at the age of 54.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

446. i. Catharine Augusta Dwight, b. June 10, 1827, m. Hon. John B. Crosby.

447. ii. Mary Joanna Dwight, b. July 4, 1828, m. Hugh T. Brooks.

448. iii. Justina Madeleine Dwight, b. Feb. 22, 1830, m. James M. Bingham.

*By second wife:*

449. iv. William Cecil Dwight, b. July 22, 1834.

450. v. Theodore Talbot Dwight, b. April 22, 1836.

451. vi. Charles Maurice Dwight, b. March 9, 1838, a lawyer. He resided for some years at Pontiac, Mich., and was while there chief clerk for several years (1862-5) in the provost marshal's office for that military district. In 1866 he went to Omaha City, Neb., to reside, and d. there unmarried June 30, 1867, aet. 29, of typhoid fever. He was a warm-hearted, earnest young man. He was interred at Pontiac, Mich., by the side of his mother.

452. vii. Emily Strong Dwight, b. Aug. 16, 1840, m. Sept. 1, 1863, George Peabody Metcalf, b. April 29, 1834 (son of Elias Peabody Metcalf of Geneseo, N. Y., and Maria Miner), a merchant at Geneseo, N. Y. They have had two children:

453. 1. Thomas Drake Metcalf, b. Nov. 12, 1864.

\*\*\* 2. Charles Dwight Metcalf, b. March 20, 1870.

454. viii. Henry Augustus Dwight, b. Oct. 15, 1842, is a hardware merchant at Sioux City, Iowa, unmarried (1873).

455. ix. Jonathan Edwards Dwight, b. April 26, 1845, is superintendent of gas-works at Sioux City, Iowa.

456. x. Laura Talbot Dwight, b. Feb. 25, 1848, m. as his 2d wife,

*The Descendants of*

264     *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

May 23, 1871, Otis Beverly Barton, a jobber in crockery and queensware, at Quincy, Ill., b. March 11, 1843, in Mo. (son of Q. Sumner Barton, now of Quincy, and Caroline Snow). They have one child :

\*\*\* 1. Emilie Dwight Barton, b. March 11, 1873.

446. i. Catharine Augusta Dwight, b. June 10, 1827, m. Oct. 18, 1849, Hon. John Buell Crosby, b. May 11, 1819 (son of Jeduthun Crosby and Nancy Buell). He was a farmer for some years (1859-68) at Palmyra, Wis., and a member at one time of the Wis. legislature (1863). He resides now at Geneseo, N. Y., and is a contractor on the Rochester and State Line R. Road (1874).

He was for five years employed as government surveyor in South-western Nebraska (1868-73).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

457. i. William Dwight Crosby, b. Sept. 11, 1850.

458. ii. Theodore Wilmerding Crosby, b. July 10, 1856.

459. iii. George Buell Crosby, b. Sept. 22, 1858, d. Sept. 25, 1859.

[Eighth generation.]

447. ii. Mary Joanna Dwight, b. July 4, 1828, m. Nov. 20, 1857, Hugh Torbert Brooks, b. April 12, 1817 (son of Benedict Brooks of Pearl Creek, and previously of Cheshire, Ct., and Marian McNair), a farmer at Pearl Creek, Wyoming Co., N. Y. He was in other days the nominee on the anti-slavery ticket for governor of the State.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

460. i. Mary Dwight Brooks, b. June 13, 1853.

461. ii. Charlotte Wilmerding Brooks, b. Aug. 2, 1855.

462. iii. Benedict Brooks, b. Feb. 13, 1858.

[Eighth Generation.]

448. iii. Justina Madeleine Dwight (dau. of Dr. William C. Dwight and Charlotte Wilmerding), b. Feb. 22, 1830, m. Dec. 31, 1856, James Monroe Bingham, b. Feb. 3, 1828 (son of Horace Bingham and Rachel Howard), a lawyer at Palmyra, Wisconsin (1856-72), and since 1872 at Chippewa Falls, Wis.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

463. i. Clifford Dwight Bingham, b. Dec. 22, 1857.

464. ii. Walter Percy Bingham, b. July 21, 1860.

\*\*\* iii. Catharine Isabella Bingham, b. Jan. 22, 1867.

[Eighth Generation.]

449. iv. William Cecil Dwight (son of Dr. Wm. C. Dwight and

*Colonel Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 265*

Laura R. Talbot), b. July 22, 1834, m. Oct. 5, 1859, Ellen Jane Newton, b. July 31, 1837 (dau. of Horace Newton of Moscow, Livingston Co., N. Y., and Clarissa ———). He is a farmer at Moscow, and agent for the sale of agricultural implements.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

469. i. Evelina Drake Dwight, b. Sept. 29, 1860.

470. ii. Clarence Newton Dwight, b. Jan. 23, 1864.

\*\*\* iii. Leicester Tinley Dwight, b. 1872.

[Eighth Generation.]

450. v. Theodore Talbot Dwight, b. April 22, 1836, m. April 23, 1862, Helen Vanderburgh Richardson, b. Sept. 5, 1840 (dau. of Hon. William Alexander Richardson, of Quincy, Ill., U. S. Senator, and Cornelia Hempstead Sullivan). He was quartermaster and commissary (with rank of captain), (Jan. 1863—March 1864), on duty at Davenport and Keokuk, Iowa, in the late war. He was afterwards sent to Pembina, Dacotah Territory, to settle a large number of claims against the U. S. Govt., contracted by Hatch's Battalion of Minnesota Vol. Cavalry, which called him to Fort Garry, B. A., (March 1864—Nov. 1864). He was next sent as Depot Quartermaster to Sioux City, Iowa (Dec. 1864—June 1865), and then (June 1865—Nov. 1865), to Houston, Texas, to act in the same capacity there, and was among the first of the army who entered Texas after the surrender of Kirby Smith. In November 1865 he resigned his commission. He was engaged in the lumber business in Omaha in 1866-7, and was at that time also Supt. of Indian Affairs for the State of Nevada. Since May 1867, he has resided in Quincy, Ill., where he is now Supt. of "The Quincy Coal Co." He has had 3 children:

471. 1. William Richardson Dwight, b. April 19, 1863, d. Dec. 3, 1864.

\*\*\* 2. Helen Richardson Dwight, b. March 14, 1868.

\*\*\* 3. Edwin Turner Dwight, b. July 25, 1869, d. Sept. 23, 1873.

[Seventh Generation.]

438. iv. George Alfred Dwight (son of Col. Cecil Dwight of Northampton and Mary Clap), b. Jan. 7, 1803, m. about 1830, Mary Christie Schoedde, b. Jan. 29, 1812 (whose father was from Saxony and an officer in the British army. Her mother's name was Arnold, and she was from Amboy, N. J.), she d. Aug. 1860.

She was of dark complexion, and had round, full, black eyes. He was small and slender, and of dark complexion, remarkably active and

*The Descendants of*

266 *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton.*

decidedly intellectual. He d. Jan. 29, 1848, *aet.* 45. They had four children :

472. 1. Cordelia Stansbury Dwight, b. Oct. 12, 1831, has resided for many years in Detroit, Mich. Not being able to go to the war herself, she hired a substitute to represent her in camp and field in "the people's war" for God and their own right to free life and free speech.

473. 2. Emily Steele Dwight, who d. soon.

474. 3. Emily Steele Dwight, 2d, who d. *aet.* 3 years.

475. 4. George Alfred Dwight, d. aged 1 year.

[Seventh Generation.]

439. v. Henry Augustus Dwight (son of Col. Cecil Dwight and Mary Chap), b. March 7, 1804, a clerk for some years in the hardware store of James Dwight, Esq. (son of Prest. Timothy Dwight of Yale), at Petersburg, Va., grad. at Williams Coll., Mass., in 1829; he studied theology at New Haven, Ct., and East Windsor. He was for 20 years and more a classical teacher at the South—at Tuscaloosa and Demopolis, Ala., and Norfolk and Richmond, Va. Since 1860 he has resided at Northampton, Mass.

He m. December 4, 1838, Elizabeth Brintnall, b. in 1808 (dau. of Capt. William Brintnall of New Haven, Ct.). She d. Oct. 29, 1843. He m. July 31, 1849, Lucia Dwight (dau. of William Dwight of Sturbridge, Mass., and Amaryllis Fiske. (See subsequent page.)

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

476. i. Charles Augustus Dwight, b. in Tuscaloosa, Ala., Nov. 29, 1839, d. in Chicago, Ill., Oct. 8, 1862, *aet.* 23. "For inborn nobility of spirit, for rare conscientiousness and beauty of soul, for the delightful blending of the claims of an outward business-life with the charms of a higher life in the soul, he had few superiors." On his death-bed, to which he was summoned suddenly, he said: "I am happy, whatever happens."

477. ii. Henry Cecil Dwight, b. in Northampton, Jan. 19, 1841, a Captain in Co. A, 27th Regt. Mass. Vols., was in the battle at Roanoke Island and at the taking of Newbern, N. C. After 3 years of honorable service he resigned his commission in Oct. 1864. He is a merchant at Hartford, Ct., where he has resided for several years past. H. m. Oct. 3, 1865, Annie Maria Wright, b. Sept. 4, 1844 (dau. of William Lyman Wright of Hartford, Ct., and Nancy Abbey). Children :

478. 1. William Brintnall Dwight, b. Sept. 24, 1866.



*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 267*

\*\*\* 2. Charles Augustus Dwight, b. Nov. 28, 1870.

\*\*\* 3. Annie Maria Dwight, b. March 30, and d. April 28, 1873.

479. iii. George Alfred Dwight, b. and d. in Tuscaloosa, Ala., Oct. 1843.

*By second wife:*

480. iv. William Fiske Dwight, b. Aug. 27, 1850, d. at Norfolk, Va., Sept. 10, 1851.

481. v. Elizabeth Anna Dwight, b. April 13, 1852, at Norfolk, Va.

482. vi. Ellen Amelia Dwight, b. July 27, 1854.

483. vii. Alice Evelyn Dwight, b. July 28, 1856, at Norfolk, Va.

484. viii. Mary Ida Dwight, b. April 15, 1859, at Northampton.

485. ix. George Alfred Dwight, b. March 22, 1861, d. in 1871.

486. x. Theodore Fiske Dwight, b. Sept. 19, 1863.

[Seventh Generation.]

445. xi. Laura Woolsey Dwight (dau. of Col. Cecil Dwight and Mary Clap), b. June 5, 1817, m. Sept. 9, 1844, Moses Clarke, M.D., b. in Atkinson, N. H., Jan. 18, 1818 (son of Greenleaf Clarke and Julia Cogswell, dau. of Dr. William Cogswell of Atkinson), grad. in his medical studies at Dartmouth, N. H., in 1843, a physician at East Cambridge, Mass., from 1844 to his death. She taught school in early life in Virginia, and Northampton and Derry, N. H. She was a long and patient sufferer from sickness. "Her life was a remarkable instance of the spiritual triumphing over the material." She d. Jan. 16, 1858. He m. for 2d wife, in 1860, Fanny Hastings of Brooklyn, N. Y. She d. in Dec. 1860, and he m. for 3d wife, Feb. 10, 1864, widow Hannah Clarke *née* Hastings a sister of his 2d wife. He d. March 27, 1864, aet. 46.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

487. i. William Cogswell Clarke, b. Aug. 12, 1845, d. Aug. 2, 1847.

488. ii. Laura Dwight Clarke, b. Aug. 1847, d. July 1, 1852.

489. iii. Maurice Dwight Clarke, b. Nov. 2, 1851, grad. at Amherst Coll. in 1871, is associate editor of "The Manchester Mirror" of Manchester, N. H.

490. iv. Charles Cecil Clarke, b. April 15, 1854, is now in Harvard College, in the class of 1874.

[Greenleaf Clarke of Atkinson, was lineally descended from Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury, Mass., a merchant, who d. there in 1690. His children, beside Dr. Moses Clarke, were, William Cogswell, Francis, Sarah Greenleaf and John Badger. Hon. William C. Clarke, Attorney-General of New Hampshire, was his uncle.]

[Sixth Generation.]

117. xiii. Henry Edwin Dwight (son of Major Timothy Dwight of

*The Descendants of*

268    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

Northampton and Mary Edwards), b. at Northampton, July 20, 1776, m. Dec. 1, 1802, Electa Centre (dau. of Timothy and Agnes Centre), b. at West Hartford, Ct., March 8, 1782.

He kept public-house at Manlius, N. Y. (1812-17), and at Ithaca, N. Y. (1817-22). He was industrious, temperate, moral, sincere, frank and charitable.

He was in height over 6 feet, of a very erect figure and a fine constitution, and weighed 365 pounds, his waist measuring 6 feet 6 inches in girth. His features were handsome, and he possessed great muscular power. He had a rich melodious voice and was a superior singer. He was also remarkable for the buoyancy of his spirits, and abounded in wit and repartee and the love of fun generally.

Dealing once with a penurious man, who stood long calculating his pennies in paying him a debt, he said, "You remind me of a Methodist minister that I once knew, who carried a hogskin purse, and every time that a cent came out of it, it came with a grunt." He abounded in anecdotes, and especially those that were full of humor of a broad kind.

While living at Ithaca he passed one day two men endeavoring to roll a barrel of potash up a plank into a wagon, when the plank broke and the barrel fell to the ground. "Stand aside," he said, and rolling the barrel up his legs he put it, weighing more than 500 lbs., into the wagon. "You understand right well for a beginner how to load potash," said one of them. "Yes!" said he, "you," they being both toppers, "understand much better rolling in the ditch."

He d. in Cooperstown, N. Y., May 1824, aet. 47. She d. at Franklin, La., May 30, 1859, aet. 77, living in widowhood for 35 years.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

491. i. Sarah Elizabeth Dwight, b. Jan. 8, 1805, m. Justus Hull Rathbone, Esq., and d. March 20, 1852.

492. ii. Timothy Centre Dwight, b. Aug. 23, 1806.

493. iii. Theodore Anson Dwight, b. Oct. 22, 1808, m. Susan Voorhees of Princeton, N. J. No children. He d. in 1847.

494. iv. Agnes Abby Dwight, b. July 12, 1810, m. Oct. 1833, her cousin, Henry Cecil Dwight, b. Nov. 6, 1807 (son of Rev. Nathaniel Dwight and Rebecca Robbins—see previous page), a merchant at Franklin, La., formerly, but for several years past a resident of Wethersfield, Ct. She d. at Franklin, La., Nov. 11, 1839.

495. v. Henry Edwin Dwight, b. June 13, 1813. He was an adventurer in early life upon the sea, and married a daughter at one time of one of the chiefs of the South Sea Islands, and had one daughter, Agnes. She is now (1873) living there, and is the wife of Dea.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 269*

Cater of Rarotonga. He was for some years a planter in Louisiana, and has been for several years in Honduras.

496. vi. Ebenezer Robert Dwight, b. June 12, 1816, d. soon.

497. vii. Mary Edwards Dwight, b. April 1, 1818, m. Dr. Warren Lyman of Franklin, La.

491 i. Sarah Elizabeth Dwight, b. at Stockbridge, Mass., Jan. 8, 1805, m. May 24, 1826, Justus Hull Rathbone, Esq., b. June 19, 1796, (son of Rev. David Rathbone, a Baptist clergyman, and Nancy Wailles), a lawyer at Utica, N. Y. He was an elder in the Ref. Dutch Ch. of that city, and active in promoting its interests. He was a man of earnest ideas and generous sentiments and thorough piety, and courteous and hospitable. She d. of consumption, March 20, 1852, aet. 47: he d. May 29, 1861, aet. 65.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

498. i. A son, unnamed, b. and d. April 1, 1827.

499. ii. Mary Dwight Rathbone, b. July 12, 1828, m. James O. Pease of Philadelphia.

500. iii. Andalusia Rhoades Rathbone, b. June 11, 1830, m. Thomas Van Emburgh of Utica. She d. May 15, 1857.

501. iv. Sarah Buford Rathbone, b. July 17, 1832, d. July 2, 1836.

502. v. Justus Henry Rathbone, b. Oct. 29, 1839, m. Aug. 11, 1862, Emma Louise Sanger, b. at Utica, Dec. 17, 1839 (dau. of Gerry Sanger and Lucretia Ann Stewart). He resides at Washington, D.C.: he was a clerk in the Commissary Department, but for some years past has been in the Treasury Department. He has a child:

503. 1. Mary Clark Rathbone, b. Sept. 10, 1864, in Washington.

499. ii. Mary Dwight Rathbone, b. July 12, 1828, m. Oct. 31, 1850, James Oliver Pease, b. June 1, 1818 (son of Gamaliel Pease of Washington, Miss., and Frances Fry Oliver), a domestic commission merchant in Philadelphia.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

504. i. Robert Rathbone Pease, b. in Utica, July 24, 1851.

505. ii. Frances Pease, b. in Philadelphia, Dec. 26, 1853, d. June, 28, 1868.

506. iii. Mary Elizabeth Pease, b. Dec. 17, 1855, d. Aug. 19, 1857.

507. iv. Sarah Dwight Pease (twin), b. Dec. 17, 1855, d. Nov. 1868.

508. v. Lucia Pease, b. Aug. 1, 1857.

509. vi. James Oliver Pease, b. in Germantown, Pa., March 7, 1860.

510. vii. Livingston Pease, b. March 14, 1861, d. Aug. 2, 1861.

*The Descendants of*

270    *Son of Nathaniel Dwight, both of Northampton,*

[Eighth Generation.]

500. iii. Andalusia Rhoades Rathbone, b. June 11, 1830, m. Aug. 15, 1854, Thomas Van Emburgh, b. in Bethlehem, N. Y., July 31, 1825 (son of Gilbert Van Emburgh and Mary Griffing). He resides in Utica. She d. May 15, 1857.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

511. i. Frederic Edwards Van Emburgh, b. in Baltimore, Md., Nov. 12, 1854, d. Feb. 24, 1865.

512. ii. Mary Bella Van Emburgh, b. in Utica, Feb. 9, 1856, d. Sept. 23, 1856.

[Seventh Generation.]

492. ii. Timothy Centre Dwight (son of Henry Edwin Dwight and Electra Centre), b. Aug. 23, 1806, m. Sept. 3, 1832, Catharine Edmondston, b. Oct. 12, 1809 (dau. of John Edmondston, Esq., b. in Edinburgh, Scotland, grad. at Trinity Coll., Dublin, and Catharine McDonald, also b. in Edinburgh. He came with Emmett and others as an Irish refugee to this country in the Irish rebellion of 1798. He was a lawyer, and afterwards a merchant, at Troy, N. Y., and was a merchant afterwards at Watertown, N. Y. He d. at Kingston, Canada. A sister of Mrs. Catharine Edmondston was the wife of Judge Joshua Forman of Onondaga Co., N. Y., who was the father of the Safety Fund Act for banking in this State).

He was a clerk for several years in early life at Utica and Oswego, and afterwards for 20 years resided at Black Rock, N. Y. (1834-54), where he was most of the time Deputy Collector of Customs under George W. Clinton. For many years past he has been engaged in business of various kinds at New York, as in forwarding goods westward, erecting gas-works, dealing in coal, acting as special agent of the U. S. Treasury, and is now (1873) engaged in the collection of claims against the United States. His family resides at Harlem. He spends his winters always in Washington, D. C.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

513. i. Josephine Bonaparte Dwight, b. in Ransomville, Niagara Co., N. Y., July 19, 1833, resides unmarried at Harlem.

514. ii. George Payson Barker Dwight, b. at Black Rock, N. Y., Nov. 17, 1835, and d. there May 3, 1837.

515. iii. George Payson Barker Dwight, 2d, b. at same place Feb. 16, 1838, d. Aug. 3, 1838.

516. iv. Agnes Abby Dwight, b. there Jan. 10, 1840, d. Feb. 5, 1841.

*Col. Timothy Dwight,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 271*

517. v. Albert Sutherland Dwight, b. Nov. 10, 1841, at Black Rock, entered in the late war the U. S. A. of Vols. and was 3d Lieut. in the 155th Regt. of N. Y. Vols., 2d Corps (Hancock's). He was killed at Petersburg, Va., June 22, 1864, aet. 22.

518. vi. George Payson Barker Dwight, 3d, b. Feb. 28, 1843, at Black Rock. He has been a clerk in the N. Y. Custom House, in "The Debenture Department" (1865-8), in the N. Y. Post Office (1868-9), and since 1869 in "The Inspectors' Department" of the Custom House.

[Seventh Generation.]

497. vii. Mary Edwards Dwight (dau. of Henry Edwin Dwight and Electa Centre), b. April 1, 1818, m. March 1, 1840, Joseph Warren Lyman, M.D., b. in Hopkinton, N. H., April 12, 1808 (son of Henry Lyman, of Concord, N. H., b. in 1775, and d. in 1829, and Sarah Long, b. in Hopkinton, N. H., in 1789, and d. in Lawrence, Mass., in 1859, dau. of Dr. Moses Long and Lucy Harriman), grad. at the Medical Department of Dartmouth College in 1829: a physician at Franklin, La.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

519. i. Henry Dwight Lyman, b. Dec. 26, 1840, d. Dec. 13, 1853.  
520. ii. Theodore Dwight Lyman, b. April 11, 1842, d. July 7, 1843.  
521. iii. Sarah Lyman, b. Aug. 8, 1844, m. Aug. 14, 1861, Simeon B. Smith. He d. in 1867.  
522. iv. Joseph Warren Lyman, b. March 2, 1846.  
523. v. Theodore Lyman, } d. April 4, 1852.  
                                  } twins, b. Oct. 26, 1847.  
524. vi. Dwight Lyman, } d. Dec. 2, 1847.  
525. vii. Agnes Lyman, b. Aug. 11, 1849.  
526. viii. James Porter Lyman, b. Dec. 13, 1850, d. Oct., 1854.

[Fourth Generation.] See page 110.

51. ii. Capt. Samuel Dwight (son of Justice Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton and Mehitable Partridge), b. June 28, 1696, lived first at Suffield, Ct., where his name appears on the records as Samuel Dwight, gentleman. He removed ere long to Middletown, Ct., and resided there between 1731 and 1738, and perhaps longer. He afterwards removed to Somers, Ct., and Enfield, Ct., where he d. Oct. 3, 1763, aet. 67. He was in his earlier years an ensign, and appears by this name in some family records, but is commonly designated as captain.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

272     *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton,*

He m. June 18, 1719, Mary Lyman, b. in 1696 (dau. of Lieut. John Lyman, Jr., of Northampton, and Mindwell Sheldon, b. in 1666, dau. of Isaac Sheldon, Jr., of Northampton, and Sarah Warner, of Hatfield, Mass. By a previous marriage to John Pomeroy of Northampton, she had a dau. Experience who m. Ebenezer Lyman of Northampton, and afterwards of Durham, Ct.). She d. Jan. 1776, aet. 80, at Enfield, Ct.

[Fifth Generation.] Children :

527. i. Mary Dwight, b. March 2, 1721, m. Daniel Hall, Jr., of Middletown, Ct., where she d. Jan. 21, 1809.

528. ii. Seth Dwight, b. May 24, 1723, d. Nov. 7, 1777, at Somers, Ct., aet. 54.

529. iii. Sibyl Dwight, b. Oct. 8, 1725, d. March 19, 1784. She m. Col. Simeon Dwight of Warren, Mass.

530. iv. Elizabeth Dwight, b. May 12, 1728, m. Moses Chapin of Somers, Ct., d. Oct. 11, 1807, aet. 79.

531. v. Elihu Dwight of Longmeadow, Mass., b. March 22, 1730, d. Dec. 19, 1810, aet. 79.

532. vi. Abiah Dwight, b. at Middletown, Ct., April 29, 1732, m. Col. Nathaniel Terry of Enfield, Ct., d. June 14, 1816, aet. 84.

533. vii. Daniel Dwight, b. March 20, 1733-4, d. April 27, 1734.

534. viii. Daniel Dwight, M.D., b. at Middletown, Ct., March 22, 1734-5, d. in 1760, aet. 25, at Ticonderoga.

535. ix. Esther Dwight, b. Nov. 8, 1737, at Middletown, believed to have died early.

527. i. Mary Dwight, b. March 2, 1721, m. March 1738, Daniel Hall, Jr., of Middletown, Ct., b. Dec. 17, 1714 (son of Daniel Hall of Middletown and Phebe Ward, dau. of Thomas Ward of Middletown and Hannah Tappan). He d. at Enfield, Ct., aet. 80: she d. Jan. 21, 1809, at Middletown, aet. 88. His children were all b. at Middletown. [Daniel Hall, Sr., b. Jan. 12, 1688-9, was son of John Hall, Jr.]

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

536. i. Esther Hall, b. Jan 12, 1738-9, m. Stephen Hall. Nothing further is known to the writer concerning these parties.

537. ii. Abiah Hall, b. Dec. 2, 1740, m. Benjamin Clark of Westfield, Ct., d. March 18, 1826, aet. 85.

538. iii. A son, unnamed, b. June 30, 1742, d. next day.

539. iv. Jonathan Hall, b. Nov. 28, 1743, d. unmarried in Charleston, S. C.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 273*

540. v. Mary Hall, b. Nov. 3, 1745, m. Hon. Eliphalet Terry of Enfield, Ct., d. Jan. 10, 1833, aet. 87.

541. vi. Daniel Hall, b. Aug. 16, 1747, d. Oct. 13, 1755.

542. vii. Elihu Hall, b. March 23, 1749-50.

543. viii. Oliver Hall, b. Aug. 30, 1752, d. at Charlestown, N. H., Jan. 1, 1822.

544. ix. Phebe Hall, b. June 23, 1754, d. Nov. 2, 1759.

545. x. Seth Hall, b. May 2, 1756, lived at Keene, N. H., and d. unmarried in his early manhood.

537. ii. Abiah Hall, b. Dec. 2, 1740, m. about 1763, Benjamin Clark of Westfield Parish (Middletown, Ct.), b. May 26, 1736 (son of Joseph Clark of Westfield and Miriam Cornwall). He was a man of large frame, and strong, and was made a cripple in later life by the fall of a tree upon his back. His occupation was the then almost universal one of farming. He was a man of great decision of character. She was small, of a light complexion and blue eyes, and of a lively temperament. Their 6 sons were all like their father in form and size, but one, Oliver, who resembled his mother in his physique. He d. Dec. 29, 1806, aet. 70. She d. March 18, 1826.

[Joseph Clark of Middletown, the father of Benjamin, d. June 8, 1765: Miriam, his wife, d. May 27, 1772. They had beside Benjamin, their son, Joseph Clark, Jr., b. Feb. 26, 1733-4, and Timothy Clark, b. May 2, 1742.]

Benjamin Clark and wife were Episcopalians. The Dwight family generally in all its branches has been more inclined towards Congregationalism and Presbyterianism than any other form of denominational effort.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

546. i. Daniel Clark, b. June 24, 1764, lived in Bronson, Ohio, d. Feb. 14, 1829.

547. ii. Benjamin Clark, b. about 1766, m. Margaret Graves. He was a merchant in Craftesbury, Vt., where he d. in 1838, aet. about 70. His son Benj. Clark, 3d, b. in Charlestown, N. H., July 16, 1805, grad. at Dartmouth in 1834, was for several years a teacher in Urbana, O. Since 1858 he has resided at Bloomfield, Edgar Co., Ill.

He had also a dau., Clarissa, who m. a Mr. Whitney of Craftesbury, Vt.

548. iii. Oliver Clark, b. July 16, 1768.

549. iv. Jabez Clark, b. about 1770, d. in early life, unmarried, on, Cat Island, one of the Bahamas.

550. v. Phebe Clark, b. July 4, 1773, m. Nathaniel Bowers of Middletown, Ct., d. Oct. 1, 1846.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

274 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton,*

551. vi. John Clark, b. Jan. 31, 1776.

552. vii. Lucy Clark, b. Dec. 31, 1778, m. **Giles Wilcox** of Westfield, Ct., d. April 12, 1834.

553. viii. Luther Clark, b. Nov. 23, 1780, d. June 8, 1871, aet. 90.

---

546. i. Daniel Clark, b. June 24, 1764, m. about 1785, Olive Dowd, b. Jan. 12, 1767. He was a farmer in Westfield, Ct., and afterwards at Sherburne, N. Y., and Bronson, O. He d. Feb. 14, 1829: she d. Jan. 27, 1838.

[Eighth generation.] Children:

554. i. Abiah Clark, b. Feb. 13, 1787, m. **Hezekiah Warner Wilcox** of Winfield, N. Y., where she d. Aug. 31, 1831.

555. ii. Halsey Clark, b. May 12, 1789, d. Feb. 1832.

556. iii. Jabez Clark, b. Oct. 28, 1794.

557. iv. Lester Clark, b. Feb. 18, 1797.

558. v. Daniel L. Clark, b. Aug. 25, 1799.

559. vi. Olive Clark, b. Oct. 18, 1802.

560. vii. Alden Clark, b. June 5, 1806, d. Feb. 1832.

561. viii. Eric Clark, b. Nov. 14, 1809.

554. i. Abiah Clark, b. Feb. 13, 1787, m. Nov. 27, 1806, **Hezekiah Warner Wilcox** of Westfield, Ct., b. Jan. 8, 1785, who removed at once after his marriage to Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., where he was a tanner. She d. Aug. 31, 1831. He was alive and well in 1869 when last heard from, and then 84.

[Ninth generation.] Children:

562. i. Hosea G. Wilcox, b. July 6, 1810, unmarried.


563. ii. Hepzibah G. Wilcox, b. Jan. 25, 1814, m. Sept. 11, 1850, Daniel D. Golden of Sardinia, N. Y.

564. iii. Olive Wilcox, b. Oct. 31, 1816, m. Isaac Bucklin, a druggist in Elkhart, Indiana. They have two children, Herbert and Mary.

565. iv. Elijah W. Wilcox, b. July 1, 1824, a merchant in Cedarville, Herkimer Co., N. Y. He m. March 10, 1850, Lydia M. Strait b. March 13, 1825. She d. June 2, 1857, leaving two children, Herbert H. and Frank C. Wilcox. He m. for a 2d wife, Feb. 28, 1858, Theresa P. Winchester, b. Jan. 5, 1836. They have one child, Nelly L. Wilcox.

[Eighth Generation.]

557. iv. Lester Clark, b. Feb. 18, 1797, m. Sept. 8, 1816, Esther Pover, b. in Sherburne, N. Y., Aug. 8, 1799: a farmer in Bronson, O.,





*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 275*

for several years, but for 30 years past or more a resident of Norwalk, Ohio.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 566. i. Eliza Clark, b. Aug. 22, and d. Aug. 26, 1818.
- 567. ii. Erie Clark, b. Aug. 25, 1819, d. March 12, 1820.
- 568. iii. Charles Clark, b. June 10, 1821, d. July 23, 1823.
- 569. iv. Clarinda Clark, b. July 8, 1823, m. May, 12, 1840, H. B. Tucker.
- 570. v. Cynthia Ann Clark, b. March 19, 1826, m. June 17, 1849, Peter Boughton Hoyt of Norwalk, O., b. Dec. 12, 1824.
- 571. vi. Philo Clark, b. Aug. 29, 1828, d. Feb. 28, 1832.
- 572. vii. Emily Clark, b. July 29, 1830, d. Oct. 16, 1831.
- 573. viii. Fanny Anginette Clark, b. Nov. 15, 1832, m. Nov. 17, 1850, H. J. Sutton.
- 574. ix. Louisa Ellen Clark, b. Aug. 10, 1837, m. March 25, 1864, F. Redfield.
- 575. x. Mary Poyer Clark, b. Jan. 22, 1840, m. C. W. Flinn, Sept. 8, 1862.
- 576. xi. Amelia Jane Clark, b. Nov. 28, 1841, d. Oct. 27, 1842.

The last three were born at Norwalk, O., and all the preceding children at Bronson, O.

[Seventh Generation.]

548. iii. Oliver Clark, b. July 16, 1768, m. Jan. 24, 1791, Martha Strong, b. Dec. 30, 1771, at Middle Haddam, Ct. (dau. of Josiah Strong and Mary Harris, dau. of Dea. Benjn. Harris of Middle Haddam and previously of Bridgewater, Mass.). He was a cloth-dresser at Middle Haddam and prosperous in his business, and in his later life a farmer.

He was of short stature, compact, tough and wiry, of a full chest, abounding in the spirit of work, and remarkable for his immense energy of will. His complexion was fair, and his eyes were of a light blue color and sparkling, in which respects as also in his temperament, he resembled his mother. He was lithe of limb in his old age, and could run, jump, climb a tree or mount a horse with the agility of a youth. In 1846, at the age of 78, he visited his son Wareham in Albia, Iowa, going westward from Chicago, 450 miles by stage, taking his son by surprise, encountering as so much sport the severe fatigues, as many younger than he would have deemed them, of such a long and hard journey.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 577. i. Russell Clark, b. Feb. 11, 1792, d. in Berlin, Ct., Jan. 14, 1855.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

276     *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

578. ii. Polly Clark, b. Dec. 28, 1793, d. Jan. 21, 1794.

579. iii. Mary Clark, 2d, b. Jan. 7, 1795, m. Michael Stewart of Middle Haddam.

580. iv. Rosella Clark, b. May 2, 1797, m. Alfred Bailey of Rock Hill, Ct.

581. v. Revilo Clark, b. June 27, 1799, d. April 12, 1862.

582. vi. Asaph Doane Clark, b. July 30, 1801, m. in 1822 Harrie Stewart, dau. of Michael Stewart of Portland, Ct., a cloth-dresser in Willoughby, O., where he d. Sept. 9, 1832, aet. 31: had 3 daughters.

583. vii. Benjamin Harris Clark, b. June 13, 1803.

584. viii. John Strong Clark, b. Oct. 28, 1805, d. Nov. 14, 1832, a New York while there on business.

585. ix. Martha Clark, b. Nov. 17, 1807, m. Genl. James N. Palmer of New Haven, Ct.

586. x. Luther Clark, b. March 7, 1811, d. Aug. 9, 1813.

587. xi. Hon. Wareham Grant Clark, b. Jan. 16, 1813.

588. xii. Sally Maria Clark, b. April 23, 1815, m. Edwin Hurlbut

589. xiii. Susan Ann Clark, b. May 17, 1817, m. as his 2d wif Genl. James N. Palmer of New Haven.

577. i. Russell Clark, b. Feb. 11, 1792, m. May 30, 1813, Saral Childs of Middle Haddam, b. June 2, 1794 (dau. of Sylvester Child and Mary Cone): a farmer at Berlin, Ct.: a man of strong mind and of thorough uprightness. He d. Jan. 14, 1855, aet. 63: she d. Aug. 22, 1866, aet. 72.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

590. i. Luther Russell Clark, b. in Dudley, Mass., May 23, 1814, m. July 25, 1855, Julia Carroway. He d. Aug. 16, 1861, at Beaufort, N. C.

591. ii. Rosella Clark, b. in Oxford, Mass., April 16, 1816, m. Aug. 22, 1832, Elbert Joseph Clark, b. Jan. 29, 1810 (son of Joseph Clark and Sarah Bacon), a farmer at Berlin, Ct.

592. iii. John Clark, b. in Oxford, Mass., Dec. 9, 1817, m. in 1850, Sarah Bishop: a farmer in Albia, Iowa.

593. iv. Hope Strong Clark, b. in Middle Haddam, Ct., Feb. 17, 1820, m. June 5, 1838, Nicholas Berry of Camden, Me., a sailmaker: 9 children. He d. March 15, 1862.

594. v. Sarah Childs Clark, b. in Seymour, Ct., June 8, 1822, d. Dec. 7, 1824.

595. vi. Sarah Childs Clark, b. in Seymour, Nov. 16, 1825, m. Nov. 24, 1859, Rev. Nathan Coleman, b. Aug. 13, 1825, in Cheshire, Mass. (son of Rufus Coleman and Wealthy Russell), a teacher in Albia, Iowa. No issue.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 277*

[Eighth Generation.]

581. v. Revilo Clark, b. June 27, 1799, m. Jan. 1818 Rebecca Bush of Portland, Ct. : a merchant at Washington, N. J. He d. April 12, 1862. He had 5 children.

1. Joseph, an engineer on a steamship, who d. at sea. 2. Emily, who m. Nathaniel Sawyer of New York. 3. James. 4. Henry. 5. Fanny.

583. vii. Benjamin Harris Clark, b. June 13, 1803, m. in 1824 Hannah Johnson Lucas of Middle Haddam, b. Nov. 24, 1803 (dau. of John Lucas and Hannah Johnson). He d. Oct. 10, 1833, at Wiloughby, O.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

596. i. John Harris Clark, b. Oct. 9, 1825, m. Dec. 24, 1853, Sarah Jane Penfield, b. Jan. 9, 1832 (dau. of Hiram Augustus Penfield of Portland, Ct., and Sarah P. McNary), a farmer at Portland, Ct. : has 2 children.

597. ii. Emily Starr Clark, b. Nov. 17, 1827, m. Oct. 17, 1848, Joseph Elijah Hull of Meriden, Ct., b. June 22, 1824 (son of Elijah G. Hull and Mary Lewis), a manufacturer of tinnern's tools at Hamilton, O. : 5 children.

598. iii. Harriet Langdon Clark, b. Sept. 4, 1830, m. April 7, 1859, Henry De Wolfe, b. Oct. 13, 1829, at Rocky Hill, Ct., lives in Berlin, Ct. : 2 children.

[Eighth Generation.]

585. ix. Martha Clark, b. Nov. 17, 1807, m. Aug. 24, 1824, Gen. James N. Palmer of New Haven, Ct., a civil engineer, and Surveyor General of Connecticut, a man of large brain and full of work. She d. Sept. 20, 1833, aet. 25. He m. for 2d wife her sister, Susan Maria Clark, April 19, 1835. He d. Sept. 1866, in the lunatic asylum. She resides in New Haven. He had 5 children, all but one, by his 2d marriage.

587. xi. Hon. Wareham Grant Clark, b. Jan. 16, 1813, m. Aug. 24, 1843, Jane Love Rankin. He is a farmer at Albia, Iowa. He went thither in 1840, and "took things in the rough: made his own farm, dug his own well, erected his own buildings, planted his own orchard, and now, in happy independence of want, enjoys the fruit of his past labors." He was a member of the convention that formed the first Constitution of the State of Iowa.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

599. i. Oliver Strong Clark, b. Jan. 12, 1845.

600. ii. Wm. Preissnitz Clark, b. Aug. 9, 1846.

601. iii. Wareham Grant Clark, b. Aug. 8, 1848.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

278     *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

- 602. iv. Alfred Rankin Clark, b. May 8, 1850.
- 603. v. Emily Rosella Clark, b. Feb. 10, 1852.
- 604. vi. John Russell Clark, b. Jan. 3, 1855.
- 605. vii. James Francis Clark, b. Dec. 18, 1856.
- 606. viii. Asaph Doane Clark, b. Oct. 29, 1858.
- 607. ix. Charles Henry Clark, b. Nov. 8, 1860.
- 608. x. Homer Ives Clark, b. Dec. 23, 1862.
- 609. xi. Benjn. Franklin Clark, b. Feb. 18, 1865.
- 610. xii. Edwin Luther Clark, b. Feb. 21, 1867.

[Eighth Generation.]

588. xii. Sally Maria Clark, b. April 23, 1815, m. Aug. 26, 1832, Edwin Hurlbut of Middle Haddam, and March 16, 1841, for a 2d husband Daniel Tibbals of same place. She had by her first marriage a son, Edwin Hurlbut, who is a manufacturer of oakum in Bath, Me.

[Seventh Generation.]

550. v. Phebe Clark (dau. of Benjn. Clark of Westfield, Ct. and Abiah Hall), b. July 4, 1773, m. Dec. 26, 1792, Nathaniel Bowers of Middletown, Ct., b. Feb. 13, 1771 (son of Benjn. Bowers of Blandford, Mass., and Hepzibah Savage; who was grandson of Rev. Benjamin Bowers of Middle Haddam), a farmer at Westfield, Ct., and "a man of honorable life." He d. May 23, 1832; she d. Oct. 1, 1846, aet. 73. [Rev. Benjamin Bowers, b. at Billerica, Mass., in 1715, grad. at Harvard in 1733, was pastor of the church at Middle Haddam, Ct., formed Sept. 24, 1740, on which day he was ordained pastor. He d. May 16, 1761, "a devoted minister of the gospel."]

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 611. i. Harley Bowers, b. Oct. 14, 1793, d. Oct. 20, 1868.
- 612. ii. William Bowers, b. Oct. 19, 1794.
- 613. iii. Luther Bowers, b. Jan. 26, 1797.
- 614. iv. Aurelia Bowers, b. March 20, 1799, m. William Plumb.
- 611. i. Harley Bowers, b. Oct. 14, 1793, at Chatham, Ct., m. Dec. 7, 1815, Beulah Roberts (dau. of Ebenezer and Irene Roberts of Westfield, Ct.), a man of large landed property in Westfield, Ct. She d. Nov. 8, 1864; he d. Oct. 20, 1868.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 615. i. Phebe Bowers, b. Nov. 21, 1816, d. unmarried, March 10, 1830.
- 616. ii. Luther Bowers, b. April 2, 1819.
- 617. iii. Harley Newell Bowers, b. June 9, 1823, d. July 25, 1858.
- 618. iv. Stephen Hays Bowers, b. May 26, 1825.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 279*

619. v. Henry Jalon Bowers, b. Aug. 26, 1828, m. May 25, 1853, Julia Elizabeth Clapp, b. April 22, 1826 (dau. of Edward Clapp of Northampton, Mass., and Hannah Wright), a farmer and mechanic at Westfield, Ct. No issue.

620. vi. Francis Bowers, b. Feb. 12, 1832, d. Oct. 14, 1834.

616. ii. Luther Bowers, 2d, b. April 2, 1819, m. Nov. 1, 1841, Emily Hannah Starr, b. April 22, 1823 (dau. of Samuel Starr of Middletown, Ct., and Martha Wright, of Northampton). She d. Feb. 20, 1849; and he m. for 2d wife Nov. 26, 1849, Mary Louise Stevens, who d. without issue Oct. 24, 1852. He m. for 3d wife, April 6, 1853, Hannah Wright Clapp, b. Nov. 15, 1831 (dau. of Edward Clapp of Northampton and Hannah Wright). A farmer and mechanic at Berlin, Ct.

[Tenth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

621. i. Charles Clapp Bowers, b. at Berlin, Aug. 7, 1842, a salesman at New Haven, Ct. He m. Oct. 1861, Maria Morris Cable, b. at E. Hartford, Ct., Aug. 2, 1843 (dau. of Thomas Cable and Martha Ann Nantz); a member of the 16th Conn. Regt., and wounded at the battle of Antietam, Md. Has had 3 children:

622. 1. Fredson Cable Bowers, b. March 21, 1863, at Berlin, d. July 20, 1869.

623. 2. Lillian Maria Bowers, b. July 9, 1865, at New Haven.

\*\*\* 3. Grace Bowers, b. Feb. 11, 1873.

624. ii. Eugene Starr Bowers, b. Jan. 31, 1844, m. Dec. 5, 1867, Anna May Gilbert, b. Feb. 17, 1849 (dau. of Thomas Smith of Birmingham, Ct., and Mary Ann Gilbert), was a machinist at New Haven, Ct., is now R. R. mail agent on the Naugatuck R. Road: was a musician in the late war in the Union army in the 14th Conn. Regt., Co. B. Two children.

\*\*\* 1. Louis Gilbert Bowers, b. May 4, 1868.

\*\*\* 2. Fredson Eugene Bowers, b. May 7, 1872.

*By third wife:*

625. iii. Edward Luther Bowers, b. May 4, 1855.

[Ninth Generation.]

617. iii. Harley Newell Bowers (son of Harley Bowers and Beulah Roberts), b. June 9, 1823, m. Sept. 2, 1846, Julia Ellen Wilcox, b. Jan. 7, 1826 (dau. of Elisha Bacon Wilcox and Hepzibah Cornwell), a merchant at Berlin, Ct., where he d. July 25, 1858. Children:

626. 1. George Newell Bowers, b. Nov. 23, 1849, a salesman at Berlin.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

280     *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

627. 2. Edson Wilcox Bowers, b. June 2, 1853.

628. 3. Clara Augusta Bowers, b. Aug. 19, 1855.

[Ninth Generation.]

618. iv. Stephen Hays Bowers, b. May 26, 1825, m. Nov. 15, 1860 Harriet Ellen Yale, b. Aug. 3, 1835 (dau. of Levi Yale of Meriden Ct., and Abigail Ellen Bacon): a farmer at Westfield. Children:

629. 1. Willie Stephen Bowers, b. Dec. 31, 1861, d. Jan. 5, 1866

630. 2. Hattie Ellen Bowers, b. Jan. 25, 1863, d. June 16, 1863.

631. 3. Ellen Beulah Bowers, b. Feb. 2, 1864.

632. 4. Levi Yale Bowers, b. July 19, 1866.

\*\*\* 5. Frank Stephen Bowers, b. Jan. 21, 1870.

[Eighth Generation.]

612. ii. William Bowers (son of Nathaniel Bowers and Phebe Clark), b. Oct. 19, 1794, m. April 29, 1816, Almira Bailey, b. March 20, 1797, dau. of Caleb Bailey of Cromwell, Ct., and Elizabeth Tuells, a merchant and farmer at Berlin, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

633. 1. Major William Nathaniel Bowers, b. Oct. 14, 1817, at Middletown, Ct., read law in early life. His life was one of remarkable business activity—at first for several New York houses, and also in literary and political ways. His military title he received from being on the Governor's staff. He was clerk for a time of the Connecticut House of Representatives, and afterwards private secretary to the Postmaster-General U. S. The 20 last years of his life he devoted to "the profession of underwriting" (1853-72) in the employment successively of "The Hartford Fire," "Albany City," "Liverpool and London" and "Globe" Companies. He was also Vice-Prest. of "The Putnam Fire Co." of Hartford, and became in 1865 general agent of "The National Fire Co. of Boston."

He was a man of superior mental endowments and great executive ability, genial and generous in his instincts, and very sagacious in measuring the characters and talents of others. Being thoroughly genuine, truthful and honest in the elements of his character and conduct, fond of his profession, and a man of large experience in it, he was one of the foremost leaders in his special calling in all the land.

He d. of apoplexy, suddenly, at Saratoga, June 26, 1872, in his bed at night, with no forewarning of the near approach of an event so sorrowful to his friends, and while in possession, apparently, of abounding vigor of body and mind. At what hour of the night, and with how much or how little consciousness of the event, he departed from this life, no one knows, as in the morning he was found dead within.



*J. H. [unclear]*







*John A. Romes*



*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 281*

He was unmarried, and his love for his early home remained tender and strong as in the days of his youth; and he was himself much beloved in return by those whom he so fondly cherished. He was an easy, earnest and eloquent platform-speaker, and was a man of strong religious convictions, reverent of the Sabbath and of the sanctuary.

634. ii. Caleb Bailey Bowers, b. April 21, 1820, at Westfield, Ct.

635. iii. Samuel Dwight Bowers, b. at Berlin, Aug. 19, 1825, m. Nov. 18, 1852, Martha Wheaton Dowd, b. at Saybrook, Ct., May, 11, 1834 (dau. of Benjamin Dowd and Anna Wheaton), a merchant in New York, residing at Elizabeth, N. J. Two children:

636. 1. Lloyd Wheaton Bowers, b. at Springfield, Mass., March 9, 1859.

\*\*\* 2. Martha Dwight Bowers, b. at Elizabeth N. J., Aug. 28, 1869, d. June 15, 1870.

637. iv. Alfred Lloyd Bowers, b. Nov. 7, 1828, a merchant at East Berlin, Ct., m. June 17, 1872, Sarah Burdett Cutler, b. at Springfield, Mass., June 26, 1838 (dau. of David Marble Cutler, b. at Ward, Mass., Oct. 16, 1811, and Maria Burdett, b. at Lancaster, Mass., Sept. 12, 1805, who were m. Oct. 23, 1832). One child:

\*\*\* 1. Marian Elizabeth Bowers, b. Dec. 8, 1873.

634. ii. Caleb Bailey Bowers, b. April 21, 1820, m. Nov. 8, 1849, Fanny Maria Cutler, b. Sept. 26, 1827 (dau. of Luther Cutler of Springfield, Mass., and Nancy Baldwin), a Fire Ins. Agent at New Haven, Ct. (London Assurance Co.).

[Tenth Generation.] Children:

638. i. William Cutler Bowers, b. at Springfield, March 17, 1851, now in Yale College, class of 1874.

639. ii. Edward Augustus Bowers, b. at Hartford, Ct., Aug. 2, 1857.

640. iii. Fanny Almira Bowers, b. at Hartford, Oct. 31, 1859.

641. iv. Dwight Eliot Bowers, b. at Claremont, N. H., March, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

613. iii. Hon. Luther Bowers, b. at Middletown, Ct., Jan. 26, 1797, m. Sept. 17, 1817, Wealthy Goodrich, b. May 22, 1796, (dau. of Ansel Goodrich and Bathsheba Root), a mechanic and landholder in Westfield, Ct., and a State Senator and an useful public man. He d. April 7, 1859: she d. Oct. 2, 1867.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

642. i. Lois Goodrich Bowers, b. May 26, 1818, m. Sept. 11, 1851, Elisha Hollister, b. March 22, 1817, at Glastenbury, Ct. (son of Thomas and Sypha Hollister). He d. Jan. 14, 1863. Children:

643. 1. James Goodrich Hollister, b. July 11, 1852.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

282     *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton*

644. 2. Luther Bowers Hollister, b. May 10, 1859.

645. ii. Sarah Lloyd Bowers, b. Sept. 23, 1821, m. Nov. 16, 1840, Morris Bailey, M.D., of Titusville, Pa. (son of Col. Richard Bailey and ——— Higby). She d. at Springfield, Mass., Jan. 14, 1856. Children:

646. 1. Emma Lloyd Bailey, b. June 22, 1842.

647. 2. Howard Bailey, b. March 9, 1846, a R. R. clerk.

[Seventh Generation.]

614. iv. Aurelia Bowers (dau. of Nathaniel Bowers and Phebe Clark), b. March 20, 1799, m. April 1816, William Plumb, b. Dec. 27, 1794 (son of James Plumb and Anna Griswold), a farmer in Westfield, Ct. He d. Nov. 18, 1859; she d. March 19, 1871.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

648. i. Jane Plumb, b. Feb. 28, 1817, m. William W. Bacon of New York.

649. ii. Louisa Plumb, b. Aug. 12, 1818, m. Enoch C. Hall of Onarga, Ill.

650. iii. Aurelia Bowers Plumb, b. Jan. 5, 1821, m. Henry Elton Robinson of Durham, Ct., Sept. 6, 1841. He was b. Aug. 19, 1819, and son of Richard Robinson and ——— Parmelee). He d. Dec. 5, 1850.

She m. for 2d husband, Jan. 10, 1861, Dr. Stephen Grosvenor Hubbard, b. Oct. 16, 1816, Prof. of Obstetrics in Yale College. No issue by this last marriage. By the first marriage she had one child.

651. 1. Henry Melville Robinson, b. Aug. 24, 1845, a clerk in New York.

652. 4. Helen Murr Plumb, b. March 27, 1824, m. as his 2d wife, Feb. 16, 1854, Capt. John Barry, b. March 10, 1809, formerly a sea-captain, but for several years past a resident of Middletown, Ct. Their children are:

653. 1. Louis Frye Barry, b. Sept. 25, 1858.

654. 2. Samuel Plumb Barry, b. Jan. 6, 1861.

655. v. William Wallace Plumb, b. Aug. 18, 1825.

656. vi. Caroline Augusta Plumb, b. July 9, 1831, d. Dec. 20, 1847.

657. vii. Josephine Marion Plumb, b. April 12, 1836, d. July 18, 1849.

648. i. Jane Plumb, b. Feb. 28, 1817, m., Nov. 20, 1834, William Walter Bacon, b. May 3, 1814 (son of Nathaniel Bacon of Middle

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 283*

town, Ct., and Abigail Taylor), a merchant in New York (dealing in safes).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

658. i. William Plumb Bacon, b. at Middletown, Ct., April 17, 1837, m. Nov. 9, 1864, Emma Parsons Whittemore, b. Aug. 3, 1839 (dau. of Rev. Williams Howe Whittemore of Southbury, Ct., and Maria Clark of New York). He was grad. at Yale in 1858, and spent three years in Europe in travel and study. In 1861 he entered the U. S. A. of Vols. as adjutant in the 5th N. Y. Cavalry, and remained in the service for three years, being when he left, Lt. Col. of the same regiment. He resides in New York. One child :

659. 1. Mary Corinne Bacon, b. Oct. 1, 1865.

660. ii. Theodore Clifford Bacon, b. at Middletown, April, 3, 1842, was in Yale (1859-61), and left college to join the 1st Conn. Regt. as adjutant, April 19, 1861, on an enlistment for three months. On Sept. 4, 1861, he re-enlisted as regimental adjutant in the 5th N. Y. Cavalry Regt. On Sept. 16, 1862, he was appointed by President Lincoln, captain and asst. adj. general and assigned to the staff of Genl. John Beauford, chief of cavalry in the army of the Potomac, and after his death in Dec. 1863, to the staff of Major-Genl. Merritt of the First Cavalry Division of the Potomac, where he remained until leaving the army, Feb. 1864.

He m. March 21, 1865, Susan Breeze McGraw, b. Jan. 11, 1843 (dau. of Nicholas McGraw of Seneca Falls, N. Y., and Elizabeth Proal of N. Y.). He is engaged in banking in New York.

They have one child :

661. 1. Alexina Proal Bacon, b. Feb. 7, 1866.

662. iii. Wilbur Russell Bacon, b. March 25, 1844, at Middletown, grad. at Yale in 1865, and at Columbia Coll. Law School in 1867.

[Eighth Generation.]

649. ii. Louisa Plumb (dau. of William Plumb and Aurelia Bowers), b. Aug. 12, 1818, m. Oct. 24, 1839, Enoch Chauncey Hall, b. Sept. 19, 1815 (son of Jonathan Hall of Middletown and ——— Savage), a merchant in Onarga, Ill.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

663. i. Wallace Elton Hall, b. Sept. 7, 1842. He was paymaster's clerk in the Gulf Squadron of the U. S. Navy on board the Colorado. He d. Aug. 24, 1863.

664. ii. Edward Gordon Hall, b. June 11, 1844, a sergeant in an Ill. regt. He d. Feb. 13, 1863, of fever in camp, and was buried on the banks of the Mississippi, near Vicksburg.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

284     *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton,*

665. iii. Dwight Bowers Hall, b. Feb. 21, 1847.

666. iv. Robert Savage Hall, b. July 26, 1850. Being of full size and manly strength he succeeded in his efforts to enlist as a soldier in the late war, although but 14 years of age.

[Eighth Generation.]

655. v. William Wallace Plumb (son of William Plumb and Aurelia Bowers) b. Aug. 18, 1825, m. Oct. 5, 1854, Virginia Augusta Gale, b. Feb. 14, 1833 (dau. of Francis Gale of Meriden, Ct., and Mary Yale). He is a farmer in Meriden, Ct. He was a sergeant in the Second Conn. Regt. for three years and took part in many battles.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

667. i. Josephine Marion Plumb, b. July 25, 1855.

668. ii. Theodore Walter Plumb, b. Nov. 26, 1856.

669. iii. William Plumb, b. Aug. 12, 1861.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

551. vi. John Clark (son of Benjamin and Abiah Hall), b. at Westfield, Ct., Jan. 31, 1776, m. Aug. 18, 1784, Susan Ide, b. in Rehoboth, Mass., Aug. 18, 1784. She d. without issue in 1819, and he m. July 5, 1819, for 2d wife Lois Baldwin, b. in 1789. He was a merchant at St. Johnsbury, Vt., where he was killed by being thrown from his carriage,—a man of great benevolence and earnest piety.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

670. i. John Clark, d. an infant.

671. ii. Susan Ann Clark, b. May 12, 1823, m. Nov. 25, 1850, Dr. Fayette Jewett of Nashua, N. H., where she d. Aug. 4, 1852, leaving a dau., Carrie Jewett, who d. soon.

672. iii. John Clark, Jr., b. March 30, 1825, grad. at Vermont University in 1848, studied law and practised at St. Paul, Minn., where (having been robbed and murdered) he d. Dec. 29, 1853.

673. iv. Benjamin B. Clark, b. March 19, 1827, m. July 22, 1856, Elizabeth Underwood.

He resides at St. Johnsbury, Vt.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

674. i. Carrie Elizabeth Clark, b. April 11, 1857.

675. ii. Emily Lois Clark, b. Aug. 27, 1858.

676. iii. Susau Ellen Clark, b. July 24, 1860.

677. iv. Alice Clark, b. Sept. 12, 1863.

678. v. George B. Clark, b. Jan. 24, 1866.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 285*

[Seventh Generation.]

552. vii. Lucy Clark (dau. of Benjamin Clark of Westfield, Ct., and Abiah Hall), b. Dec. 31, 1778, m. Feb. 7, 1803, Giles Wilcox, b. Aug. 28, 1779 (son of Giles Wilcox of Westfield and Rachel Dowd), a farmer in Westfield, Ct. He d. Sept. 20, 1841: she d. April 12, 1834.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

679. i. Rachel Wilcox, b. April 14, 1804, m. Selden G. Ely.

680. ii. Susannah Clark Wilcox, b. March 9, 1806, m. William D. Starr.

681. iii. Lucy Ann Wilcox, b. May 12, 1814, m. William F. Boardman.

682. iv. Horace Hall Wilcox, b. May 17, 1827.

679. i. Rachel Wilcox, b. April 14, 1804, m. April 2, 1827, Seldon Gibson Ely, b. Aug. 1, 1801 (son of Selden Ely and Hepzibah Gibson), a farmer at Cromwell, Ct. All their children dead, and not a grandchild.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

683. i. Dwight Ely, b. Oct. 2, 1830, a teacher at Cromwell, d. Jan. 31, 1863, of consumption.

684. ii. Lucy Ely, b. Jan. 5, 1837, d. Feb. 7, 1837.

685. iii. Emma Elmira Ely, b. June 19, 1839, d. Feb. 13, 1840.

686. iv. Giles Wilcox, Ely, b. July 1, 1841, m. April 27, 1864, Charlotte Alice Barnard (dau. of Judah Harrison Barnard of Bloomfield, Ct., and Sarah Blakesley): a farmer at Cromwell. He d. March 1, 1865.

687. v. Gibson Ely, b. Oct. 22, 1843, d. Aug. 19, 1845.

[Eighth Generation.]

680. ii. Susannah Clark Wilcox, b. March 9, 1806, m. Jan. 12, 1842, William D. Starr b. Jan. 16, 1779 (son of Joseph Starr and Margaret Duncan), a printer at Middletown, Ct. He d. Oct. 26, 1855.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

688. i. Lucy Emma Starr b. Nov. 16, 1842, m. July 10, 1866. Edward Tracy Johnson, a sailor, resides now at Cromwell: has a son.

689. 1. Duncan Starr Johnson b. July 21, 1867.

690. ii. Duncan Starr, b. Aug. 18, 1848, a clerk in Hartford, Ct.: drowned July 11, 1867, in the Connecticut.

[Eighth Generation.]

681. iii. Lucy Ann Wilcox b. May 12, 1814, m. April, 1835, William Frederic Boardman, b. May 29, 1813 (son of Nathan Boardman

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 287*

Aug. 23, 1843, Rev. John Hopkins Worcester, D.D., of Burlington, Vt., b. May 28, 1812 (son of Rev. Leonard Worcester of Peacham, Vt., and Elizabeth Hopkins), grad. at Dartmouth in 1833, and tutor there (1835-6). He was settled over the 2d Cong. Church in St. Johnsbury, Vt. (1839-46), and over the first Ch. in Burlington, Vt. (1847-54), where he has had for several years a boarding-school for young ladies. He m. for a 4th wife, Oct. 28, 1851, Catharine Fleming. His first wife was Sarah T. Wheeler, dau. of William Wheeler of Peacham, Vt.; and his second wife Harriet E. Strong, dau. of Dea. Elnathan Strong of Hardwick, Vt., whom he m. Nov. 30, 1840. See Hist. of the Strong Family by the author. He had a son:

704. 1. John Hopkins Worcester, Jr., b. April 2, 1845, grad. at the University of Vt., in 1865.

Mrs. Martha P. Hopkins d. Aug. 23, 1848, and a son b. at same date was buried with her.

[Eighth generation.]

700. iii. Susan Clark, b. Jan. 28, 1814, m. April 21, 1835, Dr. Thomas Goodrich Lee, b. in 1808 (son of Judge Thomas Lee of New Britain, Ct.), Superintendent of the McLean Insane Hospital at Charlestown, Mass. He d. Oct. 29, 1836, and she m., Aug. 19, 1839, Rev. Joseph Steele Gallagher, b. Oct. 25, 1801 (son of Benjamin Gallagher of New York and Frances Coles). He was for 16 years (1820-36) a Lieut. in the U. S. A.: studied theology at Andover and Princeton, and settled as pastor of the 2d Presb. Ch. at Orange, N. J. (1837-50): in 1852 became General Secretary of the Union Theol. Sem., N. Y., and in 1863 was made also Treasurer and Director of the same. Residence, Bloomfield, N. J.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

705. i. Martha Codwise Gallagher, b. June 23, 1840.

706. ii. Luther Clark Gallagher, b. March 26, 1842, d. Oct. 29, 1872. aet. 30.

707. iii. Joseph Douglas Gallagher, b. June 28, 1854, in Bloomfield, N. J., is a clerk in Chicago (with Crane Brothers).

708. iv. Catharine Lee Gallagher, b. in Bloomfield, Aug. 14, 1855.

706. ii. Luther Clark Gallagher, b. March 26, 1842, m. April 4, 1863, Louise Van Solingen, b. Aug. 5, 1844 (dau. of Henry Van Solingen of New York and Siloam Hill of Alexandria, Va.). He was a bookkeeper in New York and lived in Bloomfield, N. J. She still resides there. He d. Oct. 29, 1872, aet. 30. He had 4 children:



*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

288 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

- \*\*\* 1. Harry Van Solingen Gallagher, b. Dec. 26, 1863, d. Aug 11, 1865.
- \*\*\* 2. Florence Louise Gallagher, b. Oct. 13, 1865.
- \*\*\* 3. Mabel Van Solingen Gallagher, b. March 9, 1869.
- \*\*\* 4. Clark Gallagher, b. June 16, 1873.

[Eighth Generation.]

702. v. Catharine Buell Clark, b. Aug. 29, 1817, m. May 4, 1841, Hon. Isaac Fletcher Redfield, LL.D., b. April 10, 1804 (son of Dr. Peleg Redfield of Wethersfield, Vt., and Hannah Parker), grad. at Dartmouth in 1825, one of the judges for 25 years (1835-60) of the Supreme Court of Vermont, and for the last 8 years of the time its Chief Justice. He has resided in Montpelier, Vt., and Windsor, Vt., and latterly in Boston, Mass. He was one of the recent Commissioners to adjust U. S. claims against Great Britain. He was Prof. at Dartmouth (1857-61) of Medical Jurisprudence. He published a work on Railway Law.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 709. i. Peleg Redfield, b. Sept. 15, 1843, d. Aug. 16, 1844.
- 710. ii. Thomas Lee Redfield, b. and d. Sept. 3, 1844.
- 711. iii. Mary Smith Redfield, b. Aug. 9, 1846, d. Sept. 2, 1862.
- 712. iv. Anna Pamela Redfield, b. Sept. 14, 1847.
- 713. v. Luther Clark Redfield, by. Dec. 25, 1850.
- 714. vi. Susan Martha Redfield, b. March 1, 1853, d. Sept. 27, 1853.
- 715. vii. Fletcher Dutton Redfield, b. Oct. 1, 1854, d. Sept. 26, 1855.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 273.

540. v. Mary Hall, b. Nov. 3, 1745, m. Dec. 3, 1765, Judge Eliphalet Terry of Enfield, Ct., b. Dec. 1742 (son of Ephraim Terry and Ann Collins), a lawyer at Enfield. He was appointed Justice of the Quorum in 1778, and chosen for 33 years successively representative to the State Assembly (1779-1812), to the time of his death. In 1788 he was elected Town Clerk: in 1797, Judge of Probate; and in 1798, Judge of the County Court—which various offices he held afterwards so long as he lived. He was also a deacon in the First Cong. Ch.

He was a man of fine features and of a commanding and at the same time attractive presence. He d. suddenly Nov. 2, 1812, aet. 70. He was brother to Col. Nathaniel Terry, who m. Abiah Dwight, for the history of whom and their descendants see subsequent pages.

Mrs. Mary (Hall) Terry was a woman of much personal beauty, at-

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 289*

tractive in her manners and full of positive womanly graces and virtues and distinguished for her mingled energy and prudence. She d. at Hartford, Ct., Jan. 10, 1833, aet. 87, for 21 years a widow.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

716. i. Esther Terry, b. Jan. 5, 1767, m. William Kibbe of Canandaigua, N. Y., d. March 7, 1850.

717. ii. Simeon Terry, b. Oct. 17, 1768, d. Sept. 19, 1791.

718. iii. Mary Terry, b. Nov. 27, 1770, d. unmarried Dec. 26, 1854.

719. iv. Mabel Terry, b. Feb. 19, 1773, m. William Barton of Hartford, Ct., and afterwards Rev. Dr. Evan Johns of Canandaigua, N. Y., d. March 1, 1858, aet. 85.

720. v. Eliphalet Terry, b. Dec. 25, 1776, d. July 8, 1849, aet. 72, at Hartford, Ct.

721. vi. Lucy Terry, b. March 1779, d. unmarried Sept. 4, 1797.

722. vii. Judge Seth Terry, b. Jan. 12, 1781, d. Nov. 18, 1865.

723. viii. Abigail Terry, b. Jan. 17, 1783, d. Oct. 5, 1862.

724. ix. Roderick Terry, b. March 2, 1788, d. Feb. 9, 1849.

716. i. Esther Terry, b. Jan. 5, 1767, m. June 17, 1792, William Kibbe, b. March 4, 1767 (son of Isaac Kibbe of Enfield, Ct., and Margaret Ferry), a lawyer and afterwards a merchant living at Canandaigua, N. Y. He d. Aug. 4, 1841: she d. March 7, 1850.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

725. i. Persis Kibbe, b. at Enfield, March 25, 1793, lived unmarried in Canandaigua.

726. ii. Simeon Terry Kibbe, Esq., b. Aug. 3, 1794, d. Jan. 20, 1825, at Canandaigua.

727. iii. Mary Kibbe, b. Aug. 7, 1798, m. Orson Benjamin, Esq.

728. iv. Esther Kibbe, b. Sept. 21, 1796, lived unmarried at Canandaigua.

729. v. Emily Kibbe, b. Sept. 7, 1800, d. unmarried in 1824.

730. vi. Caroline Kibbe, b. Aug. 6, 1803, d. April 24, 1806.

726. ii. Simeon Terry Kibbe, b. Aug. 3, 1794, m. July 26, 1819, his cousin Lucy Terry Barton, b. Oct. 18, 1797 (dau. of Gen. William Barton of Providence, R. I., and Mabel Terry), grad. at Yale in 1815, a lawyer in Canandaigua. He d. Jan. 20, 1825.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

731. i. William Barton Kibbe, b. April 16, 1820, m. Sep. 29, 1855, Jane Elizabeth McKnight, b. Oct. 28, 1834 (dau. of John and Sarah [Abbe] McKnight of Ellington, Ct.) One child:

732. 1. Josephine Barton Kibbe, b. Sept. 10, 1856.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

290 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

733. ii. Edward Norton Kibbe, b. Nov. 19, 1822, d. June 19, 1882  
[Mrs. Simeon T. Kibbe, m. Oct. 31, 1826, Judge Moses Chapin  
Rochester, N. Y. He d. Oct. 18, 1865. His widow still resides  
Rochester. ]

[Eighth Generation.]

727. iii. Mary Kibbe, b. Aug. 7, 1798, m. Sept. 8, 1817, Ors  
Benjamin, Esq., b. at South Egremont, Mass.: a lawyer at Can-  
daigua and Surrogate (for three terms of office) of Ontario (C  
N. Y. He d. Sept. 29, 1861, a man of integrity, promptitude  
honor in his profession.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

734. i. William Kibbe Benjamin, b. June 18, 1818, m. Nov. 18  
Frances Bellows, lives in San Francisco, and has children, Fran-  
Maria and Orson Clarke.

735. ii. Julia Mary Benjamin, b. Feb. 7, 1820, m. in 1845 He  
Van Bergen, resides in New York. Children: Emma Louisa, who  
in 1866 George H. Newell; Henry, Charles Miles and Edmund Bur-

736. iii. Caroline Adelaide Benjamin, b. Jan. 5, 1822, m. Nov. 18  
Rev. William Hall of Westfield, N. Y. Children: George Ben-  
jamin, Mary Kibbe, Adelaide, William and Julia.

737. iv. Ella Camelia Benjamin, b. Oct. 17, 1823, m. Nov. 18  
Thaddeus S. Scoville of Williamsport, Pa. Children: Julia E  
who m. in 1865 W. W. Lance; Harriet Deane, Anna Flora and W-  
ter.

738. v. Harriet Angelica Benjamin, b. Oct. 2, 1826, m. Sept. 18  
James F. Dean of Williamsport, Pa. Children: Edmund August  
Mary Cornelia, Jenny Benjamin, William Field, Clara, Jamie.

739. vi. Edmund Burke Benjamin, b. July 16, 1828, m. in 18  
Sarah Mitchell: resides in New York. Children: Marcus, Ma-  
Frank, Edmund, Irving.

740. vii. Orson Augustus Benjamin, b. Nov. 12, 1830, d. Dec.  
1862. He m. Feb., 1857, Abiah Hartwell. Children: Frede-  
and John.

741. viii. Emily Imogene Benjamin, b. April 5, 1833, d. in 1835

742. ix. Eliza Hamilton Benjamin, b. May 15, 1835, resides  
married at Canandaigua.

743. x. Louisa Maria Susannah Benjamin, b. Sept. 3, 1840, resi-  
unmarried at Canandaigua.

[Seventh Generation.]

719. iv. Mabel Terry (dau. of Judge Eliphalet Terry and M

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 291

Hall), b. Feb. 19, 1773, m. June 15, 1797, William Barton, b. at Enfield, Ct., Dec. 18, 1771, a merchant at Hartford, Ct., and Providence, R. I. He d. Jan. 16, 1818, aet. 46. She m. after 22 years of widowhood in 1840, Rev. Dr. Evan Johns, of Canandaigua, b. in Wales, Eng. No issue. He d. in 1849: she d. March 1, 1858, aet. 85.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

744. i. Lucy Terry Barton, b. Oct. 18, 1797, m. her cousin Simeon Terry Kibbe. See above.

745. ii. Benjamin Barton, b. Nov. 3, 1799, d. Aug. 27, 1836.

746. iii. William Barton, b. June 1, 1801, d. unmarried, Dec. 2, 1826.

747. iv. Eliza Barton, b. May 15, 1805, m. Henry Hamilton of Buffalo.

748. v. Caroline Barton, b. Oct. 24, 1809, m. William Ruxton.

749. vi. Harriet Barton, b. July 18, 1811, d. May 27, 1830.

750. vii. Mary Terry Barton, b. April 8, 1815, m. Aug. 8, 1838, Horace R. Latimer, b. Aug. 30, 1811 (son of Bezaleel Latimer and Nancy —), a clerk in New York. No issue.

745. ii. Eliza Barton, b. May 15, 1805, m. Jan. 18, 1825, Henry Hamilton of Buffalo.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

751. i. Mary Eliza Hamilton, b. Dec. 4, 1825, d. Jan. 5, 1830.

752. ii. Caroline Elizabeth Hamilton, b. Oct. 22, 1830, m. Sept. 17, 1851, Frank E. Coit of Buffalo (son of George and Hannah Coit). Nine children.

753. iii. William Henry Hamilton, b. Aug. 26, 1838.

754. iv. Benjamin Barton Hamilton, b. July 20, 1842.

755. v. Claude Terry Hamilton, b. Sept. 11, 1846.

[Eighth Generation.]

748. v. Caroline Barton, b. Oct. 24, 1809, m. Aug. 26, 1828, William Ruxton, b. in Aberdeenshire, Scotland, July 2, 1797. He d. at Buffalo, June 7, 1842.

[Ninth Generation.] Children.

756. i. Harriet Ruxton, b. June 14, 1830, d. Feb. 17, 1833.

757. ii. William Ruxton, b. Jan. 22, 1832, m. Sept. 5, 1854, Mary A. Howell: 5 children.

758. iii. Charles Ruxton, b. Dec. 17, 1833, m. Jan. 2, 1861, Christine A. Dodge: 2 children.

759. iv. Eliza Hamilton Ruxton, b. Oct. 16, 1836, m. Dennis Donohoe, b. June, 1825, in Dublin, Ireland, British Consul at Buffalo, N. Y.: 2 children.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

292 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

760. v. Mary Latimer Ruxton, b. May, 10, 1841, m. April 28, 1863, Thomas B. Norris of Buffalo: 2 children.

Mrs. Caroline (Barton) Ruxton, m. June 16, 1847, William Peacock, b. at Lyons, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1814, who d. at Buffalo, June 1867. No issue by this marriage.

[Eighth Generation.]

749. vi. Harriet Barton, b. July 18, 1811, m. Nov. 13, 1828, Hon. Levi A. Ward, b. at Haddam, Ct., Jan. 31, 1801 (son of Dr. Levi Ward and Mehitable Hand). She d. May 28, 1830, aet. 18. He has been Mayor of Rochester, and held many important civil and ecclesiastical offices in the city. He has also built at his own expense a Presb. church in that city (having a special ritual in its form of service and worship) of which he has been long an elder: 1 child.

761. 1. William Barton Ward, b. May 9, 1830, d. July 20, 1830.

[Seventh Generation.]

720. v. Eliphalet Terry (son of Judge Eliphalet Terry of Enfield, Ct., and Mary Hall), b. Dec. 25, 1776, m. June 18, 1811, Sally Watson, b. Aug. 1785 (dau. of John Watson of E. Windsor, Ct., and Anne Bliss). She d. April 9, 1814. He m. June 5, 1817, for 2d wife, Lydia Coit, b. Aug. 31, 1788 (dau. of Wheeler Coit of Preston, Ct., and Sibyl Tracy). She d. Sept. 2, 1831. He d. July 8, 1849. He was a merchant at Hartford, Ct., and one of its "honorable men." Many of the benevolent institutions of Hartford owe much of their present prosperity to his wisdom, perseverance and liberality.

[Eighth generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

762. i. Edwin Terry, b. March 1, 1812 d. April 10, 1816.

763. ii. Sarah Ann Terry, b. March 2, 1814, m. Edward Carrington of Colebrook, Ct.

*By second wife:*

764. iii. Mary Hall Terry, b. June 3, 1820, m. Charles Collins of Hartford, Ct.

765. iv. Lydia Coit Terry, b. June 28, 1822, d. Sept. 5, 1823.

766. v. Louisa Terry, b. March 26, 1824, m. May 18, 1852, William Elliott Churchill, b. Feb. 23, 1815, at Middletown, Ct. (son of Jesse Churchill and Catharine Smith), a merchant in New York. No issue.

767. vi. Eliphalet Terry, b. July 2, 1826.

768. vii. Lydia Coit Terry, b. June 21, 1828, d. Aug. 18, 1834.

769. viii. A child b. and d. Sept. 2, 1831.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 293*

763. ii. Sarah Ann Terry, b. March 2, 1814, m. Aug. 4, 1835, Edward Carrington, b. May 18, 1810, at Colebrook, Ct. (son of Jesse Carrington, M.D., and Hannah Dennison), a farmer at Colebrook.

[Ninth generation.] Children:

770. i. Edward Carrington, b. Aug. 1, 1836, d. Aug. 8, 1836.

771. ii. Edward Carrington, b. at Hartford Feb. 15, 1838, grad. at Yale in 1859, and at the Columbia Coll. Law School in 1862. In Oct. 1862, he enlisted as 2d Lieut. in the 143 N. Y. Regt. of Vols. In April 1863, he was aid-de-camp to Genl. Wadsworth of the Army of the Potomac. In the battle of Gettysburg, he had a horse killed under him. He was next placed on the staff of Major-Genl. Newton of the First Army Corps in the Army of the Cumberland, under General Sherman. In the bloody conflicts of the campaign ending in the capture of Atlanta, he took his full share, shrinking from no duty or danger. After the fall of Atlanta, Genl. Newton was put in command of the military district of Key West and Tortugas, and he was appointed provost judge. He was killed March 6, 1865, by a rifle ball, while mounted and leading a column of attack at Cedar Keys, Fla. His intellect was of a high grade.

772. iii. Edwin Terry Carrington, b. Sept. 13, 1839, a merchant at Winona, Minn.

773. iv. Sarah Carrington, b. July, 1843 d. Sept. 1843.

774. v. Sarah Carrington, 2d, b. May 3, 1846.

775. vi. Catharine Carrington, b. Aug. 8, 1848.

[Eighth Generation.]

764. iii. Mary Hall Terry (dau. of Eliphalet Terry, Jr., of Hartford, Ct., and Lydia Coit), b. June 3, 1820, m. Sept. 1, 1840, Charles Collins, of Hartford, Ct., b. April 2, 1817, at Blandford, Mass. (son of Amos Morris Collins and Mary Lyman), a dry goods commission merchant, at Hartford, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

776. i. Lydia Coit Collins, b. March 26, 1844, m. June 8, 1864, William Platt Ketcham (son of Treadwell Ketcham and Mary Van Winkle), grad. at Yale in 1862, and at Columbia Coll. Law School in 1864, a banker in New York.

777. ii. Charles Terry Collins, b. Oct. 14, 1845, grad. at Yale in 1867, and went afterwards to Europe for travel and study.

778. iii. Clarence Lyman Collins, b. Feb. 22, 1848.

779. iv. Arthur Morris Collins, b. July 10, 1851, d. Jan. 3, 1861.

780. v. Louise Terry Collins, b. Jan. 5, 1855.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

294 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Seventh Generation.]

722. vii. Judge Seth Terry (son of Judge Eliphalet Terry of Enfield, Ct., and Mary Hall) b. Jan. 12, 1781, d. Nov. 18, 1865, aet. 84. He m. June 5, 1813, Ann Grew, b. in Birmingham, Eng., May 6, 1786 (dau. of John Grew, b. in Leicester, Eng., Jan. 1757, who d. in Boston, Mass., July 25, 1834, and Mary Coltman). She d. Oct. 22, 1835. He m. June 7, 1837, Hannah Shepard, b. June 2, 1795 (dau. of Rev. Mace Shepard of Little Compton, R. I., and Deborah Haskins), without issue. She d. at Amherst, Mass., July 9, 1867.

He was a lawyer in Hartford, Ct., for 60 years and more (1804-65), made probate judge in 1838 and First Recorder of the City Court in 1836, while at the same time City Judge. He was also one of the original Directors of "The Am. Deaf and Dumb Asylum" at Hartford, Ct., and for 25 years the Commissioner of its permanent fund: a corporate member of the A. B. C. F. M. for many years (1840-65): Vice-Prest. of "The American Colonization Society," and Treasurer of the Conn. branch of the same; a Trustee of The Theol. Sem. at East Windsor, Ct. (now Hartford), and a Trustee and Visitor of the Andover Theol. Sem.; and for more than 40 years a deacon in the Cong. Church.

He was tall and slender, and being very precise and honest in both word and deed, he went by the name in his earlier years of "the needle of the law."

[Eighth Generation]. Children:

781. i. Anne Terry, b. Aug. 26, 1814, m. Hon. Daniel Gardner.

782. ii. Arthur Terry, b. May 17, 1816.

783. iii. Judge Seth Hall Terry, b. Oct. 8, 1818.

784. iv. Elizabeth Grew Terry, b. Oct. 22, 1822, m. as his 2d wife, Nov. 12, 1850, Rev. Walter Clarke, D.D., b. April 5, 1812 (son of Warner B. Clarke of Middletown, Ct., and Abigail ———), grad. at Yale in 1837; Prof. of Greek at Mobile, Ala.; pastor at Canterbury, Ct. (1841-5), at Hartford, Ct., 2d Ch. (1845-59), of the Mercer St. Presb. Ch., New York (1859-61), and of the 1st Presb. Ch., Buffalo 1861-71). No issue. He d. at Buffalo, greatly lamented, May 23, 1871.

785. v. James Terry, b. May 29, 1826.

786. vi. William Barton Terry, b. Dec. 10, 1827, d. Nov. 14, 1829.

781. i. Anne Terry, b. Aug. 26, 1814, m. June 23, 1835, Hon. Daniel Gardner, b. in Petersburg, N. Y., Aug. 21, 1799 (son of George Gardner, afterwards of Troy, N. Y., and Louisa Dawley), grad. at Union College in 1817, a lawyer at Troy, N. Y., Associate Judge of Oyer and Terminer, Judge at Chambers. He was the author of "The Moral Law of Nations," "A Tract on Representative Government,"

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 295*

"A Tract on the Law of Rebellion," "A Law Opinion and Treatise on the Burning of the Harvey Birch," the first ship burned by "The Nashville," a "Confederate" privateer, and "Gardner's Institutes of International Law." He d. in New York, where in his later years he lived and practised his profession, Jan. 12, 1863. His widow removed to Buffalo.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

787. i. Elizabeth Gardner, b. in Troy, April 20, 1838, d. April 16, 1841.

788. ii. Eugene Terry Gardner, b. Sept. 26, 1840, took most of the College course at Williams in the class of 1862, and was grad. at Columbia Coll. Law School in May 1863, a lawyer in New York.

789. iii. James Terry Gardner, b. May 6, 1842, grad. at the Polytechnic School at Troy, in 1862, he entered the U. S. service in the late war, and was put in superintendence of the erection of earth-works in the harbor of San Francisco. He resigned the service in 1864 and took command of a company of engineers to explore, map and describe the Yosemite Valley, and of a topographical corps afterwards, under Genl. McDowell, for exploring Arizona. In October 1866 he was appointed head topographical engineer of field practice in the California Geological State Survey. In 1868 he was appointed head topographical engineer and second in command of the whole party engaged in the U. S. Geological Survey of the 40th parallel of latitude.

[Eighth Generation.]

782. ii. Arthur Terry, b. May 17, 1816, m. Oct. 18, 1836, Caroline Clarke, b. in Hartford, March 1, 1820 (dau. of Ansel Clarke of Springfield, Mass., and ——— Pease). She d. without issue, Nov. 29, 1863. He is a retired merchant in New York.

783. iii. Seth Hall Terry, Esq., b. Oct. 8, 1818, m. Oct. 3, 1855, Harriet Leonard Sprague of Salem Mass., b. Nov. 23, 1822 (dau. of Joseph E. Sprague, Esq., high sheriff for 30 years of Essex Co., Mass., and Sarah Leonard Bartlett, his 2d wife). He was grad. at Union Coll., N. Y., in 1839 ; a lawyer at Troy N. Y. (1842-8, and at Rochester, N. Y. 1854-66). In 1866 he removed to Binghamton, and engaged in the manufacture of leather, but in 1869 returned to the practice of his profession at Rochester. He has been for many years an elder in the Presb. Church. His wife edits with ability a magazine at Rochester in the interest of the orphan asylum of that city, as a matter of religious benevolence.



*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

296 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Ninth generation.] Children :

790. i. Walter Clarke Terry, b. at Rochester, July 8, 1858, d. June 7, 1860.

791. ii. Seth Sprague Terry, b. Sept. 23, 1862, at Rochester.

792. iii. Grace Bartlett Terry, b. at Rochester, Dec. 31, 1864.

[Seventh Generation.]

723. viii. Abigail Terry (dau. of Judge Eliphalet Terry and Mary Hall), b. January 17, 1783, m. May 12, 1812, Ephraim Potter, a farmer at Enfield, Ct.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

793. i. Elizabeth Potter. 794. ii. Eliphalet Terry Potter. 795. iii. Henry Potter. 796. iv. Simeon Potter. 797. v. Mary Potter. No more could be ascertained.

[Seventh Generation.]

724. ix. Hon. Roderick Terry (son of Judge Eliphalet Terry and Mary Hall), b. March 2, 1788, m. Oct. 11, 1814, Harriet Taylor, b. May 18, 1794 (dau. of Rev. John Taylor of Enfield, Ct., and Elizabeth Terry. See subsequent page). He was a merchant at Hartford, Ct., a member of the City Council for many years, a member of the State legislature and Pres. of "The Exchange Bank."

Mrs. Lydia H. Sigourney, the poetess, wrote thus of him in an obituary notice: "Clear good sense, high integrity, respect for industry and probity even in the humblest stations, sincerity in the expression of opinions, constancy in friendship and undoubted piety were among his characteristics. Much might be said of that cheerful and loving spirit which made every one under his roof so happy." Said an eminent N. Y. merchant who knew him well: "I can think of no higher duty than to cherish all that was good in his character and to profit by it."

She d. Feb. 7, 1841. He m. for 2d wife, Dec., 25, 1844, Lucy Coit Ripley, b. Jan. 11, 1803 (dau. of Dwight Ripley of Norwich Landing, Ct., and Elizabeth Coit), widow at the time of Backus W. Birge of Norwich, Ct. She d. at Norwich, Ct., May 8, 1867, aet. 64. He d. Feb. 9, 1849, aet. 60.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

798. i. Roderick Terry, b. July 26, 1815.

799. ii. Edmund Terry, b. May 23, 1817.

800. iii. Harriet Terry, b. March 15, 1819, m. James H. Taylor.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 297*

801. iv. John Taylor Terry, b. Sept. 9, 1822.  
802. v. Jane Elizabeth Terry, b. March 3, 1825, m. James O. Sheldon.  
803. vi. Frank Henry Terry, b. April, 16, 1827.  
804. vii. Lucius Hall Terry, b. Oct. 25, 1830.  
805. viii. Edward Wyllys Terry, b. Feb. 3, 1835, a merchant for some time in former years at Nebraska City, lives now unmarried at New Orleans.

806. ix. William Buckingham Terry, b. May 2, 1849.

798. i. Roderick Terry, b. July 26, 1815, m. Oct. 20, 1846, Sarah Ann Pierson, b. March 21, 1820 (dau. of Hon. Isaac Pierson, M.D., of Orange, N. J., and Ann Cram), a merchant at Hartford, Ct., residing at Broadbrook, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

807. i. Henry Taylor Terry, b. Sept. 19, 1847, grad. at Yale in 1869, is a lawyer in Hartford, Ct.

808. ii. Annie Pierson Terry, b. Dec. 7, 1849, m. in 1871 Charles Griswold Bartlett.

809. iii. Jane Elizabeth Terry, b. April 19, 1853, resides at Broadbrook, Ct.

810. iv. Harriet Collins Terry, b. March 14, 1856.

811. v. Edith Harlakenden Terry, b. April 4, 1860.

[Eighth Generation.]

799. ii. Edmund Terry, b. May 23, 1817, m. March 8, 1855, Anna Prentice (dau. of John H. Prentice of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Sarah Davis), grad. at Yale in 1837, a lawyer in New York, and resides in Brooklyn.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

812. i. Edmund Roderick Terry, b. June 11, 1856.

813. ii. Marian Jane Terry, b. Jan. 26, 1860.

814. iii. John Prentice Terry, b. Sept. 30, 1861.

815. iv. Arthur Hall Terry, b. April 7, 1863, d. Feb. 16, 1870.

816. v. Wyllys Terry, b. Dec. 6, 1864.

817. vi. Eliphalet Bradford Terry, b. Oct. 1, 1866.

\*\*\* vii. Henry Fowler Terry, b. May 12, 1868.

\*\*\* viii. George Davis Terry, b. Feb. 5, 1870.

\*\*\* ix. James Taylor Terry, b. Oct. 8, 1872.

[Eighth Generation.]

800. iii. Harriet Terry, b. March 15, 1819, m. Dec. 14, 1852, James Henry Taylor (son of James and Elizabeth Taylor of Sunderland, Mass.), b. March 23, 1811, a merchant at Charleston, S. C. He d. Feb. 3, 1872. See No. 1640. i. *infra*. One child.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

298 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

818. 1. Jane Terry Taylor, b. May 28, 1856.

801. iv. John Taylor Terry, b. Sept. 9, 1822, m. July 22, 1846, Elizabeth Roe Peet, b. Oct. 4, 1826 (dau. of Frederic T. Peet of New York and Elizabeth Lockwood of Bridgeport, Ct.). He is a merchant in New York (E. D. Morgan & Co.), residing in Irvington, N. Y.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

819. i. Frederic Peet Terry, b. May 14, 1847, grad. at Yale in 1869, a merchant in New York (Rowland, Terry & Humphreys), m. Feb. 5, 1873, Ellen Mills Battell (dau. of Hon. Robbins Battell of Norfolk, Ct.) and resides at Montclair, N. J.

820. ii. Rev. Roderick Terry, b. April 1, 1849, grad. at Yale in 1870, has spent two years at Andover Theol. Sem., and is now (1873) in Europe.

821. iii. Harriet Taylor Terry, b. Oct. 9, 1851, d. April 6, 1857.

822. iv. Elizabeth Lockwood Terry, b. Sept. 17, 1855, d. Dec. 24, 1855.

823. v. John Taylor Terry, b. Aug. 17, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.]

802. v. Jane Elizabeth Terry, b. March 3, 1825, m. Dec. 18, 1845, James O. Sheldon, b. Aug. 1822 (son of James Sheldon of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Ann ———), a farmer at Geneva, N. Y. She d. May 1848. He resides now at Brooklyn. One child :

824. 1. Jane Terry Sheldon, b. Sept. 1846, is now (1873) travelling in Europe.

803. vi. Frank Henry Terry (son of Roderick and Harriet Terry), b. April 16, 1827, m. Jan. 2, 1850, Martha Ripley Birge, b. at Hartford, Ct., Jan. 7, 1827 (dau. of Backus W. Birge of Norwich, Ct., and Lucy Coit Ripley) : a merchant in Milwaukee (Goodrich & Terry), where he has resided since 1855.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

825. i. Florence Terry, b. April 16, 1851.

826. ii. Ellen Ripley Terry, b. May 7, 1854, d. Oct. 25, 1861.

827. iii. Eliza Terry, b. April 5, 1856, d. April 19, 1856.

828. iv. Eliza Buckingham Terry, b. April 18, 1857.

829. v. Frank Taylor Terry, b. Aug. 24, 1859.

830. vi. Henry Birge Terry, b. July 13, 1862, d. Nov. 14, 1869.

[Eighth Generation.]

804. vii. Lucius Hall Terry (son of Roderick and Harriet Terry), b. Oct. 25, 1830, m. Oct. 25, 1852, Hannah Lydia Adreon, b. Sept. 9, 1832 (dau. of Dr. Adreon of Baltimore, Md., and Emily Gates Learned).

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 299

She d. June 26, 1861, at St. Louis, Mo. He m. for 2d wife, Oct. 25, 1865, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Manley, *née* Robards, b. in Edgecombe Co. N. C., Nov. 23, 1829 (da. of William Henry and Ann Eliza Robards of Arkansas). He is a merchant in New Orleans, La. (Lacey, Terry & Co.)

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

831. i. Emily Gates Terry, b. Aug. 22, 1853, d. May 2, 1855.

832. ii. Lucius Taylor Terry, b. Sept. 26, 1856.

833. iii. Elizabeth Terry, b. Aug. 30, 1858, d. July 21, 1859.

834. iv. Isabella Clerc Terry, b. June 12, 1860.

*By second wife:*

\*\*\* v. Edward Wyllys Terry, b. May 26, 1868.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 273.

541. vi. Daniel Hall (son of Daniel Hall, Jr., and Mary Dwight), b. Aug. 16, 1747, m. May 13, 1770, Rachel Blake. He d. June 18, 1811, of palsy, aet. 64: she d. Sept. 8, 1839, aet. 88. He was a farmer at Middletown, Ct.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

835. i. Daniel Hall, b. in 1771, d. unmarried March 15, 1832.

836. ii. Sarah Hall, b. June 16, 1775, m. Josiah Langdon of Wilbraham, Mass., d. Oct. 2, 1855, aet. 80.

837. iii. Jonathan Hall, b. Oct. 29, 1777, d. Sept. 20, 1860, aet. 82.

838. iv. Seth Hall, b. Dec. 31, 1780, d. June 2, 1786.

839. v. Oliver Hall, bapt. March 24, 1782, d. unmarried Oct. 6, 1836.

840. vi. }  
841. vii. } Twin daughters, b. Dec. 5, 1785, d. the next day.

842. viii. A daughter, b. and d. Oct. 8, 1786.

843. ix. Seth Hall, 2d, b. Feb. 2, 1787.

844. x. Clarissa Hall, b. March 17, 1789, d. March 9, 1790.

845. xi. Stephen Hall, bapt. Nov. 13, 1791.

846. xii. Joseph Hall, bapt. April 12, 1795.

836. ii. Sarah Hall, b. June 16, 1775, m. Feb. 10, 1801, Josiah Langdon, b. Jan. 12, 1765 (son of John and Eunice Langdon), a farmer at Wilbraham, Mass. He d. Feb. 5, 1855: she d. Oct. 2, 1855.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

847. i. Josiah Hooker Langdon, b. Feb. 18, 1802, d. March 29, 1846.

848. ii. Seth Hall Langdon, b. April 8, 1804, d. Oct. 27, 1822.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

300 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

849. iii. Sarah Eliza Langdon, b. July 22, 1806, m. Calvin Stebbins of Wilbraham, Mass.

850. iv. John Wilson Langdon, b. June 14, 1808.

851. v. Mary Ann Langdon, b. Aug. 17, 1813, m. Nov. 20, 1834, John Wesley Bliss, b. Sept. 25, 1807 (son of Abel and Phebe Bliss), a farmer in Wilbraham. One child:

852. 1. Sarah Hall Bliss, b. April 29, 1839, m. May 4, 1864, Joseph Anthony Gillett of New Lebanon Springs, N. Y. (son of Jeremiah and Fanny Gillett), a teacher at Cambridge, Mass.

849. iii. Sarah Eliza Langdon, b. July 22, 1806, m. Jan. 16, 1833, Calvin Stebbins, b. March 5, 1778 (son of Eldad and Ann Stebbins), a farmer at Wilbraham. He d. Jan. 22, 1859.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

853. i. A son, unnamed, b. Oct. 13, 1834, d. Oct. 29, 1834.

854. ii. Rev. Calvin Stebbins of Chicopee, Mass., b. April 22, 1836 m. Aug. 8, 1865, Lucinda M. Beebe of Wilbraham, b. Nov. 8, 1840 (dau. of Marcus and Maria Beebe).

855. iii. Amelia Stebbins, b. Oct. 8, 1837, d. Nov. 12, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.]

850. iv. John Wilson Langdon, b. June 14, 1808, m. Nov. 18, 1840 widow Lydia Louisa McCray, b. Sept. 8, 1808 (dau. of Joseph and Lydia Morris of Ellington, Ct.): a farmer at Wilbraham. She d. Nov. 23, 1843, and he m. April 24, 1845, Emily Anna Stebbins, b. Dec. 17, 1822 (dau. of Luther and Lucina Stebbins).

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

856. i. John Morris Langdon, b. Aug. 13, 1843, d. Aug. 1, 1844.

*By second wife:*

857. ii. Louisa Wilson Langdon, b. May 23, 1848.

858. iii. Wilson Stebbins Langdon, b. Nov. 8, 1858.

[Seventh Generation.]

837. iii. Jonathan Hall (son of Daniel Hall and Rachel Blake), b. Oct. 29, 1777, m. Sept. 11, 1802, Catharine Savage of Middletown, Ct. He d. Sept. 20, 1860. He was a farmer at Middletown.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

859. i. Seth Savage Hall, b. July 12, 1803.

860. ii. Harriet Blake Hall, b. Aug. 2, 1805, m. Daniel Miner Bacon of Middletown.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 301*

861. iii. Horace Dwight Hall, b. June 24, 1808, m. Nov. 1832, Sarah M. Hughes of Middletown, and had six children.

862. iv. Enoch Chauncey Hall, b. Sept. 19, 1815.

859. i. Seth Savage Hall, b. July 12, 1803, m. May 13, 1828, Phebe Hubbard of Middletown.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

863. i. Henry Hubbard Hall, b. Oct. 15, 1829, d. Aug. 13, 1849.

864. ii. Walter Hall, b. Aug. 18, 1831, m. April 1860, Sarah Douglass, who d. March 17, 1863.

865. iii. Charles Elisha Hall, b. Aug. 1, 1836, m. Oct. 1860, Marian Gleason of Middletown, Ct. He d. Oct. 16, 1864. Children:

866. 1. Arthur Gleason Hall, b. Oct. 6, 1861.

867. 2. Annie Catharine Hall, b. Jan. 4, 1863.

868. 3. Helen Marian Hall, b. April 4, 1864.

[Eighth Generation.]

860. ii. Harriet Blake Hall (dau. of Jonathan Hall and Catharine Savage), b. Aug. 2, 1805, m. May 2, 1826, Daniel Miner Bacon, a farmer at Middletown, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

869. i. Mary Jane Bacon, b. May 2, 1827, m. Cyrus Birdseye, April 23, 1851.

870. ii. Enoch Bacon, b. Feb. 22, 1829, d. June 16, 1833.

871. iii. Ellen M. Bacon, b. Oct. 17, 1836.

872. iv. Harriet M. Bacon, b. Nov. 23, 1838, d. May 30, 1840.

873. v. Augusta Bacon, b. Feb. 2, 1840, m. May 2, 1854, Isaac Hall.

874. vi. Harriet Bacon, 2d, b. May 4, 1847, d. Aug. 11, 1859.

875. vii. Clara C. Bacon, b. Feb. 4, 1849.

[Eighth Generation.]

862. iv. Enoch Chauncey Hall, b. Sept. 19, 1815, m. in 1839 Louisa Plumb of Middletown, Ct. He resides in Onarga, Ill.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

876. i. Wallace E. Hall, b. Sept. 7, 1842, d. in 1863, in the U. S. naval service, near New Orleans.

877. ii. Edward G. Hall, b. June 11, 1844. He d. in his country's service as a soldier in 1863, near Memphis, Tenn.

878. iii. Dwight B. Hall, b. Feb. 21, 1847.

879. iv. Robert S. Hall, b. July 25, 1850.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

302 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Seventh Generation.]

843. ix. Seth Hall (son of Daniel Hall and Rachel Blake), b. Feb. 2, 1787, m. Sept. 1, 1811, Hepzibah Savage of Middletown: a farmer in Middletown, Ct.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

889. i. Catharine Hall, b. June 8, 1812, m. March 12, 1832, Seth G. Plumb, a farmer in Middletown. Had children: Mary, Walter, Henrietta, Seth, Selden, William.

881. ii. Elizabeth Hall, b. Nov. 8, 1816, m. March 12, 1837, Sylvester Wilcox, a farmer in Middletown. Had two sons: Henry, b. May 3, 1838, and Edward, b. June 28, 1841.

882. iii. William Seth Hall, b. Aug. 4, 1818, m. Aug. 6, 1840, Jane Savage of Middletown, had children: Luther, b. Nov. 14, 1842, William, b. Oct. 12, 1844, and Mary, b. Oct. 8, 1848.

883. iv. Stephen Hall, b. Jan. 19, 1822, m. Oct. 6, 1841, Elizabeth Bailey of Middletown. She d. March 9, 1844. He m. for 2d wife Adeline Maling of Middle Haddam, Ct., Sept. 11, 1844. He d. Nov. 15, 1851: she d. Nov. 6, 1865. Children:

*By first wife:*

884. 1. Morris Bailey Hall, b. June 25, 1843.

*By second wife:*

885. 2. Charles Hall, b. Aug. 25, 1845, d. Dec. 21, 1864, from a wound received in the U. S. naval service.

886. 3. Elizabeth Hall, b. March 8, 1847.

887. 4. Thomas Hall, b. March 8, 1849.

888. 5. Stephen Hall, b. Jan. 24, 1852.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 272.

542. vii. Elihu Hall (son of Daniel Hall, Jr., and Mary Dwight), b. March 23, 1749-50.

He lived for some years in Hartland, Ct., and with his wife was received by letter from the church in that place to the first church in Middletown, Ct., April 8, 1785. They had a son:

889. 1. George Hall, bapt. June 12, 1785, at Middletown. They are said to have removed to Scipio, N. Y.

543. viii. Oliver Hall (son of Daniel Hall, Jr., and Mary Dwight) b. Aug. 30, 1752, O. S., m. Nov. 16, 1777, Hannah Terry, b. Oct. 10, 1756 (dau. of Benjamin and Hannah Terry of Enfield, Ct.). He was in the harness and saddlery business at Charlestown, N. H., and was worth when he went there but seventy dollars, and left an estate to his heirs, at his death, of \$100,000. He was an industrious, honorable and

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 303*

benevolent man. He d. Jan. 1, 1822, aet. 70: she d. Oct. 3, 1842, aet. 86.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

889. i. Horace Hall, b. Oct. 8, 1778, grad. at Dartmouth College in 1798: a merchant in Boston (James & Co.), and of large wealth at one time, and afterwards at Charlestown, N. H., where he d. unmarried, Oct. 20, 1861, aet. 83.

890. ii. Seth Hall, b. March 4, 1786, d. in 1818 at The Insane Asylum in Philadelphia.

891. iii. John Hall, b. Feb. 28, 1789, became imbecile, and d. Dec. 12, 1806.


This branch of the Hall family has thus become entirely extinct.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 272.

528. ii. Seth Dwight (son of Capt Samuel Dwight of Enfield, Ct., and Mary Lyman), b. May 24, 1723, m. Oct. 20, 1743, Joanna Kellogg, b. Dec. 26, 1727 (dau. of Capt. Joseph Kellogg of Fort Dummer, Vt., b. Nov. 8, 1691, and Rachel Devotion of Sheffield, Ct. Joseph Kellogg was the son of Martin Kellogg of Hatfield, Mass., and afterwards of Suffield, Ct., and Sarah Dickinson, his 2d wife, dau. of John Dickinson of Hadley, Mass., and Frances Foote of Wethersfield, Ct., widow of Samuel Lane, b. about 1650). Seth Dwight lived and died at Somers, Ct. He was a man of good abilities and energetic in business. He was for many years the high sheriff of Hartford Co., Ct. He d. Nov. 7, 1777, aet. 54: she d. April 15, 1776, aet. 49.

[Kellogg Lineage.

Martin Kellogg, the grandfather of Mrs. Joanna (Kellogg) Dwight, was the son of Lt. Joseph Kellogg—a weaver, of Farmington, Ct., and afterwards of Boston and of Hadley, Mass., who d. in 1707–8, aet. about 80—and Joanna, his wife, who d. Sept. 14, 1666. He m. for a 2d wife, May 9, 1667, Abigail Terry, b. Sept. 21, 1646, dau. of Stephen Terry, one of the first settlers of Windsor, Ct. Lt. Joseph Kellogg commanded the soldiers from Hadley in “the Falls fight.” He left 14 children surviving him at his death. Martin Kellogg, son of Lt. Joseph, m. Dec. 10, 1684, Anna Hinsdale, b. Feb. 22, 1666 (dau. of Samuel Hinsdale and Mehitable Johnson). She d. July 19, 1689, and he m. for 2d wife, Feb. 27, 1691, Sarah, widow of Thomas Lane and dau. of John Dickinson of Hadley. His children by this 2d marriage were: 1, Capt. Joseph Kellogg, b. Nov. 8, 1691. 2, Joanna Kellogg, b. Feb. 8, 1693. 3, Rebecca Kellogg, b. Dec. 22, 1695. 4, Jonathan Kellogg, b. Dec. 17, 1698.





*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

304 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

With these 4 children he was carried off by the French and Indians Feb. 29, 1704, when they burned Deerfield, where he was then living, and kept for years in prison in Canada. They all however returned in the end, except Joanna, who married an Indian chief and had children by him.

Capt. Joseph Kellogg (son of Martin Kellogg), b. Nov. 8, 1691, m. March 10, 1719, Rachel Devotion (dau. of John Devotion of Suffield, Ct.). Her bro., Rev. Ebenezer Devotion, grad. at Harvard in 1707, was for 31 years nearly (1710-41) "a faithful, fervent, beloved, successful pastor" at Suffield, Ct. Capt. Joseph Kellogg became an Indian interpreter, and lived for several years at Fort Dummer, Vt., and took part in "The Albany Treaty" in 1754. He d. Aug. 18, 1755, on the Oswego Expedition, aet. 63, and was buried in Schenectady, N. Y. St. Joseph in Michigan is said to have been named from him.

Rebecca Kellogg (sister of Capt. Joseph) m. Benj. Ashley of Westfield, Mass., and d. in 1757, at Onohogwage.

Martin Kellogg, Jr. (whose mother was Anna Hinsdale), lived at Newington, Ct. He m. Dorothy Chester of Wethersfield, Ct. Their dau. Jemima Kellogg, b. Aug. 24, 1723, m. Elijah Kent of Suffield, son of Samuel Kent of Suffield and Abiah Dwight. See subsequent page.]

[Sixth Generation.] Children of Seth and Joanna Dwight:

892. i. Esther Dwight, b. Sept. 30, 1744, m. John Allis, of Somers, Ct., and for 2d husband Dea. Aaron Horton of Somers.

893. ii. Jonathan Dwight, b. Aug. 7, 1746, d. aet. 17, at Enfield, Ct., April 19, 1763, while attending school there—found dead in his bed.

894. iii. Samuel Dwight, b. June 1, 1748, d. at Somers, Ct., unmarried, Oct. 24, 1775, aet. 27.

895. iv. Joseph Dwight, b. Oct. 9, 1750.

896. v. Joanna Dwight, b. Dec. 19, 1753, m. Seth Burbank.

897. vi. Rachel Dwight, b. Jan. 24, 1755, m. Daniel Burbank.

898. vii. Seth Dwight, b. April 8, 1757, d. April 10, 1821, aet. 64.

899. viii. Alpheus Dwight, b. April 7, 1760.

900. ix. A child that d. at birth, Oct. 31, 1761.

901. x. Charlotte Dwight, b. Nov. 21, 1762, m. Asa Olmstead of Enfield, Ct., and, for a 2d husband, Abel Sikes, as his 2d wife. She d. July 1, 1825, aet. 62.

902. xi. Lois Dwight, b. May 9, 1766, m. Abel Sikes of Somers, Ct., and d. Aug. 1802, aet. 36.

892. i. Esther Dwight, b. Sept. 30, 1744, m., as his 2d wife, Dec. 27,

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 305*

1770, John Allis of Somers, Ct., b. Aug. 8, 1734 (son of Rev. Samuel Allis, the first minister of Somers, b. Dec. 12, 1705, grad. at Harvard in 1724, and d. Dec. 18, 1796, aet. 92, and Hannah Sheldon, dau. of John Sheldon of Deerfield, Mass., and Hannah Chapin, dau. of Japhet Chapin of Chicopee, Mass., and granddaughter of Dea. Samuel Chapin, the settler). He d. Nov. 14, 1774, aet. 40. She m. Jan. 3, 1787, Dea. Aaron Horton of Somers, Ct. He d. Aug. 13, 1800. No record has been found of the birth of any child to her by either marriage.

[The first wife of John Allis was Sarah Burt, dau. of Dea. Nathl. Burt and Sarah Chapin. By this marriage, which occurred May 11, 1762, he had 2 children: 1, Sarah Allis who m. Justus Billings of Somers; 2, Electa.]

895. iv. Joseph Dwight (son of Seth Dwight and Joanna Kellogg), b. Oct. 9, 1750, m. Feb. 3, 1780, Susannah Lawrence of Stafford, Ct.

From the Ch. records of Somers it appears that he was dismissed Nov. 9, 1794, to a church about to be formed at Wildersburgh, Vt. A quit-claim deed from him and his brother Seth, dated at that place in 1799, would indicate that he resided there for several years at least. He afterwards removed to Barre, Vt.—somewhere between 1800 and 1804, and in 1832 to Champlain, N. Y. Here all further traces of him and his family are lost.

Charles Carpenter, the town-clerk of Barre, Vt., wrote thus of him to the author, a few years ago: "He was a very good old man. He was called by the people here Deacon Dwight. I remember that in 1812-13 he and his son Joseph carried newspapers on a route through Barre, Orange, Plainfield, etc. They were both men of feeble health." He was the first town-clerk of Barre, Vt.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

903. i. Samuel Dwight, b. Oct. 4, 1780, m. Aug. 12, 1804, Sabra Grout of Barre. "He was a man," says the town-clerk, "of energy: he trafficked about, but became embarrassed and left town before the rest of the family. They went from here in 1832, to Champlain, N. Y.; which is the last known of them here. Joseph, Jr., and Susan were unmarried when they left."

Samuel Dwight had one child.

904. i. Zebina Lawrence Dwight, b. at Barre, Feb. 22, 1807, kept a livery stable at Syracuse, N. Y., where he was killed Aug. 20, 1841, by an explosion of gunpowder in a burning building, with some 30 other persons.

905. ii. Susan Dwight, b. May 5, 1782.

906. iii. Zebina Dwight (a son), b. May 5, 1786, d. Aug. 23, 1787.

907. iv. Joseph Dwight, Jr., b. June 5, 1784.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

306 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Sixth generation.]

896. v. Joanna Dwight (dau. of Seth Dwight of Somers and Joan Kellogg), b. Dec. 19, 1753, m. June 13, 1782, Seth Burbank (brother to Daniel Burbank, who m. her sister Rachel). She d. early. They had one son and perhaps more :

903. 1. Martin Burbank (date of birth not found) who d. Jan. 1798.

897. vi. Rachel Dwight, b. June 24, 1755, m. Dec. 1774, Daniel Burbank, b. in 1745, at Suffield, Ct., a farmer at Somers, Ct., and resided for a few years previously at Enfield, Ct.

He was a man of uncommonly strong powers of mind, and used to try cases before justices of the peace and was very skilful in disentangling legal difficulties. He was remarkable for his perseverance in undertakings. He was lame. He d. Dec. 29, 1831, aet. 86 : she d. Jan. 23, 1844, aet. 88.

[Seventh generation.] Children :

904. i. Samuel Burbank, b. at Somers, May 25, 1776, d. Oct. 1795, aet. 19.

905. ii. Seth Dwight Burbank, b. Feb. 20, 1778, took part of college course at Williams Coll., studied law at Hebron, Ct., and West and d. in 1811-12 near Chicago. He m. Keziah Hutchins (dau. of Dr. Hutchins of Killingly, Ct.). She d. soon after him.

906. iii. Rachel Burbank, b. June 21, 1779, m. Dec. 22, 1822, James Spencer, justice of the peace in Somers, and a man of superior abilities. She d. Feb. 16, 1865, aet. 85, retaining remarkably her physical and mental faculties to the last.

907. iv. Peter Burbank, b. July 23, 1781, d. unmarried Jan. 1835, aet. 53. He was a lawyer at Wells River, Vt. "From all neighboring towns the hardest, knottiest cases were brought with expectant confidence to him and he was sure to unravel them."

908. v. Ruth Burbank, b. June 17, 1783, d. unmarried Aug. 1859, aet. 76. She had a fine personal presence, a well-informed mind, and a sound judgment, and her counsel was greatly valued by her younger friends. She made it her chosen duty in life to take care of her insane sister Sophronia.

909. vi. Lois Burbank, b. Feb. 10, 1785, m. James Smith of Wilmington, Vt.

910. vii. Daniel Burbank, b. May 15, 1787, d. at Longmeadow, Mass., July 23, 1865, aet. 68.

911. viii. Joanna Burbank, b. Oct. 10, 1789, d. unmarried, Aug. 1816, aet. 26.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 307*

912. ix. Jonathan Burbank, b. Aug. 18, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1792.

913. x. Jonathan Burbank, 2d, b. Nov. 2, 1794, d. unmarried, Oct. 19, 1821, aet. 27, at Baltimore, Md., where he was engaged in trade: a young man of strict integrity and of winning manners.

914. xi. Samuel Burbank, b. Feb. 16, 1797, d. April 29, 1797.

915. xii. Sophronia Burbank, b. in 1799, a victim of ill health from her childhood and insane. She d. Feb. 15, 1859, aet. 60.

In 1866 the descendants of the above 12 children numbered but eleven, and they themselves were all dead.

909. vi. Lois Burbank, b. Feb. 10, 1785, m. Nov. 1819, James Smith of Suffield, Ct., a farmer in Wilmington, Vt. She d. June 1826, aet. 41.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

916. i. A daughter that d. soon.

917. ii. Horatio Burbank Smith, b. Aug. 12, 1822, d. Feb. 1, 1860.

918. iii. Lorenzo Austin Burbank Smith, b. Nov. 13, 1823, was a teacher in Arkansas. He was forced into the rebel service and taken captive, and d. in 1865 in prison. He m., whom not ascertained, and had two sons, Albert and Austin.

919. iv. Alfred Smith, b. July 3, 1825, went to Arkansas in 1852 and d. there in one week after his arrival in September of that year, aet. 27.

917. ii. Horatio Burbank Smith, b. Aug. 12, 1822, m. Emily L. Coleman of Wilmington, Vt. "He was a farmer, industrious and enterprising, happy at home and respected abroad." He d. of consumption Feb. 1, 1860, aet. 47. She m. for a 2d husband a Mr. Graves.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

920. i. Alfred Dwight Smith, b. April 16, 1853, d. Sep. 16, 1856.

921. ii. William Edwin Smith, b. Sept. 3, 1854, d. Feb. 1, 1864.

922. iii. James Horatio Smith, b. April 27, 1856, d. Nov. 28, 1863.

923. iv. Clara Annette Smith, b. Jan. 28, 1858, d. Jan. 1, 1859.

924. v. Harlow Burbank Smith, b. Nov. 14, 1860, d. Dec. 20, 1863.

[Eighth Generation.]

910. vii. Daniel Burbank, b. May 15, 1787, m. June 10, 1819, Laura Colton of Longmeadow, Mass. (dau. of Demas Colton and Mary Woolworth), a farmer at Longmeadow. She d. March 19, 1853: he d. at Suffield, Ct., July 23, 1865, aet. 78.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

308 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

925. i. Chauncey Goodrich Burbank, b. Aug. 6, 1821, d. Oct. 9, 1847, a manufacturer of jewelry in Newark, N. J.

926. ii. Mary Woolworth Burbank, b. April 29, 1833, m. July 23, 1852, Dr. Lester Noble, b. in Blandford, Mass., Nov. 11, 1819 (son of John Noble and Irene Robinson), a dentist in Washington, D. C. One child :

927. 1. Alice Louisa Noble, b. March 18, 1855.

928. iii. Daniel Erskine Burbank, b. Jan. 27, 1826, m. June 29, 1853, Jerusha Bliss, b. Dec. 23, 1825 (dau. of James Bliss of Longmeadow, Mass., and Eunice Chandler) : a farmer at Longmeadow. They had four children :

929. 1. James Bliss Burbank, b. July 15, 1854.

930. 2. Eunice Louisa Burbank, b. Oct., 19, 1857.

931. 3. Mary Woolworth Burbank, b. April 9, 1860.

932. 4. William Burbank, b. May, 16, 1862, d. Feb. 9, 1863.

933. iv. Louisa Philinda Burbank (dau. of Daniel Burbank and Laura Colton), b. Jan. 25, 1828, took care of her aged father, who was a cripple from rheumatism, and d. Nov. 2, 1864, aet. 36.

934. v. Samuel Dwight Burbank, b. March 7, 1830, m. April 5, 1856, Harriet Bliss (dau. of James Bliss of Longmeadow and Eunice Chandler) : a manufacturer of gold and silver spectacles at Springfield, Mass. Children :

935. 1. George Dwight Burbank, b. Nov. 8, 1857.

936. 2. A son, unnamed, b. April 18, 1860, d. May 3, 1860.

937. vi. George Marshall Burbank, b. March 4, 1834, m. Jan. 3, 1866, Carrie Amelia Golden, b. at Bennington, Vt. (dau. of Bernard Golden of N. Y.). He is engaged in business with Samuel D. Burbank at Springfield.

[Sixth Generation.]

898. vii. Seth Dwight, Jr. (son of Seth Dwight of Somers, Ct., and Joanna Kellogg), b. April 3, 1757, m. Dec. 9, 1777, Esther Pease, b. Feb. 6, 1758 (dau. of Abiel Pease of Somers, Ct., and Esther Cooley). About 1797 he m. for 2d wife Abigail Eastman of Granby, Mass. (dau. of Dea. Wm. Eastman of Granby—who was son of Dea. Joseph Eastman of Deerfield, and afterwards of Hadley, Mass.—and Elizabeth Moseley of Glastenbury, Ct.). She was b. in 1766, and d. in S. Hadley, Mass., Nov. 3, 1833, aet. 67. He d. April 10, 1821. He lived in W. Springfield, Mass., and Somers, Ct., and was a cooper. His worldly success was of but a moderate kind.

---

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 309*

He was of medium height and of light complexion—a congregation-  
alist in faith and practice.

[Seventh Generation]. Children :

*By first wife :*

- 938. i. Esther Dwight, b. June 6, 1780, m. Josiah Hall of Somers, Ct.
- 939. ii. Abiel Pease Dwight, b. April 1, 1782, d. March 10, 1856.
- 940. iii. Seth Dwight, b. May, 1784, a farmer at Somers, d. unmarried, March 23, 1814.
- 941. iv. Lyman Dwight, b. Feb., 1786, d. Jan. 1826, aet. 40.
- 942. v. Lois Dwight, b. Oct. 8, 1788, m. Alpheus Pease, d. March 2, 1860.
- 943. vi. Henry Dwight, b. May 1790, d. 1831.

*By second wife :*

- 944. vii. Abigail Dwight, b. in 1798, d. Sept. 12, 1802.
- 945. viii. Jonathan Dwight, b. about 1800, d. June 8, 1829.
- 946. ix. George Dwight, b. about 1802, d. soon.
- 947. x. Rev. Mosely Dwight, b. Dec. 23, 1804.
- 948. xi. Clarissa Dwight, b. May 8, 1807, m. Harvey Danks, d. Jan. 26, 1860.

938. i. Esther Dwight, b. June 6, 1780, m. Jan. 6, 1798, Josiah Hall, b. Jan. 12, 1776 (son of Josiah Hall and Elizabeth Russell), a farmer at Somers, “a man of strong mind and considerable eccentricity, who never came off second best in a joke.” He d. Sept. 3, 1852, aet. 76.

[Eighth generation.] Children :

- 949. i. Louis Hall, b. Aug. 27, 1799, d. Oct. 23, 1805.
- 950. ii. Esther Hall, b. May 4, 1801, m. Ozias Truesdell of Monson, Mass., d. Nov. 25, 1861, aet. 60.
- 951. iii. Miranda Hall, b. Jan. 2, 1803, m. Orrin Newton of Somers, and for a 2d husband, Ozias Truesdell, as his 2d wife.
- 952. iv. Abigail Hall, b. April 21, 1805, m. Lewis Taylor of Longmeadow, Mass.
- 953. v. Mirza Hall, b. June 7, 1807, d. of croup Dec. 21, 1810.
- 954. vi. Josiah Lewis Hall, b. Dec. 21, 1809, d. of croup Jan. 6, 1811.
- 955. vii. Abiel Pease Hall, b. July 25, 1811, d. of spotted fever April 18, 1812.
- 956. viii. Harriet Hall, b. June 5, 1813, m. Sidney May, and for a 2d husband Stephen Cady, and for a 3d husband Millys Thrall of Ellington, Ct., and for a 4th husband Benjamin Ellis of Vernon, Ct.
- 957. ix. Olive Almena Hall, b. Aug. 9, 1816, m. Alfred Taylor of Longmeadow.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

310 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

958. x. Damaris Elizabeth Hall, b. March 4, 1819, d. Sept. 3, 1844, of consumption.

959. xi. Josiah Harrison Hall, b. Nov. 22, 1822.

950. ii. Esther Hall, b. May 4, 1801, m. Jan. 29, 1827, Ozias Truesdell of Monson, Mass., a farmer in Somers, Ct. He d. of apoplexy July 9, 1863; she d. of pleurisy Nov. 25, 1861, aet. 60.

[Ninth generation.] Children :

958. i. Mary Sophia Truesdell, b. Nov. 30, 1829, m. Nov. 2, 1855, Rev. Charles A. Merrill of the Methodist Ch., stationed successively at Millville, Mass., Little Compton, R. I., Hazardville, Mass., and Rockport, Mass., where he now (1873) resides. Children :

960. 1. Elmer Truesdell Merrill, b. in Millville, Mass., Jan. 1, 1860.

961. 2. Mary Esther Merrill, b. at Little Compton, R. I., Dec. 13, 1861, d. at Mystic, Ct., May 9, 1864.

\*\*\* 3. Effie Adella Merrill, b. Dec. 16, 1867.

962. ii. Ozias Edwin Truesdell, b. Dec. 11, 1833, a farmer in Somers, m. April 19, 1866, Amelia Pease (dau. of Seth Pease of Somers).

963. iii. Sanford Norton Truesdell, b. Oct. 2, 1836, enlisted in Aug. 1862, in the 122d Regt. N. Y. Vols., was in the battle of Antietam, Md., and shared with the 6th Army Corps in all its toils and trials until "the battle of the Wilderness," where he was instantly killed May 6th, 1864, holding the office of sergeant. Said his captain, of him, "he fell while bravely and coolly doing his duty. The death of no other one would have given me so much pain."

[Eighth Generation.]

951. iii. Miranda Hall (dau. of Josiah Hall, Jr., and Esther Dwight), b. Jan. 2, 1803, m. April 1825, Orrin Newton, a cabinet-maker in Somers. He d. of consumption at Springfield, Mass., April 10, 1861. She m. Dec. 1862, for a 2d husband, Ozias Truesdell, previous husband of her sister Esther. No children. He d. July 9, 1863. She resides in Somers.

952. iv. Abigail Hall, b. April 21, 1805, m. Dec. 29, 1821, Lewis Taylor of Longmeadow, Mass., b. in Stratford, Ct., in 1800. She d. May 4, 1845. He m. again.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

964. i. Lewis Hall Taylor, b. Dec. 27, 1822.

965. ii. Charlotte Maria Taylor, b. March 26, 1825, m. April 2, 1846, David Lathrop of Longmeadow, Mass., b. Sept. 26, 1818, a farmer (son of Joseph Lathrop and Caroline Kibbe of Longmeadow). Children :

966. 1. Abby Folsom Lathrop, b. Jan. 1, 1851, is a school teacher.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 311*

967. 2. Nancy Jane Lathrop, b. Dec. 16, 1852, is likewise a teacher.

968. iii. Charles Claudius Taylor, b. March, 24, 1827.

969. iv. Orrin Newton Taylor, b. May 20, 1829, d. Dec. 11, 1834.

970. v. Alonzo Dwight Taylor, b. May 30, 1831, d. July 6, 1832.

971. vi. Mary Jane Taylor, b. April 30, 1833, m. Dec. 25, 1853, Caleb Ferry Moody of Longmeadow (son of Seva Moody and Asenath Ferry), b. in 1823. They have one child :

972. 1. Herbert Moody, b. Sept. 16, 1855.

973. vii. Alonzo Newton Taylor, b. Sept. 4, 1835, m. March 5, 1854, Louisa B. Colton (dau. of Otis and Abigail Colton of Springfield, Mass.). He is a paper-box manufacturer at Indianapolis, Ind. Children :

974. 1. Howard Warriner Taylor, b. July 14, 1856.

975. 2. Albert Newton Taylor, b. Dec. 15, 1864.

976. viii. Eliza Ann Taylor, b. Feb. 8, 1837, d. Feb. 20, 1837.

977. ix. Sarah Eliza Taylor, b. April 24, 1839, m. in 1859, Alexander Howard of Northampton, Mass., b. May 10, 1836, a farmer in Westhampton, Mass. Children :

978. 1. Lewis Howard, b. March 19, 1860.

979. 2. Carrie Howard, b. May 19, 1862.

980. 3. Nelly Howard, b. March 27, 1865.

981. x. Myron Dwight Taylor, b. May 4, 1842. He enlisted as a soldier in the late war, and d. in hospital at Brandy Station, Va., March 25, 1864, a Christian.

982. xi. Josiah Harrison Taylor, b. May 1, 1845, d. June 1, 1845.

964. i. Lewis Hall Taylor, b. Dec. 27, 1822, a paper manufacturer at Springfield, Mass. (Greenleaf & Taylor), and publisher of the "The Springfield Daily Union" for several years (1866-72) and an active business man in other ways, m. Sept. 4, 1844, Caroline Elvira Potwin, (dau. of Robert Potwin of E. Windsor, Ct., and Jemima Collins). Children :

983. i. Herman Lewis Taylor, b. April 21, 1847.

984. ii. Frank Hall Taylor, b. July, 22, 1851.

985. iii. Ida Elizabeth Taylor, b. Oct. 31, 1854, d. Dec. 23, 1857.

986. iv. Nellie Jane Taylor, b. Dec. 3, 1858, d. Sept. 17, 1860.

987. v. Minnie Elizabeth Taylor, b. Oct. 10, 1859.

968. iii. Charles Claudius Taylor, b. March 24, 1827, m. April 12, 1846, Semantha S. Warner (dau. of Dryden and Nancy M. Warner),



*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 313*

\*\*\* 1. Etta May Moody, b. Aug. 14, 1861.

997. iv. Ella Sidney May, b. Oct. 7, 1846, m. Dec. 10, 1865, John Edwin Billings, formerly a dry goods merchant in Somers, Ct., but of late a farmer there (son of George Billings and Amelia Field). Children :

\*\*\* 1. George Randolph Billings, b. Jan. 9, 1869.

\*\*\* 2. John Edwin Billings, b. April 19, 1870.

*By her second marriage (to Stephen Cady):*

998. v. Amasa Deland Cady, b. July 31, 1852, a clerk, is now from poor health out of business.

[Eighth Generation.]

957. ix. Olive Almena Hall (dau. of Josiah Hall, Jr., and Esther Dwight), b. Aug. 9, 1816, m. April 16, 1837, Alfred Taylor, b. June 24, 1817 (son of Seth Taylor of Longmeadow and Mary Silcox).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

999. i. Elizabeth Taylor, b. Feb. 4, 1838, d. Jan. 24, 1839.

1000. ii. Olive Elizabeth Taylor, b. Feb. 13, 1840, m. Aug. 28, 1861, Sherman D. Porter of Springfield, Mass., a candy manufacturer.

1001. iii. Seth Taylor, b. Nov. 12, 1846.

1002. iv. Mary Taylor, b. June 18, 1849, d. April 1852.

1003. v. Ethan Taylor, b. Aug. 30, 1856.

[Eighth Generation.]

959. xi. Josiah Harrison Hall (son of Josiah Hall, Jr., and Esther Dwight), b. Nov. 22, 1822, m. Nov. 26, 1844, Julia Ann Potter, b. July 3, 1827 (dau. of Syria Potter of Sterling, Ct., and Phebe Vaughn).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1004. i. Mortimer Josiah Hall, b. March 17, 1846, is a joiner in Springfield, Mass. He m. May 19, 1868, Viola S. Little (dau. of John Little of Somers, Ct.). No children.

1005. ii. Verneda Phebe Hall, b. Jan. 27, 1848, m. Dec. 9, 1868, Franklin J. Sweatland of Somers, Ct. He keeps an intelligence office in Hartford, Ct. No children.

1006. iii. James Albertus Hall, b. July 15, 1850.

[Seventh Generation.]

939. ii. Abiel Pease Dwight (son of Seth Dwight, Jr., of Somers, Ct., and Esther Pease), b. April 1, 1782, m. April 4, 1810, Olive Randall, b. at Enfield, Ct., Aug. 10, 1786. He d. at W. Springfield, where he lived, and was a cooper, March 10, 1856. She d. Oct. 12, 1865, aet. 77.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

314 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1007. i. Henry Dwight, b. June 10, 1812, d. at Albany, N. Y., Nov. 13, 1862, æt. 60. He was a piano-maker at Albany: a member of the Presb. Ch. He m. May 8, 1842, Rachel Irene Van Blarcom, b. July 24, 1816 (dau. of Isaac Van Blarcom of Paterson, N. J.). She d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., April 3, 1852. Children:

1008. 1. Lyman Randall Dwight, b. at Paterson, N. J., April 14, 1846, a clerk at Albany.

1009. 2. Rachel Irene Dwight, b. April 22, 1851, d. Aug. 27, 1852.

1010. ii. Charles Backus Dwight, b. July 1, 1824, m. Sept. 24, 1846, Harriet Jane Bement of Feeding Hills, Mass., b. Sept. 27, 1826 (dau. of Thos. Jefferson Bement and Lucinda Larned), a joiner at W. Springfield, Mass., and Wilbraham, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1011. i. Royal Bement Dwight, b. at W. Springfield, June 18, 1849.

1012. ii. Alphonzo Jefferson Dwight, b. Oct. 8, 1850, at W. Springfield.

1013. iii. Sarah Langdon Dwight, b. May 24, 1852, at W. Springfield.

1014. iv. Charles Henry Dwight, b. at W. Springfield, Jan. 24, 1854.

1015. v. Lucinda Larned Dwight, b. at Wilbraham, Mass., Aug. 12, 1857.

1016. vi. Harriet Jane Dwight, b. at Wilbraham, Aug. 27, 1859.

[Seventh Generation.]

941. iv. Lyman Dwight (son of Seth Dwight, Jr., of Somers, Ct., and Esther Pease), b. Feb. 1786, lived at Enfield, Ct., d. Jan. 1826, æt. 40. He m. Martha Phelps of Hartford, Ct. (dau. of Daniel Phelps). She removed after his death to Vermont.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1017. i. Lyman Phelps Dwight, b. July 11, 1813, lost at sea, as is supposed, in 1830.

1018. ii. Mary Dwight, when born or what was her subsequent history, not ascertained.

[Seventh Generation.]

942. v. Lois Dwight (dau. of Seth Dwight, Jr., and Esther Pease), b. Oct. 2, 1788, m. June 29, 1812, Alpheus Pease of Enfield, Ct., b. June 25, 1785 (son of Rufus Pease and Ruth Cooley), a farmer. He

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 315*

d. March 2, 1860, aet. 74: she d. Jan. 12, 1856, aet. 77, "a woman of superior judgment, energy and endurance," abounding in power of will and the love of work. Many instances might be quoted of her ability and readiness to meet at any time a severe strain upon her physical strength. Let one suffice: In the year 1830, her husband had contracted to deliver to a purchaser several hundred cords of wood at a specified time. The time had arrived for beginning to draw the wood, and her husband was absent from town. A heavy snow-storm had meanwhile surrounded the house with drifts, and her boys, who had been directed to draw the wood, were but mere lads. Determining to put things into shape herself, she rose at 4 o'clock in the morning, while it was yet dark, and dug a passage with her own hands to the barn, fed the horses, returned to the house, and, preparing their breakfast for them, got the two young teamsters (but 12 and 16 years of age) off to their work by 6 o'clock. A spirit of petty self-indulgence and of physical inefficiency did not characterize in those days the women of the land.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1019. i. Alpheus Dwight Pease, b. Dec. 16, 1814.

1020. ii. Cordelia Pease, b. Sept. 25, 1816, d. March 27, 1823.

1021. iii. Henry Pease, b. July 18, 1818, d. Feb. 27, 1836.

1022. iv. Miranda Pease, b. Dec. 20, 1821, m. about 1846, Luther Stevens, b. in 1817. He d. Dec. 17, 1849. One child:

1023. 1. Luthera Miranda Stevens, b. Feb. 21, 1850.

1024. v. Esther Celestia Pease, b. Jan. 27, 1826, m. Charles L. Tiffany.

1019. i. Alpheus Dwight Pease, b. Dec. 16, 1814, m. Sept. 27, 1840, Phebe Hills, b. Oct. 18, 1818 (dau. of Abner Hills of E. Hartford, Ct., and Lucy Low), a farmer at Scitico, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1025. i. Eudora Pease, b. Sept. 19, 1842.

1026. ii. Oriana Pease, b. Aug. 8, 1845.

1027. iii. Henry Dwight Pease, b. June 19, 1848.

1028. iv. Wilber Hills Pease, b. March 14, 1855.

1029. v. Luella Pease, b. Sept. 5, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.]

1024. v. Esther Celestia Pease, b. Jan. 27, 1826, m. April 25, 1849, Charles L. Tiffany, b. July 4, 1824 (dau. of John Tiffany of Somers, and Eleanor Fuller), a blacksmith.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1030. i. Celestia Tiffany, b. Jan. 26, 1850, d. Feb. 9, 1850.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

316 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

- 1031. ii. Lois Dwight Tiffany, b. Nov. 19, 1855, d. in infancy.
- 1032. iii. Charles Albert Tiffany, b. May 18, 1857, d. in infancy.
- 1033. iv. Harry Fuller Tiffany, b. April 27, 1859.
- 1034. v. Nelly Dwight Tiffany, b. Dec 28, 1861, d. Aug. 15, 1862.

[Seventh Generation.]

943. vi. Henry Dwight (son of Seth Dwight, Jr., and Esther Pease), b. in 1796, a farmer at Somers, Ct., m. April 18, 1819, Octavia Kendrick, b. in 1798 (dau. of Reuben Kendrick of Wilbraham, Mass., and Deborah Coy of Somers). He d. July 25, 1835, aet. 39: she d. Feb. 9, 1865, aet. 67.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1035. i. Lucretia Adelia Dwight, b. Jan. 24, 1820, m. Danforth D. Holmes of Jefferson, O.

1036. ii. Austin Andrew Dwight, b. July 17, 1822, d. March 10, 1865.

1037. iii. Sabrina Olivia Dwight, b. March 24, 1824, m. Theodore S. Fuller of Clintonville, O.

1038. iv. Henry Leander Dwight, b. Sept. 27, 1825.

1035. i. Lucretia Adelia Dwight, b. Jan. 24, 1820, m. Jan. 20, 1842, Danforth D. Holmes of Safford, Ct., b. July 26, 1818 (son of Stephen Holmes and Freeclove Thompson), a dealer in ready-made clothing in Jefferson, O.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1039. i. Julia Adelia Holmes, b. Jan. 12, 1845, d. Oct. 30, 1850.

1040. ii. Ella Cornelia Holmes, b. May 4, 1852.

1041. iii. Isabella Adelia Holmes, b. Nov. 4, 1855.

[Eighth Generation.]

1036. ii. Austin Andrew Dwight, b. July 17, 1822, m. April 18, 1849, Maria Dennison of Stafford: a joiner at Somers, where he d. March 10, 1865.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1042. i. George Andrew Dwight, b. Sept. 5, 1850, d. Nov. 4, 1850.

1043. ii. Marcia Smith Dwight, b. May 27, 1856, d. July 27, 1857.

1044. iii. Julia Sabrina Dwight, b. Oct. 2, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.]

1037. iii. Sabrina Olivia Dwight, b. March 24, 1824, m. April 23, 1843, Theodore Smith Fuller, b. in Somers, Feb. 7, 1824 (son of Asa Fuller and Keziah Strong), a farmer in Clintonville, O.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 317*

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1045. i. Henry Theodore Fuller, b. at Somers, Ct., Oct. 17, 1845.
- 1046. ii. Frederic Erskine Fuller, b. at Worthington, O., July 12, 1853, d. April 21, 1854.
- 1047. iii. Alice Sabrina Fuller, b. at Ashtabula, O., Dec. 25, 1864.

[Eighth Generation.]

1038. iv. Henry Leander Dwight, b. Sept. 27, 1825, m. Sept. 19, 1847, Phila L. Russell of Ellington, Ct. (dau. of Samuel Russell and Jane Lamphire), b. in 1828. She d. May 26, 1849, and he m. for 2d wife, Aug. 10, 1859, widow Olive E. Dibble *née* Leonard, b. Jan. 15, 1831, in Yorkshire, N. Y. (dau. of Alonzo Leonard and Mary Sid-dins). He resides at Jamestown, Mercer Co., Pa.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

- 1048. i. Charles Edgar Dwight, b. April 4, 1849.

*By second wife :*

- 1049. ii. Henry Leverett Dwight, b. at Austinburgh, O., Aug. 17, 1861.

[Seventh Generation.]

945. viii. Jonathan Dwight (son of Seth Dwight, Jr., and Abigail Eastman), b. at Springfield, Mass., about 1800, went about 1823 to Reading, Pa., and opened there a private school with great success, and meanwhile, began the study of law most earnestly. He m. May 10, 1827, Anne Josephine Eichhorn (dau. of John Francis Eichhorn of Reading, a merchant there who lived to be 106 years old). He d. June 8, 1829, of consumption. He was tall, well formed, of a dignified bearing. He had a quiet and retiring disposition. He was a man of high moral principle and of decided literary tastes and habits. His widow still resides at Reading.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 1050. i. Francis George Dwight, b. Feb. 26, 1828.

1051. ii. Helen Abigail Dwight, b. June 27, 1829. She d. unmarried, Aug. 26, 1849, aet. 20. "She was taken away at an age when her beauty and virtues were the admiration of all."

1050. i. Francis George Dwight, b. Feb. 26, 1828, m. April 14, 1853, Ida Hoeckley (dau. of Jacob F. and Anne Elizabeth Hoeckley, of Philadelphia, Pa.). He was grad. at Georgetown, Coll., D. C.

He is a man of medium size and of handsome aspect, and possesses strong literary tastes. He has been a merchant at Reading, but after

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

318 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

the late war went to Cuthbert, Randolph Co., Ga., to engage in the raising of cotton.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1052. i. Helen Dwight, b. Jan. 28, 1854.
- 1053. ii. Anne Marie Dwight, b. June 4, 1856.
- 1054. iii. Ida Elizabeth Dwight, b. Aug. 31, 1858.
- 1055. iv. Mary Cecilia Dwight, b. Sept. 10, 1861.
- 1056. v. Frances Helen Dwight, b. Feb. 4, 1864.

[Seventh Generation.]

947. x. Rev. Moseley Dwight (son of Seth Dwight, Jr., and Abigail Eastman), b. Dec. 23, 1804, m. June 13, 1833, Jeanette Esther Morgan, b. Nov. 23, 1807 (dau. of Theophilus Morgan of Salem, Ct., and Mary dau. of Abel Hinckley of Stonington, Ct.). She d. at Stafford, Ct., Nov. 7, 1833, aet. 25 without issue. He m. June 14, 1835, for 2d wife, Delia Lucilia Allin (dau. of Diah Allin of Springfield, Mass., and Lydia Bush), b. Dec. 4, 1815. He went to Monson, Mass., at the age of 17, and there became a cloth-dresser (1822-8). He afterwards fitted himself for the Methodist ministry, and April 2, 1831, was licensed to preach in that church. He has had, like those in that ministry generally, a large number of settlements in his 40 years of itinerant service in it, and is now (1873) in Chelsea, Mass. He is 5 ft. 9 in. in height, very erect, of a high forehead, dark hair, Grecian nose, dark eyes and a large, firm mouth.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1057. i. Albert Dwight, b. June 16, 1841, in Cabotville, Mass., since 1859 clerk in the probate office of Suffolk Co., Mass., in Boston.

He is 5 ft. 8 in. in height, slim and straight, of regular features, brown curling hair, dark brown eyes, Grecian nose, small mouth and no beard. He m. June 16, 1864 in Swampscott, Caroline Paine, b. in Marblehead, Mass., April 5, 1841 (dau. of William Blackler Paine and Mary Elizabeth Anderton). One child :

1058. 1. Caroline Francis Dwight, b. March 6, 1865.

1059. ii. Irwin Dwight, b. in Williamsburgh, Mass., March 29, 1843, d. May 19, 1844.

1060. iii. William Eastman Dwight, b. in Chelsea, Mass., June 10, 1847, grad. at the Wesleyan University.

1061. iv. Annie Jeanette Dwight, b. at Boston, Oct. 8, 1848.

[Seventh Generation.]

948. xi. Clarissa Dwight (dau. of Seth Dwight, Jr., and Abigail Eastman), b. May 8, 1807, m. July 8, 1829, Harvey Danks, b. May

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 319*

11, 1808 (son of Eliakim and Aurelia Danks), an insurance agent, who lived successively at S. Hadley, Mass., Springfield, Mass., and Chicago, Ill., where he d. July 13, 1865. She d. Jan. 26, 1860.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1062. i. Mary Jane Danks, b. May 25, 1831, m. Burton M. Ford of Chicago.

1063. ii. William Newton Danks, b. in Springfield, Mass., May 16, 1841, m. Jan. 4, 1864, Susan A. Llewellyn, b. in New York, March 20, 1843 (dau. of Llewellyn and Mary Llewellyn). He was captain of "The Ellsworth Avengers" in the 44th N. Y. Regt. in the late war. He served as a soldier until Oct. 4, 1864. His regiment was much cut to pieces from time to time, but he escaped unharmed to the end. One child :

1064. 1. Mary Burton Danks, b. in Lexington, Ky., Aug. 14, 1865.

1062. i. Mary Jane Danks, b. at S. Hadley, May 25, 1831, m. May 7, 1851, Burton M. Ford of Chicago, Ill., b. May 19, 1829 (son of Merritt and Althaea Ford).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1065. i. Henry Burton Ford, b. in Springfield, Mass., Aug. 13, 1853.

1066. ii. Jenny Althaea Ford, b. June 19, 1858, at Chicago.

1067. iii. Clara Dwight Ford, b. at Chicago, Nov. 23, 1864.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 304.

899. viii. Alpheus Dwight (son of Seth Dwight, Senior, of Somers, Ct., and Joanna Kellogg), b. April 7, 1760, m. Jan. 1, 1784, Fanny (Phanna) Prentice, b. Jan. 19, 1764 (dau. of John and Dorothy Prentice of Somers, Ct. John Prentice was son of Rev. Nathl. Prentice of Dunstable, Mass., and was b. there in 1734. His wife, Dorothy Sexton, was b. in 1740, and was the dau. of Amos Sexton of Somers).

Alpheus Dwight was a cooper, and lived at Somers until 1796. Then he removed to Wilmington, Vt., where he kept the toll-gate of a bridge across the Deerfield river. In 1822, he removed to Ellisburgh, Jefferson Co., N. Y. He d. at Henderson, Jefferson Co., N. Y. Sept. 7, 1845, aet. 85. He was a revolutionary soldier. Says his son, Dr. Peletiah Dwight, of him : "I can say with truth that he was one of the most exemplary Christians of his day ; his knowledge of theology and of the practical doctrines of the Bible was more than that of ordinary laymen ; they were the principal studies of his leisure-hours ; and he was not moved by the new-fangled doctrines which appeared from time to time. His life was uniform and consistent with his profession, and his death was happy." Mrs. Dwight d. at Oswego, N. Y., March 23, 1861, aet.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

320 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

97. "She was the daughter of Christian parents, and embraced religion herself in early life."

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

1068. i. Peletiah Dwight, M.D., b. Jan. 14, 1785.

1069. ii. Alpheus Dwight, Jr., b. June 10, 1787, d. April 1859, *act.* 72.

1070. iii. Lyman Dwight, b. Nov. 3, 1789, d. April 19, 1790.

1071. iv. Lyman Dwight, 2d, b. Aug. 8, 1797.

1072. v. Harvey Prentice Dwight, b. May 31, 1799, d. Oct. 6, 1844, *act.* 45.

1068. i. Peletiah Dwight, M.D., b. at Somers, Ct., Jan. 14, 1785, m. July 9, 1822, Azubah Redway of Adams, N. Y., b. Aug. 25, 1792 (dau. of Preserved and Azubah Redway of Galway, N. Y.), who d. April 6, 1871, of consumption, *act.* 78. He has practised his profession until very recently, since 1820, at Henderson, Jefferson Co., N. Y., where he still resides, *act.* 89 (1874). He is also an elder in the Presb. Church of that place. He is the oldest Dwight (known to the writer) now living ; and if any other one has ever lived to so great an age he does not recall his name.

[Eighth Generation.]

1073. i. D'Alton Dwight, b. and d. Feb. 9, 1824.

1074. ii. D'Alton Dwight, b. Sept. 25, 1825, m. Jan. 4, 1854, Catharine Sarah Brown (dau. of Dea. Amasa Brown and Sarah Goodwin).

Formerly a resident at Belleville, Jeff. Co., N. Y., and an elder in the Presb. Ch. ; he has been for many years past a bookseller at Adams, Jeff. Co., N. Y. No issue. They have adopted a child :

\*\*\*\* 1. Ella Minnie Dwight, b. Feb. 10, 1857.

1075. iii. Alpheus Dwight, b. Dec. 2, 1827, d. Dec. 5, 1827.

1076. iv. Elvinal Azubah Dwight, b. April 29, 1831, m. Dec. 24, 1851, Charles Edwin Persons, b. Sept. 4, 1826 (son of Ira Persons and Eliza Harmon), a mechanic at Henderson, N. Y. He was "a rigid Baptist and an abolitionist. He enlisted Sept. 1860 in the 24th N. Y. Regt., and was killed in the battle of Gettysburg, July 1, 1863."

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1077. i. Mary Emily Persons, b. Dec. 25, 1852.

1078. ii. Ella Catharine Persons, b. July 27, 1854.

1079. iii. Annette Livonia Persons, b. May 10, 1856.

1080. iv. Charles Lincoln Persons, b. Feb. 14, 1860.

[Seventh Generation.]

1069. ii. Alpheus Dwight, Jr., b. at Somers, Ct., June 10, 1787, m. about 1815 Clarissa Alvord of  $\frac{1}{2}$ Wilmington,  $\frac{1}{2}$ Vt., b. Jan. 14,



*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 321*

1793 (dau. of Asher Alvord and Martha Ayres): a merchant at Rensselaerville, N. Y. "He was one of the very best and kindest of men." He was voiceless for several years from bronchitis, and d. of consumption May 11, 1859, aet. 72.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1081. i. Sidney Alvord Dwight, b. Nov. 12, 1816, at Rensselaerville.

1082. ii. Harriet Maria Dwight, b. Sept. 12, 1819, m. David Bouck, Cobleskill, N. Y., d. Aug. 15, 1862.

1081. i. Sidney Alvord Dwight, b. Nov. 12, 1816, m. May 6, 1846, Sarah Ann Clark, b. at Westerly, N. Y., Feb. 10, 1821 (dau. of Joseph Clark of Rensselaerville and Sally Ann Lewis), a merchant at Cossackie, N. Y., formerly, but now a banker there.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1083. i. Clara Amelia Dwight, b. at Rensselaerville, April 30, 1847.

1084. ii. Alpheus Clark Dwight, b. there April 19, 1849.

1085. iii. Willis Long Dwight, b. there May 30, 1851, d. at Cossackie, July 29, 1873, aet. 22.

1086. iv. Sarah Louise Dwight, b. at Cossackie, Dec. 16, 1861.

[Eighth Generation.]

1082. ii. Harriet Maria Dwight, b. Sept. 12, 1819, m. Oct. 13, 1841, David Bouck, a merchant, formerly at Cobleskill, N. Y., but afterwards removed to Lockport, N. Y. She d. in Lockport, Aug. 15, 1862. He m. for 2d wife widow Lucy Wright of Adams, N. Y. He is now (1874) proprietor of "The Lockport Nurseries."

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1087. i. Helen Martha Bouck, b. at Rensselaerville, Aug. 26, 1843.

1088. ii. Sarah Wadsworth Bouck, b. at Cobleskill, Nov. 9, 1845, d. at Lockport, Jan. 29, 1865.

1089. iii. John George Bouck, b. at Cobleskill, July 24, 1848, d. of consumption in 1868, like his mother and two sisters.

[Seventh Generation.]

1071. iv. Lyman Dwight, b. Aug. 8, 1797, m. March 25, 1824, Rebecca T. Watson, b. Feb. 11, 1802 (dau. of Wheeler Watson of Rensselaerville), engaged formerly in woolen manufacture and the lumber business in Berne, Albany Co., N. Y., where he was also for many years a justice of the peace. In 1841 he removed to Windham, N. Y., and was a tanner there. Since 1845 he has resided at Mechanicsville, Saratoga Co., N. Y. (1874).

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

322 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1090. i. Lucia Helen Dwight, b. Feb. 11, 1825, m. Sept. 30, 1845, Hon. Rufus H. King, b. in Rensselaerville, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1820 (son of Rufus King and Mary Cornell, and grandson of Hon. Rufus King U. S. Minister to England under Pres. Jefferson and Adams), a lawyer at Catskill, N. Y. He was M. C. (1855-7), and in 1863 U. S. Minister to Italy. "His parents died when he was quite young; but he struggled bravely ever onwards and upwards, true to the line." No children.

1091. ii. Emmeline Graham Dwight, b. Jan. 23, 1827, m. Dr. Alfred W. Doty of Windham, N. Y.

1092. iii. Sarah Watson Dwight, b. Dec. 18, 1828, in Berne, N. Y., resides unmarried at Mechanicsville (1874).

1093. iv. Harriet Clark Dwight, b. Nov. 21, 1830, in Berne, lives unmarried at Mechanicsville.

1094. v. Harvey Alpheus Dwight, b. in Berne, N. Y., Jan. 28, 1834, a commission merchant at Albany, N. Y., m. Feb. 12, 1867, Mary Isabel Burton, b. in Albany Oct. 29, 1846 (dau. of Amos Nichols Burton, b. in Weston, Vt., Oct. 12, 1811, and Jane Paton, b. in Troy, N. Y., Dec. 18, 1812). He has had 4 children:

1095. 1. Harriet Dwight, b. Nov. 13, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 2. Mary Burton Dwight, b. Feb. 24, 1870, d. July 29, 1870.

\*\*\*\* 3. Harvey Lyman Dwight, b. Sept. 4, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 4. Jeanie Burton Dwight, b. May 30, 1873.

1096. vi. Mary Pratt Dwight, b. in Berne, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1840, d. at Windham, N. Y., Nov. 1842.

1097. vii. Wheeler Watson Dwight, b. at Windham, N. Y., March 4, 1845, d. in Mechanicsville March 5, 1856.

1091. ii. Emmeline Graham Dwight, b. Jan. 23, 1827, m. Dec. 20, 1848, Alfred Worthington Doty, M.D.S. (Master of Dental Surgery), b. Nov. 26, 1822 (son of Capt. William Doty of Durham, N. Y., and Julia Newell), a dentist at Windham, Greene Co., N. Y., formerly, and since 1868 in New York, being located now (1874) at 100 W. 49th St.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1098. i. Wheeler King Doty, M.D.S., b. Nov. 19, 1849, a dentist in New York, was grad. at the Boston Dental Coll. in 1869.

1099. ii. Emma Louise Doty, b. April 9, 1851, d. Nov. 23, 1855.

1100. iii. Sarah Rebecca Doty, b. Jan. 24, 1862.

1101. iv. Alfred Doty, b. Dec. 10, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

1072. v. Harvey Prentice Dwight (son of Alpheus Dwight of Wil-

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 323*

mington, Vt., and Fanny Prentice), b at Wilmington, May 31, 1799, m. Sept. 1, 1827, Julia Amy Hawes, b. Nov. 7, 1803 (dau. of Samuel Hawes of Ellisburgh, N. Y.), who d. Dec. 21, 1837. He m. for 2d wife, June 6, 1839, Mrs. Abigail Averill, *née* Hackley, b. April 26, 1800, widow of Henry Lucius Averill of Oswego, N. Y. (dau. of Levi Hackley of Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., and Abigail Williams of Longmeadow, Mass.). He lived for some years in Ellisburgh, N. Y., and afterwards in Watertown, N. Y., where he was jailer for 4 years, and last of all in Oswego, N. Y. (1838-44), where he d. Oct. 6, 1844, aet. 45. Rev. Dr. Robert W. Condit, his pastor, wrote thus of him to the author: "He d. in the prime of life: he was of more than ordinary intellect, and of intelligent and devoted piety. His parents were of the old N. E. stamp of Christians—stable in point of doctrine and practice." His widow resides in Oswego.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By his first wife:*

1102. i. Harvey Prentice Dwight, b. Dec. 23, 1828.

1103. ii. Lucy Jane Dwight, b. Jan. 25, 1831, d. March 26, 1851.

1104. iii. Fanny Gertrude Dwight, b. Feb. 17, 1833, d. April 29, 1837.

1105. iv. Julia Amy Dwight, b. Sept. 22, 1835, d. April 22, 1836.

1106. v. Lyman Baker Dwight, b. Sept. 28, 1836, a telegrapher for some years at Toronto, C. W. Since 1870 he has resided at Detroit, Mich., and is the manager of the business of the Montreal Telegraph Co. at that point, which is the western terminus of its lines.

He m. Oct. 13, 1868, Eleanor Walsh, b. June 24, 1840, in Kilkenny Co., Ireland, near Waterford (dau. of William Walsh and Catharine Ball). No children.

1102. i. Harvey Prentice Dwight, b. Dec. 23, 1828, resides at Toronto, C. W., and has been for several years past (1874) Superintendent of the Montreal Telegraph Co. He m. May 26, 1856, Sarah Hutchinson, b. June 26, 1837, in the county of Armagh, in Ireland (dau. of William Hutchinson and Jane Tait, who were m. in 1828).

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1107. i. Julia Dwight, b. Sept. 12, 1857.

1108. ii. Fanny Dwight, b. March 17, 1859.

1109. iii. Eliza Jane Dwight, b. Nov. 22, 1860.

1110. iv. Harvey Wood Dwight, b. July 25, 1862.

1111. v. Lyman Dwight, b. June 26, 1864.

1112. vi. Esther Hutchinson Dwight, b. Jan. 7, 1866, d. Nov. 5, 1872.

\*\*\*\* vii. Effie May Dwight, b. May 9, 1867.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

324 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

\*\*\*\* viii. William Wiman Dwight, b. Jan. 28, 1870, d. Feb. 1, 1872.

\*\*\*\* ix. Charles Dwight, b. Nov. 30, 1871.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 304.

901. x. Charlotte Dwight (dau. of Seth Dwight, Senior, of Somers Ct., and Joanna Kellogg), b. Nov. 21, 1762, m. Nov. 24, 1785, Asa Olmstead of Enfield, Ct., b. Dec. 27, 1745 (son of Joseph Olmstead of Bolton, Ct., and Martha White—dau. of Dea. John White of Hatfield, Mass., and Hannah Wells of Hadley, Mass., dau. of Thomas and Mary Wells). He was a farmer. He was drowned in the Connecticut river at Hartford, Nov. 5, 1795, aet. 50. She m. for a 2d husband Abel Sikes, and as his 2d wife, in 1803. Her youngest sister Lois was his first wife: see subsequent page. She d. July 1, 1825, aet. 62.

She was a handsome woman, of dignified mien and carriage, and a faithful Christian mother, who trained her children to strict principles of moral action. She managed efficiently in her widowhood her large family of triple origin, and the quite considerable estate, for those days, that was left by both husbands in her hands.

[Joseph Olmstead m. Oct. 31, 1732, Martha White, b. March 14, 1708. He d. in 1775. He removed from Bolton, Ct., to Enfield, Ct., about 1742. His children were:

1. Joseph Olmstead, b. Aug. 22, 1733, d. Nov. 12, 1821, aet. 86, a farmer in Enfield, Ct.

2. Hannah Olmstead, b. May 5, 1735, m. Benjn. Terry, Jr., of Enfield, Ct., and d. Feb. 18, 1766, aet. 30, a farmer.

3. Martha Olmstead, b. March 1, 1737, m. Ephraim Terry of Enfield, Ct., a farmer.

4. John Olmstead, b. in 1739, d. May 15, 1761, aet. 22.

5. David Olmstead, b. in 1741, d. Feb. 25, 1787, aet. 46.

6. Elijah Olmstead, b. May 1, 1743, m. Sarah Terry.

7. Asa Olmstead, b. Dec. 27, 1745, m. Charlotte Dwight.]

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

*By first marriage:*

1113. i. David Olmstead, b. in 1787, d. July 26, 1824, at Monson.

1114. ii. Charlotte Olmstead, b. June 1, 1789, m. Elias Sheldon.

1115. iii. Asa Olmstead, Jr., b. April 19, 1791, d. Feb. 25, 1874.

1116. iv. Joanna Olmstead, b. July 16, 1793, m. Anson Percival of Somers, and d. Sept. 27, 1873, aet. 80.

1117. v. Joseph Olmstead, b. in 1795. He was a clothier at W. Springfield. He went to parts unknown in 1816, and has not been heard from since.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 325*

*By second marriage :*

1118. vi. Salmon Sikes, b. Feb. 9, 1804, d. Aug. 28, 1865.

1119. vii. Lois Sikes b. Sept. 24, 1808, m. George C. Mead.

1113. i. David Olmstead, b. in 1787, a hatter at Monson, Mass., m. Hannah Holton of Enfield, Ct. (dau. of Elisha Holton). He d. at Monson, July 26, 1824, aet. 37.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1120. i. Mary Ann Olmstead, b. June 19, 1809, m. Silas S. Carroll, d. Nov. 20, 1843.

1121. ii. Susan Putnam Olmstead, b. Oct. 15, 1811, m. Joseph Cutler of Warren, Mass., a farmer (son of Joseph Cutler).

1122. iii. Dea. Elisha Holton Olmstead, b. Sept. 10, 1813, m. Fanny Jones of Boston, Mass. He d. April 23, 1861, aet. 47. No children. He was a hotel-keeper at Palmer, Mass.

1123. iv. David Olmstead, Jr., b. Sept. 10, 1815, lives unmarried at Monson, insane since his youth.

1124. v. Charlotte Augusta Olmstead, b. Aug. 27, 1818, m. Nathaniel Gilmore of Stafford, Ct.

1125. vi. John Dwight Olmstead, b. March 13, 1830, d. at Monson, Aug. 3, 1861, a hotel-keeper with his brother Holton.

1120. i. Mary Ann Olmstead, b. June 19, 1809, m. Silas S. Carroll, a cabinet-maker in Monson, Mass. She d. Nov. 20, 1843. He m. again.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1126. i. Henry Silas Carroll, b. Jan. 10, 1829.

1127. ii. George Olmstead Carroll, b. Aug. 10, 1831, m. Martha Adelia Anderson of Stafford, Ct. No children. He keeps a livery stable at Monson, Mass.

1128. iii. William Holton Carroll, b. Jan. 10, 1835, m. Ellen M. Farrington. One child :

1129. 1. Alice Josephine Carroll, b. Jan. 31, 1865.

1130. iv. Charles Carroll, b. Nov. 1839, d. May 16, 1843.

[Eighth Generation.]

1121. ii. Susan Putnam Olmstead, b. Oct. 15, 1811, m. about 1837 Joseph Cutler, a farmer in Warren, Mass. He d. in the summer of 1868.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1131. i. Mary Augusta Cutler, b. Feb. 16, 1839, m. Henry M. Castle of Springfield, Mass., about 1857. He keeps a boot and shoe store. Children :

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

326 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

- 1132. 1. William Anderson Castle, b. Oct. 24, 1858.
- 1133. 2. Flora May Castle, b. Nov. 1, 1861.
- 1134. 3. George Merritt Castle, b. Sept. 14, 1864.
- 1135. ii. Thomas Cutler, b. Feb. 11, 1841, d. March 26, 1848.
- 1136. iii. Holton Olmstead Cutler, b. April 21, 1843, deaf and dumb.
- 1137. iv. Joseph Cutler, b. Jan. 15, 1846.
- 1138. v. Fanny Olmstead Cutler, b. Sept. 5, 1848.
- 1139. vi. Jenny Susan Cutler, b. Oct. 26, 1851.
- 1140. vii. Ida Gertrude Cutler, b. Jan. 5, 1856.

[Eighth Generation.]

1124. v. Charlotte Augusta Olmstead, b. Aug. 27, 1818, m. in 1834-5, Nathaniel Gilmore, a hotel-keeper in Stafford, Ct. He d. and she m. for 2d husband William Puffer, a farmer at Monson, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 1141. i. Charles Nathaniel Gilmore, b. Oct. 21, 1835, a R. R. conductor.
- 1142. ii. Dwight Olmstead Gilmore, b. Nov. 2, 1837, a silversmith at Springfield.
- 1143. iii. Edwin Grenville Gilmore, b. Jan. 13, 1840, a clerk in New York.
- 1144. iv. Esther Ely Gilmore, b. Aug. 1, 1843, m. in 1868 Charles Gardiner, a lawyer in Palmer, Mass.

[Eighth Generation.]

1125. vi. John Dwight Olmstead, b. March 13, 1830, m. April 15, 1850, Susan Hathorne Smith of Boston, Mass., b. at New Bedford, Nov. 30, 1829. He kept hotel with his bro. Holton at Palmer, Mass. They were both clerks for several years at The Tremont House, Boston. He d. Aug. 3, 1861, at Monson, Mass. His widow keeps now (1873) a boarding-school for young ladies at Cambridge, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 1145. i. Mary Parker Olmstead, b. at Boston, Aug. 12, 1851.
- 1146. ii. Helen Grace Olmstead, b. there Nov. 15, 1852.
- 1147. iii. Franklin Dwight Olmstead, b. there Dec. 6, 1854. He was engaged in a counting-house in Boston, and was killed at the great fire there Nov. 10, 1872, while trying to save others from destruction, by a wall falling upon him from a burning building. He was buried by way of honor at the expense of the city government.
- 1148. iv. Julia Augusta Olmstead, b. at Monson, July 11, 1857.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 327*

[Seventh Generation.]

1114. ii. Charlotte Olmstead (dau. of Asa Olmstead of Enfield, Ct., and Charlotte Dwight), b. June 1, 1789, m. Feb. 9, 1809, Elias Sheldon, a farmer in Somers, Ct. He d. Aug. 23, 1859. She still (1874) resides at Somers aet. 84.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1149. i. Asa Olmstead Sheldon, b. Dec. 6, 1809, m. Aug. 25, 1835, Polly Hall Pease. He was a manufacturer of caps and bonnets at Somers. No issue. He d. Nov 7, 1858, aet. 49. She m. again and resides in Springfield, Mass.

1150. ii. Lovisa Chapin Sheldon, b. Jan. 4, 1813, m. Dec. 23, 1847, George Chapin Wilson, a mechanic in Monson, Mass.

1151. iii. Ann Eliza Sheldon, b. Dec. 28, 1814, lives unmarried at Somers.

1152. iv. Mary Sexton Sheldon, b. Sept. 18, 1817, m. Nov. 25, 1847, Charles Cooley, a farmer at Conway, Mass., at first, but for some years past at Somers. Children:

1153. 1. Mary Eliza Cooley, b. at Pittsfield, Mass., Feb. 27, 1852.

1154. 2. Charles Sheldon Cooley, b. April 20, 1859.

1155. v. Charlotte Dwight Sheldon, b. June 10, 1825, m. Aug. 21, 1854, Levi Lincoln Childs of Woodstock, Ct., a stage proprietor in New London, Ct. Children:

1156. 1. Charlotte Elizabeth Childs, b. at Somers, Ct., June 10, 1855.

1157. 2. Lincoln Elias Childs, b. at Colchester, Ct., Feb. 16, 1858.

\*\*\*\* 3. George Childs, b. about 1868 in New London, Ct.

1158. vi. Theodore Sheldon, b. Aug. 8, 1830, m. June 12, 1862, Ellen Celestia Kibbe of Somers. No issue. He is a merchant at Somers.

1159. vii. Eugene Constantine Sheldon, b. July 5, 1835, keeps a meat market at Springfield, Mass. He m. April 25, 1858, Julia Ellen Tiffany of Somers (dau. of John Tiffany and Clara Fuller).

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1160. i. Asa Eugene Sheldon, b. April 8, 1859.

1161. ii. William Olmstead Sheldon, b. Sept. 20, 1860.

1162. iii. Julia Ermina Sheldon, b. Nov. 12, 1861.

1163. iv. Henry Burt Sheldon, b. Feb. 24, 1863.

1164. v. Charles Sheldon, b. June 29, 1864, d. Aug. 1864.

[Seventh Generation.]

1115. iii. Asa Olmstead, Jr., b. April 19, 1791, at Enfield, Ct., grad. at Princeton, N. J., in 1814, studied law at Springfield, Mass., in the office of Hon. George Bliss of that city and practised it at Wilbraham,

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 329*

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

- 1170. i. Lawrence Dwight Olmstead, b. at N. Y., Nov. 22, 1855.
- 1171. ii. Ida Caroline Olmstead, b. at Brooklyn, Dec. 18, 1859.
- 1172. iii. Agnes Mary Olmstead, b. at New York, Dec. 31, 1862,  
d. Aug. 16, 1864.
- 1173. iv. Grace Maria Olmstead, b. at New York, Aug. 17, 1865.

[Seventh Generation.]

- 1116. iv. Joanna Olmstead (dau. of Asa Olmstead and Charlotte Dwight), b. at Enfield, Ct., July 16, 1793, m. Dec. 2, 1819, Anson Percival of Somers, Ct., a farmer (son of Dr. Francis Percival, a surgeon in the revolutionary army, and Miriam Chapman of Haddam, Ct.). She d. Sept. 27, 1873, aet. 80.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 1174. i. Francis Anson Percival, b. Feb. 1, 1821, a farmer in Mankato, Minn., unmarried.
- 1175. ii. Loren Warren Percival, b. April 11, 1824, m. Sept. 12, 1850, Julia Maria Kibbe (dau. of Amariah Kibbe of Somers and Maria Grover of Tolland). She d. Aug. 4, 1854, and he m. for 2d wife, Nov. 4, 1857, Hannah Bliss Sikes, b. Feb. 5, 1836 (dau. of Horace Sikes of Somers and Nancy Darby his 2d wife): a farmer in Somers. See No. 1237, viii.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

- 1176. i. Julia Florence Percival, b. Nov. 12, 1853.

*By second wife:*

- 1177. ii. Francis Rollin Percival, b. Feb. 22, 1860.
- \*\*\*\* iii. Susan Clarinda Percival, b. April 29, 1871.

[Seventh Generation.]

- 1118. vi. Salmon Sikes (son of Abel Sikes and Charlotte Dwight), b. in Somers, Feb. 9, 1804, m. about 1827 Betsey Darby of Tolland, Ct., b. June 21, 1805. He was a carpenter at Durhamville, N. Y., where he d. Aug. 28, 1865, aet. 61, and where his widow still resides.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 1178. i. Fanny Maria Sikes, b. Sept. 29, 1828, d. Jan. 29, 1830.
- 1179. ii. Abel Tyler Sikes, b. April 16, 1830.
- 1180. iii. Charles Milo Sikes, b. Aug. 4, 1833.
- 1181. iv. Ruth Ann Sikes, b. Oct. 2, 1835.
- 1182. v. Lura Maria Sikes, b. May 7, 1837.
- 1183. vi. Theron Augustine Sikes, b. Sept. 1, 1839.
- 1184. vii. Harriet Ophelia Sikes, b. Oct. 27, 1842.



*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

330 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

1185. viii. A daughter, unnamed, b. and d. Jan. 8, 1845.

1186. ix. Cordelia Miranda Sikes, b. Feb. 7, 1847, d. Jan. 16, 1863.

1187. x. Lois Charlotte Sikes, b. Feb. 11, 1850.

1179. ii. Abel Tyler Sikes, b. April 16, 1830, m. Dec. 29, 1850,  
Sarah Ann Shattuck of Durhamville, N. Y., b. July 8, 1830.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1188. i. Elva Anita Sikes, b. in Mohawk, N. Y., June 17, 1852, d.  
July 31, 1854.

1189. ii. Elon Diverne Sikes, b. in Durhamville, May 9, 1854.

1190. iii. Ernest Elbert Sikes, b. in Mohawk, Feb. 3, 1856.

1191. iv. Lillian Sikes, b. in Mohawk, May 6, 1858.

1192. v. Myron Sikes, b. in Mohawk, Aug. 3, 1860.

1193. vi. Charles Augustine Sikes, b. Dec. 9, 1862, in Mohawk.

1194. vii. Dwight Burton Sikes, b. May 11, 1865, in Durhamville.

[Seventh Generation.]

1119. vii. Lois Sikes (dau. of Abel Sikes and Charlotte Dwight),  
b. in Somers, Sept. 24, 1808, m. Jan. 22, 1829, George C. Mead, b.  
Aug. 2, 1807, a carriage-maker in Smyrna, N. Y., for many years, but  
now a fruit-grower in Vineland, N. J.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1195. i. Henry Dwight Mead, b. Nov. 12, 1830, m. Nov. 12, 1849.  
Mary K. Keller: a carriage-maker at Oxford, N. Y.

1196. ii. Fanny Maria Mead, b. April 30, 1833, m. Devillo P.  
Brown of Smyrna, N. Y., a carpenter and joiner.

1197. iii. Cornelia Ann Mead, b. Nov. 26, 1835, m. April 13, 1864,  
Denison A. Kelsey of Smyrna, a telegrapher. She d. Sept. 14, 1864.

1198. iv. Mary Elizabeth Mead, b. Oct. 15, 1838, resides unmarried  
at Vineland, N. J.

1199. v. Althaea Minerva Mead, b. April 12, 1843, m. Oct. 6,  
1863, John N. Holmes of Smyrna.

1200. vi. Imogene Charlotte Mead, b. Sept. 1, 1845.

1201. vii. Morris Mead, b. Aug. 24, 1849.

1202. viii. George Henry Mead, b. Nov. 27, 1850, at Root, Mont-  
gomery Co., N. Y.

1203. ix. Charles Dwight Mead, b. at Smyrna, March 1, 1859.

1204. x. Frank Alton Mead, b. Jan. 27, 1862.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 304.

902. xi. Lois Dwight (dau. of Seth Dwight of Somers and Joanna  
Kellogg), b. May 4, 1766, m. as his first wife, Abel Sikes, April 9,  
1786. He was a farmer at Somers, and an intelligent and enterpris-

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 331*

ing man. His father (Reuben Sikes) and a Mr. Pease are said to have been the first persons who ever ran a line of stages in this country—carrying the mail from Hartford, Ct., to Boston, Mass. Lois (Dwight) Sikes d. Sept. 13, 1802, aet. 36. He m. for 2d wife Charlotte Dwight, her sister, then widow of Asa Olmstead, as previously shown. He d. May 23, 1816, aet. 53.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

- 1205. i. Chauncey Sikes, b. Oct. 2, 1788.
- 1206. ii. Betsey Sikes, b. Nov. 2, 1789, m. Elijah Ford of Canton, N. Y., d. March 22, 1856.
- 1207. iii. Asa Sikes, b. in 1792, d. Aug. 25, 1802, aet. 10.
- 1208. iv. Horace Sikes, b. April 8, 1795.
- 1209. v. Warren Sikes, b. Jan. 21, 1799, d. Sept. 26, 1842.
- 1210. vi. Lois Sikes, b. in 1800, d. Sept. 4, 1802.

1205. i. Chauncey Sikes, b. Oct. 2, 1788, m. March 3, 1822, Cynthia Hancock : a farmer in Rome, N. Y. He d. Dec. 20, 1863.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 1211. i. Cynthia Amelia Sikes, b. Nov. 28, 1822.
- 1212. ii. Abigail Dwight Sikes, b. Sept. 10, 1824, d. Aug. 19, 1826.
- 1213. iii. Chauncey Henry Sikes, b. June 16, 1826.
- 1214. iv. Francis Sikes, b. May 5, 1828.
- 1215. v. George Mead Sikes, b. March 28, 1830.
- 1216. vi. Ralph Flint Sikes, b. Jan. 15, 1832.
- 1217. vii. Julia Sikes, b. July 15, 1834.
- 1218. viii. Mary Elizabeth Sikes, b. Oct. 10, 1838.
- 1219. ix. Ellen Maria Sikes, b. Oct. 8, 1840, d. April 10, 1852.

[Seventh Generation.]

1206. ii. Betsey Sikes, b. Nov. 2, 1789, m. about 1820, Elijah Ford, b. May 29, 1775, a farmer and a man of integrity, honor and thrift. He resided at Canton, N. Y. He d. May 2, 1864.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1220. i. Theodore Ford, b. May 14, 1825, d. unmarried Feb. 19, 1843. He enlisted Aug. 9, 1862, in the 106th N. Y. Regt. of Vols. He served with his regt. in Virginia for about 3 months, lost his health and returning home d. at Canton, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., after 5 weeks of intense suffering.

1221. ii. Martha Ford, b. Oct. 20, 1826, m. John S. Lewis of Watertown, N. Y.

1222. iii. Edward Ford, b. Sept. 30, 1828, d. Feb. 23, 1862.

1221. ii. Martha Ford, b. Oct. 20, 1826, m. Jan. 14, 1847, John S.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

332 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

Lewis of Watertown, N. Y.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1223. i. Stephen Henry Lewis, b. Feb. 27, 1848.

1224. ii. Laura Martha Lewis, b. July 15, 1852.

1225. iii. Wilfred Elmer Lewis, b. Feb. 3, 1859.

[Eighth Generation.]

1222. iii. Edward Ford, b. Sept. 30, 1828, m. March 27, 1856, Hannah Corbin. He d. Feb. 23, 1862, at Camp Michigan, Va. He was a soldier in the Fifth Mich. Infantry.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1226. i. Clara Isabel Ford, b. April 9, 1857, d. May 20, 1863.

1227. ii. Elijah Pliny Ford, b. Jan. 28, 1859.

[Seventh Generation.]

1208. iv. Horace Sikes (son of Abel Sikes and Lois Dwight), b. April 8, 1795, m. Sept. 22, 1818, Hannah Bliss of Longmeadow, Mass., b. Jan. 10, 1797 (dau. of Gaius Bliss and Eunice Robinson). She d. May 1, 1823, and he m. for 2d wife, March 31, 1824, Nancy Darby, b. May 2, 1798 (dau. of Samuel Darby of Tolland, Ct., and Ruth Ladd). He was a tanner and currier at Somers, Ct., and d. Nov. 3, 1867. She d. Feb. 11, 1874.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

1228. i. Delia Colton Sikes, b. Aug. 19, 1819, d. in Ohio, unmarried, in 1862.

1229. ii. Horace Parmelee Sikes, b. Aug. 17, 1821, m. Catharine Holton of Northfield, Mass., where he now (1874) resides. He has a daughter Genevieve Sikes, b. Feb. 10, 1865, and two others (names not mentioned).

1230. iii. A daughter, unnamed, b. April 1823, d. May following.

*By second wife :*

1231. iv. Edwin Sikes, b. Jan. 19, 1825, m. Oct. 20, 1852, Clarinda Colton Simons of Longmeadow, Mass., b. Aug. 2, 1827 (dau. of Loammi Simons and Sarah Colton). She d. Feb. 21, 1867. He m. Jan. 30, 1869, for 2d wife, Louisa Sophia Colton of Longmeadow, b. May 29, 1836 (dau. of Justin Colton and Sophia Field).

He is a large chair manufacturer at Buffalo (since 1860), S. D. Sikes & Bro.

He has had five children :

\*\*\*\* 1. William Francis Sikes, b. Nov. 12, 1855.

\*\*\*\* 2. Edwin Porter Sikes, b. Nov. 12, 1858.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 333*

\*\*\*\* 3. Sarah Colton Sikes, b. Aug. 6, 1860.

\*\*\*\* 4. Charles Simons Sikes, b. March 28, 1862, d. Aug. 14, 1864.

\*\*\*\* 5. Albert Dwight Sikes, b. Aug. 16, 1865.

1232. v. Nancy Ann Sikes, b. June 21, 1826, m. Feb. 16, 1851, Rev. Rollin Porter of Baldwinsville, N. Y. They sailed March 11, 1851, for Gaboon, W. Africa, as missionaries of the A. B. C. F. M. They both fell victims to the African fever, and died but a few days apart—she July 6, 1852, and he July 14, 1852. A little daughter, born on the same day that its father died, was buried in the same coffin with him.

1233. vi. Samuel Darby Sikes, b. July 12, 1828, m. May 14, 1854, Susan Louisa Richards, b. at Gill, N. H., Jan. 21, 1830 (dau. of Gilbert Richards, b. July 25, 1795, and Susan Joslin, b. Sept. 30, 1794, who were m. Sept. 23, 1819). He was foreman in a large planing mill at Buffalo, N. Y. (1853–9), and since 1859 has been a manufacturer on a large scale of cane, seat and wood chairs at the same city. He is an elder in the Presb. Ch. (Dr. Heacock's). He has had 4 children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Florence Almeda Sikes, b. Aug. 16, 1857.

\*\*\*\* 2. Alice Louisa Sikes, b. Nov. 8, 1858, d. Jan. 1, 1860.

\*\*\*\* 3. Frederic Gilbert Sikes, b. May 8, 1861.

\*\*\*\* 4. George Richards Sikes, b. July 27, 1863.

1234. vii. William Dwight Sikes, b. Feb. 23, 1830, d. July 11, 1850.

1235. viii. Charles Buell Sikes, b. July 1, 1833, m. Dec. 3, 1863, Emily L. Allen, b. April 29, 1836 (dau. of Luman Allen and ——— Kibbe): a farmer at Ellington, Ct. He has had 4 children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Emma Sikes, b. Oct. 1864.

\*\*\*\* 2. Charles Buell Sikes, b. in 1866.

\*\*\*\* 3. Clara Sikes, b. about 1868.

\*\*\*\* 4. Allen Reuben Sikes, b. May 6, 1870.

1236. ix. Hannah Bliss Sikes, b. Feb. 5, 1836, m. Loren Warren Percival. See page 329, No. 1175. ii.

1237. x. Emily Sophia Sikes, b. June 24, 1840, m. March 29, 1864, Charles H. Bugbee of Longmeadow, Mass., a farmer. Two children :

1238. 1. Lincoln Leverett Bugbee, b. June 1865.

1239. 2. Mary Bugbee, b. April 1873.

[Seventh Generation.]

1209. v. Warren Sikes (son of Abel Sikes and Lois Dwight), b. Jan. 21, 1799, m. Jan. 6, 1822, Martha McNary of Middletown, Ct., b. Sept. 22, 1799. He was a Mormon. He d. Sept. 26, 1842, in Hancock Co., Ill. She resides at Hampton, Ill.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

**334** *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1240. i. Elizabeth F. Sikes, b. at **Parma, N. Y.**, Nov. 16, 1822, a Dec. 25, 1842, Genl. Wilson Law. She d. **March 30, 1844.**

1241. ii. Reuben W. Sikes, b. at **Parma, N. Y.**, June 25, 1824, a Nov. 10, 1852, Caroline Welding. She d. **Oct. 14, 1855.** He m. for 2d wife, June 21, 1863, Maria Payne. He had by his first wife one child:

1242. 1. Mary E. Sikes, b. **March 30, 1854.**

And by his 2d wife one also:

1243. 2. Caroline M. Sikes, b. at **Hampton, Ill.**, Oct. 10, 1864.

1244. iii. Harriet M. Sikes, b. at **Hamilton, N. Y.**, Jan. 20, 1833.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 272.

529. iii. Sibyl Dwight (dau. of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Suffield, Ct., and Mary Lyman, b. Oct. 8, 1725, m. Dec. 14, 1743, Col. Simeon Dwight (son of Henry Dwight of Hatfield, Mass., and Lydia Hawley), a farmer at Western, Mass. (now Warren), where he d. Feb. 21, 1774, aet. 57. She d. March 19, 1784, aet. 59.

For an account of her descendants, see under name of Simeon Dwight, in its proper place on a subsequent page.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 272.

530. iv. Elizabeth Dwight (dau. of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Suffield, Ct., and afterwards of Middletown, Ct., and Mary Lyman), b. May 12, 1728, m. Dec. 5, 1751, Moses Chapin of Somers, Ct., b. Aug. 24, 1712 (son of Ebenezer Chapin of Enfield, Ct., and Ruth Janes). She was his 2d wife—his first one having been Jerusha Rockwell of E. Windsor, Ct., who d. May 19, 1749, aet. 29.

He was a farmer at Somers, Ct. He was a grandson of Dea. Samuel Chapin of Springfield, Mass., the settler and founder of the Chapin Family in America. His father was Japhet Chapin of Chicopee, eldest child of Dea. Samuel Chapin. He was a man of decided Christian character. Although in feeble health for many years of his life he lived to be 80 years of age, and d. Nov. 3, 1793. She d. Oct. 11, 1807, aet. 79. She was a woman of strong mind, and of great energy and perseverance, and very industrious. Says her granddaughter, Miss Lucina Chapin of Rochester, of her: "She used to attend church regularly in her old age, forenoon and afternoon, riding four miles on horseback to do so, and sit in church, without any fire, even in the coldest weather, except what she had in her foot-stove. And as there were no sabbath-schools then in the land, she spent the intermission between services in reading aloud to such as remained with her. She

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 335*

was a woman of eminent piety. In her household affairs she showed great prudence and discretion. We cherish her memory with affectionate regard. I have in my possession a piece of her wedding dress, of fine linen, plaid blue and white, which was spun and woven by her own hands. Many of her descendants inherit her energy of character."

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

1245. i. Anna Chapin, b. Sept. 15, 1752, d. May 6, 1827, at Westfield, Mass., unmarried, aet. 75.

1246. ii. Ruth Chapin, b. March 25, 1754, m. Dea. Jonathan Porter of Hatfield, Mass., d. Feb. 3, 1838, aet. 84.

1247. iii. Phineas Chapin, b. Dec. 15, 1755, d. Jan. 21, 1849, aet. 93, at Newport, N. H.

1248. iv. Daniel Chapin, b. Jan. 3, 1758, d. Sept. 14, 1831, aet. 73, at Newport, N. H.

1249. v. Frederic Chapin, b. May 12, 1760, d. June 12, 1802, aet. 42, at Cambridge, N. Y.

1250. vi. Moses Augustus Chapin, b. Nov. 8, 1762, d. at W. Springfield, Mass., March 11, 1841, aet. 78:

1251. vii. Jason Chapin, b. Aug. 17, 1764, d. Dec. 18, 1800, aet. 36, in Wilbraham, Mass.

1252. viii. Samuel Dwight Chapin, b. Dec. 29, 1768, d. Oct. 26, 1801, aet. 33.

1246. ii. Ruth Chapin, b. March 25, 1754, m. in 1775 Dea. Jonathan Porter of Hatfield, Mass., b. April 16, 1752 (son of James Porter of Hatfield, Mass., and Eunice Belden), a farmer at Hatfield, Mass., and a deacon for 48 years in the Cong. Church. She d. Feb. 3, 1838, aet. 84. He d. April 25, 1833, aet. 81.

[James Porter, b. Sept. 19, 1714, in Hatfield, was son of Ichabod Porter and Dorcas Marsh, whom he m. July 4, 1700. Ichabod Porter, b. June 17, 1768, was son of Samuel Porter, one of the first settlers of Hadley, Mass., and Hannah Stanley, dau. of Thomas Stanley of Hartford, Ct. The father of Samuel Porter was John Porter of Windsor, Ct.]

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1253. i. Reuben Porter, b. Dec. 16, 1779, d. in 1868, aet. 88.

1254. ii. Eunice Porter, b. April 1, 1782, m. John Graves and d. June 20, 1870, aet. 88.

1255. iii. Elizabeth Porter, b. Oct. 18, 1783, d. unmarried, June 7, 1863, aet. 80.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

336 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

1256. iv. Ruth Porter, b. July 1, 1786, lived unmarried at Hatfield, Mass., where she d. April 1870, aet. 83.

1257. v. Jonathan Porter, b. Jan. 2, 1789, d. April 19, 1864, aet. 75, at Hatfield, Mass.

1258. vi. Samuel Porter, b. April 23, 1791, d. unmarried Jan. 1848, aet. 56.

1259. vii. Chester Porter, b. Sept. 14, 1793, d. in 1869, aet. 76.

1260. viii. Anna Porter, b. Nov. 18, 1796, d. at Hatfield, unmarried Jan. 7, 1844, aet. 47.

It is said that "the sons of Dea. Jonathan Porter were all prosperous farmers and prominent men in the places where they lived."

1253. i. Reuben Porter, b. Dec. 16, 1779, m. Jan. 6, 1802, Sally Sabin of Hatfield, b. in 1780, and d. March 11, 1803, aet. 23. He m. for 2d wife, Dec. 18, 1805, Eliza Maynard of Conway, Mass., b. in 1777, and d. April 3, 1833, aet. 56. He m. for 3d wife, May 6, 1834, widow Persis Sears of Hadley, Mass. He was a farmer in Heath, Mass., and d. in 1868, aet. 88.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1261. i. Barnabas Sabin Porter, b. Nov. 14, 1802.

*By second wife:*

1262. ii. Sally Arms Porter, b. March 10, 1807, m. Calvin S. Coates of Heath, Mass.

1263. iii. Eliza Porter, b. June 21, 1808, m. Roger Buck, Oct. 17, 1826. He was a farmer. She d. at Gouverneur, N. Y., Oct. 6, 1833, aet. 25; had one child.

1264. iv. Lydia Maynard Porter, b. Oct. 17, 1810, m. Joel Shaw Wood of Westerly, R. I.

1265. v. Rufus Porter, b. Dec. 11, 1812, d. Dec. 21, 1837, aet. 25.

1266. vi. Almira Porter, b. Dec. 26, 1814, m. Nov. 30, 1835, Asahel Hawks, a farmer in Buckland, Mass.

1267. vii. Lucinda Porter, b. March 17, 1817, m. Almon Hawks of Buckland.

1261. i. Barnabas Sabin Porter, b. Nov. 14, 1802, m. Nov. 5, 1827, Pamela Davenport of Coleraine, Mass., where he is a blacksmith.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1268. i. Sarah S. Porter, b. Oct. 2, 1830, m. June 1854, Austin T. Bates of Conway, Mass.

1269. ii. Henry D. Porter, b. March 5, 1833, m. May 1856, Marietta Jackson of Greenfield, Mass.

1270. iii. Lydia W. Porter, b. May 15, 1837, m. May 1856, Henry Dewey of Coleraine.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 337*

- \*\*\*\* iv. Rufus C. Porter, b. Nov. 14, 1840.  
\*\*\*\* v. Huldah P. Porter, b. Feb. 27, 1844, m. July 23, 1865,  
David Dewey of Coleraine.

[Eighth Generation.]

1262. ii. Sally Arms Porter, b. March 10, 1807, m. March 11,  
1824, Calvin S. Coates of Heath, Mass. He d. Aug. 29, 1854.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- \*\*\*\* i. Mary Elizabeth Coates, b. Nov. 10, 1824, m. Aug. 1850,  
Joseph L. Beaman.  
\*\*\*\* ii. Charles Porter Coates, b. April 16, 1827, m. Sept. 2, 1852,  
Cordelia Prescott.  
\*\*\*\* iii. Sarah Maynard Coates, b. July 7, 1829, m. Sept. 19, 1854,  
John L. Hawks, who d. Sept. 17, 1863, a soldier in the late war.  
\*\*\*\* iv. Martha Graves Coates, b. July 14, 1831, m. Jan. 6, 1857,  
John Alexander.  
\*\*\*\* v. Samuel Elihu Coates, b. Feb. 8, 1833, m. Sept. 1855, Jane  
Ann Decker.  
\*\*\*\* vi. Dwight Tyler Coates, b. May 26, 1835, m. Sept. 1858,  
Nancy E. Wilcox.  
\*\*\*\* vii. Reuben Porter Coates, b. July 17, 1837, m. Aug. 1858,  
Sirena King.  
\*\*\*\* viii. Almira Hawks Coates, b. May 20, 1839, m. Nov. 27, 1863,  
Samuel Dwight Porter of Hawley, Mass., a soldier.  
\*\*\*\* ix. Olive Maria Coates, b. in 1840, d. soon.  
\*\*\*\* x. George Emerson Coates, b. Nov. 11, 1842, m. Mary Louisa  
Porter of Hawley, Mass. He was an Union soldier.  
\*\*\*\* xi. Asahel Hawks Coates, b. June 30, 1844.  
\*\*\*\* xii. Amos Crandall Coates, b. Jan. 6, 1846.  
\*\*\*\* xiii. Horace Taylor Coates, b. in 1848, d. in 1854.  
\*\*\*\* xiv. Albert Coates, b. about 1850, d. aet. 6.

[Eighth Generation.]

1264. iv. Lydia Maynard Porter, b. Oct. 17, 1810, m. Aug. 12,  
1833, Joel Shaw Wood of Westerly, R. I. (son of Jeziah Wood of  
Halifax, Mass., and Rhoda Shaw of Middleboro, Mass.).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1271. i. Henry P. Wood, b. Jan. 18, 1835.  
1272. ii. Eliza A. Wood, b. Dec. 22, 1837.  
1273. iii. Rhoda A. Wood, b. Aug. 3, 1840.  
1274. iv. Francelia P. Wood, b. Jan. 20, 1843.  
1275. v. Joel L. Wood, b. March 6, 1845.



*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

338 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

- 1276. vi. Ashmun H. Wood, b. Aug. 14, 1846.
- 1277. vii. Julia S. Wood, b. June 13, 1848.
- 1278. viii. Adeline M. Wood, b. March 28, 1852.

[Eighth Generation.]

- 1267. vii. Lucinda Porter, b. March 17, 1817, m. March 31, 1835,  
Almon Hawks a farmer in Buckland, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1279. i. Fanny Rosette Hawks, b. May 18, 1839, m. Nov. 30, 1857.  
Thomas L. Scott.
- 1280. ii. Wesley Orrin Hawks, b. July 7, 1842.
- 1281. iii. Emma Sophia Hawks, b. Feb. 5, 1845.
- 1282. iv. Mary Almira Hawks, b. Sept. 6, 1849.
- 1283. v. Newton Rodolphus Hawks, b. May 3, 1853.
- 1284. vi. Myrta Ella Hawks, b. Aug. 26, 1862.

[Seventh Generation.]

- 1254. ii. Eunice Porter (dau. of Dea. Jonathan Porter and Ruth Chapin), b. April 1, 1782, m. Jan. 1, 1801, John Graves, b. April 17, 1773 (son of Seth and Mary Graves of Hatfield). He d. Jan. 17, 1843, aet. 70. She d. June 20, 1870, aet. 88.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 1285. i. Samuel Dwight Graves, b. Feb. 5, 1802, d. aet. 55, Dec. 8, 1857.
- 1286. ii. Mary Dickinson Graves, b. Feb. 12, 1805, m. Dea. John Montague of Sunderland, Mass.
- 1287. iii. Dea. Erastus Graves, b. Jan. 13, 1807.
- 1288. iv. Martha Graves, b. Feb. 21, 1811, m. David Miller of Williamsburgh, Mass.
- 1289. v. Eunice Belden Graves, b. Aug. 19, 1815, m. Dea. Elan Graves of Haydenville, Mass.

1290-2. vi. vii. and viii. were three children born at one birth, May 2, 1818, who all died the same day.

- 1285. i. Samuel Dwight Graves, b. Feb. 5, 1802, m. Oct. 1831, Rizpah Knight (dau. of Samuel Knight of Huntington, Mass.). He d. Dec. 8, 1857.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1293. i. Elizabeth Dwight Graves, b. Nov. 6, 1832, m. Dec. 4, 1854, Sereno Dwight Hawks of Buckland, Mass. One child: 1. Elizabeth Hawks.
- 1295. ii. Lemuel Clark Graves, b. Oct. 6, 1838, a resident of Williamsburgh, Mass.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 339*

[Eighth Generation.]

1286. ii. Mary Dickinson Graves, b. Feb. 12, 1855, m. Oct. 7, 1830,  
Dea. John Montague of Sunderland, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1296. i. Edwin Dwight Montague, b. Oct. 30, 1831, d. Oct. 13,  
1849.

1297. ii. Mary Dickinson Montague, b. Jan. 20, 1833, m. Nov. 7,  
1855, Wiley Russell of Sunderland. He was an Union soldier in  
1862.

\*\*\*\* iii. Martha Ann Montague, b. Nov. 20, 1837.

\*\*\*\* iv. John Graves Montague, b. June 2, 1840.

[Eighth Generation.]

1287. iii. Dea. Erastus Graves, b. Jan. 13, 1807, m. Sept. 18, 1844,  
Elizabeth Rachel Strong of Granby, Ct., b. April 17, 1816 (dau. of  
Joseph Strong and Rhoda Climena Gates) : a farmer at Williamsburgh,  
Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1298. i. John Edwin Graves, b. Oct. 28, 1849, d. Feb. 12, 1869.

1299. ii. Joseph Strong Graves, b. Oct. 6, 1853.

1300. iii. Eunice Emily Graves, b. Feb. 20, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.]

1288. iv. Martha Graves, b. Feb. 21, 1811, m. May 19, 1841,  
David Miller, a resident of Williamsburgh, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1301. i. Henry Dwight Miller, b. Nov. 20, 1842, entered U. S. A.  
of Vols. in 1862.

1302. ii. John Graves Miller, b. Sept. 27, 1845.

1303. iii. David Wiley Miller, b. Dec. 14, 1850.

[Eighth Generation.]

1289. v. Eunice Belden Graves, b. Aug. 19, 1815, m. Sept. 18,  
1844, Dea. Elam Graves of Haydenville, Mass.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1304. i. Charles Henry Graves, b. Sept. 18, 1845.

1305. ii. Ann Elizabeth Graves, b. May 10, 1848.

1306. iii. Martha Aurelia Graves, b. April 1856, d. July 1857.

[Seventh Generation.]

1257. v. Jonathan Porter, Jr., b. Jan. 2, 1789, m. Dec. 17, 1818,  
Electa Allis, b. July 15, 1792 (dau. of William Allis and Sophia

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 341*

[Seventh Generation.]

1259. vii. Chester Porter (son of Dea. Jonathan Porter and Ruth Chapin) b. Sept. 14, 1793, m. Feb. 23, 1826, Rachel Smith (dau. of Roswell and Caroline Smith). She d. Feb. 12, 1842 and he m. for 2d wife, Aug. 30, 1843, Hepzibah Nash (dau. of Dea. Elijah Nash of Hinsdale, Mass., and Mercy Nims): a farmer at Hatfield, Mass.; has had but one child and that by his first marriage.

1323. i. Mary Lyman Porter, b. July 22, 1833, who m. March 1853, Samuel Lewis Dyer, b. June 4, 1829 (son of Oakes Dyer of Plainfield, Mass., and Electa Stoddard), a farmer at Hatfield, where he d. in 1869, aet. 40. Their children:

1324. 1. Ida Mary Dyer, b. Jan. 29, 1855, d. Dec. 30, 1860.

1325. 2. Albert Lewis Dyer, b. Nov. 20, 1856.

1326. 3. Herbert Edward Dyer, b. March 19, 1859, d. Jan. 19, 1861.

1327. 4. Leila Adda Dyer, b. May 5, 1860, d. July 31, 1860.

1328. 5. Edward Herbert Dyer, b. July 27, 1861.

Dea. James Porter of Hatfield (No. 1312. v.), who has kindly furnished most of the dates here given concerning his Porter kindred, says of those belonging to his branch of the family: "No one of them is extremely wealthy; but most of them are considered good livers, and are temperate, industrious, sustainers of good society, and a large proportion of them connected with the Church of Christ."

[Sixth Generation.]

1247. iii. Hon. Phineas Chapin, b. Dec. 15, 1755 (son of Moses Chapin of Somers, Ct., and Elizabeth Dwight), m. Jan. 21, 1785, Mary Lane, b. in 1761 (dau. of Robert Lane of Newport, N. H.): a farmer in Newport, N. H., 1780-1849, and one of its first settlers; he d. Jan. 21, 1849, aet. 93: she d. July 20, 1841, aet. 80. He was an ensign in the Revolutionary war, justice of the peace for many years, and several times a member of the State Legislature, and a man of great piety and of strong mind.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1329. i. Mary Thacher Chapin, b. Nov. 20, 1785, d. unmarried Sept. 9, 1850, aet. 65.

1330. ii. A daughter, unnamed, b. Jan. 8, 1787, d. soon.

1331. iii. Elizabeth Chapin, b. Jan. 8, 1788, m. May 16, 1826, Reuben Bascom of Newport, N. H., b. April 17, 1790. She d. Oct. 3, 1855, aet. 67. Children:

1332. 1. Elizabeth Chapin Bascom, b. July 19, 1828.

1333. 2. William Bascom, b. Dec. 24, 1830.

1334. 3. Mary Lauretta Bascom, b. Feb. 9, 1833.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

342 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

1335. iv. Moses Chapin, b. April 25, 1790, d. April 15, 1860.  
1336. v. Phineas Chapin, Jr., b. Jan. 2, 1792, d. June 3, 1856.  
1337. vi. Ruth Chapin, b. Oct. 5, 1794, d. soon.  
1338. vii. Sophia Chapin, b. March 29, 1796, m. James Baker.  
1339. viii. Orlando Chapin, b. Nov. 11, 1797.  
1340. ix. Dea. Henry Chapin b. April 13, 1800, d. Jan. 21, 1887.  
1341. x. Abiah Chapin, b. Aug. 23, 1806, m. April 1839, E. Albert Hale, b. at Glastenbury, Ct., Nov. 29, 1799, grad. at Yale 1827, and at N. H. Theol. Sem. in 1831 : stated supply at Bethel. Ch. of Springfield, Ill. A. H. M. S. (1836-9) : Pastor of the 2d Pr (1832-6) : Agent of the (1839-67), where he still (1873) res.  
Children :  
1342. 1. Catharine Hale, b. Aug. 4, 1840.  
1343. 2. Sophia Hale, b. April 9, 1843.  
1344. 3. Rev. Albert Hale, b. Oct. 2, 1844, grad. at Yale in 1867, and at the N. H. Theol. Sem. in 1870 : settled at Somonauk, Ill., 1871.

1335. iv. Moses Chapin, b. April 25, 1790, m. March 7, 1816, Lydia Hurd, b. Oct. 15, 1795. She d. Feb. 23, 1837. He d. 15, 1860.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1345. i. Mary Ann Chapin, b. May 9, 1816, m. Oct. 9, 1841, Orange Young of Westminster, Mass. No issue. She d. Dec. 17, 1887.

1346. ii. Charlotte Harriet Chapin, b. March 17, 1818, m. April 1845, Jared Holbrook, b. Jan. 6, 1816, and lives at W. Brattleboro, Vt. Four children : 1, Eliza Augusta. 2, Frank Seymour. 3, Jane. 4, Silas Dunton.

1347. iii. Samuel Hurd Chapin, b. Feb. 6, 1820, a resident at Danbury, N. H., m. Sept. 23, 1849, Olive Jane Oxford of Portsmouth, N. H. Aug. 16, 1829 : 2 children.

1348. iv. Ruah Chapin, b. Feb. 4, 1822, resides in W. Lebanon, N. H.

1349. v. Lucy Chapin, b. Dec. 25, 1823, m. Oct. 16, 1854, A. P. Babcock of Watoga, Ill. She d. March 18, 1860. They have child.

\*\*\*\* 1. Leonora Ellen Babcock, b. Aug. 19, 1857.

1350. vi. Sophronia Chapin, b. July 24, 1825, m. as his 2d wife, Dea. Nathan B. Stearns, previous husband of her sister Justina Melross.

1351. vii. Justina Melross Chapin, b. March 5, 1828, m. May 1851, Dea. Nathan B. Stearns, b. Oct. 22, 1819, who lives in Lebanon, N. H.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 343*

N. H. Four children: 1, Sophia Elizabeth. 2, Harriet Augusta. 3, Frederic Oliver. 4, Arlington C.

1352. viii. Sophia Chapin, b. March 10, 1830.

1353. ix. Augusta Paulina Chapin, b. May 9, 1832, m. June 28, 1863, Daniel Webster Sylvester of San Francisco, Cal. 2 children: Webster Chapin and Chester Wright.

1354. x. Arlington Moses Chapin, b. Nov. 2, 1834, d. in Portland, Oregon, Dec. 15, 1863.

[Seventh Generation.]

1336. v. Phineas Chapin, Jr., b. Jan. 2, 1792, m. May 22, 1817, Lydia Osgood of Newport, N. H., b. Jan. 15, 1798. He d. June 3, 1856, aet. 64. She d. Jan. 7, 1858, aet. 60.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1355. i. Phineas Lyman Chapin, b. July 5, 1818, d. Sept. 22, 1843.

1356. ii. Priscilla Chapin, b. March 16, 1821, m. June 9, 1859, James Moore of Ewing, Mass., resides at Grout's Corners, Mass.

1357. iii. William Osgood Chapin, b. Feb. 25, 1824, m. Oct. 16, 1853, Lucina D. Powers of Westhampton, Mass.

1358. iv. Seth Dwight Chapin, b. Feb. 28, 1826, m. April 6, 1854, Rowena C. Whitney: resides in Upton, Mass.: no children.

1359. v. Bela Chapin, b. Feb. 19, 1829, m. March 3, 1856, Sarah C. Malendy: resides at Newport, N. H. No children.

1360. vi. Oliver Chapin, b. Feb. 21, 1831, m. June 1, 1859, Laura Pearson of Acworth, Mass. No children.

1361. vii. Mary Chapin, b. Dec. 28, 1834.

1362. viii. A son, unnamed, b. May 10, 1840, d. May 13, 1840.

[Seventh Generation.]

1338. vii. Sophia Chapin (dau. of Phineas Chapin of Newport, N. H., and Mary Lane), b. March 29, 1796, m. Oct. 17, 1820, James Baker, b. Feb. 28, 1795.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1363. i. Elizabeth Baker, b. Jan. 20, 1822.

1364. ii. Eunily Baker, b. April 27, 1823, m. Abijah W. Tenney of Newport, N. H.

1365. iii. Pamela Baker, b. Feb. 28, 1825, m. George V. Barker of Unity, N. H. Children: 1, Helen Elizabeth. 2, George. 3, Jane Maria.

1366. iv. James Baker, b. March 3, 1827, m. July 28, 1851, Ann Maria Dimond, b. March 7, 1831: Supt. of Watch Factory in Wal-

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

344 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton,*

tham, Mass. Children: 1, Charles Henry. 2, Wm. Wallace. 3, Jane Merriam. 4, Edward Day. 5, Winthrop Martin.

1367. v. Mary Baker, b. Feb. 12, 1829, d. in 1833.

1368. vi. Abiah Baker, b. March 12, 1831, m. Rev. Mr. Barrow (first name and residence not given).

1369. vii. Martin Baker, b. April 27, 1833, m. Sept. 24, 1855, Charlotte Louisa Wood, b. in 1831. Children: 1, Ellen Mary Wood, b. Jan. 26, 1858. 2, Edmund James Wood, b. March 6, 1862.

1370. viii. Charles Baker, b. Dec. 26, 1837, m. June 9, 1864, Maria Frances Chandler, b. Sept. 19, 1837: engaged in watch factory at Waltham, Mass. One child: Sherburne Baker, b. July 21, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

1339. viii. Orlando Chapin, b. Nov. 11, 1797 (son of Phineas Chapin of Newport, N. H.), m. March 22, 1822, Pamela Hurd, b. Dec. 17, 1802: resides in Claremont, N. H.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1371. i. Calvin Nelson Chapin, b. Oct. 18, 1825, a clerk in the office of the A. B. C. F. M. at Boston.

1372. ii. Pamela Abiah Chapin, b. Feb. 27, 1831, m. March 31, 1854, Solon Silsbee of Claremont, N. H. Children: 1, Eunice L., b. May 17, 1857. 2, Stella V., b. May 2, 1859. 3, George W., b. April 27, 1861.

[Seventh Generation.]

1340. ix. Dea. Henry Chapin (son of Phineas Chapin of Newport, N. H.), b. April 13, 1800, m. Nov. 7, 1822, Catharine Fisher, b. Jan. 15, 1801. He d. Jan. 21, 1867, a farmer in Newport, N. H.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1373. i. Charles Henry Chapin, b. Sept. 22, 1823, grad. at Dartmouth in 1850, a lawyer at St. Louis, Mo., since 1860, m. Nov. 11, 1858, Sarah Ann Nettleton, b. Oct. 14, 1830. Children: 1, Pitt Kimball. 2, Henry Aaron. 3, Catharine French. 4, Mary Eunice.

1374. ii. A daughter, b. March 5, 1825, d. soon.

1375. iii. Nathaniel Fisher Chapin, b. Jan. 4, 1830, m. Dec. 15, 1854, Delia Fletcher: lives in Chelsea, Mass. Children: 1, Frank Fletcher. 2, Geo. Henry.

1376. iv. Eunice Catharine Chapin, b. Dec. 21, 1833, m. George Fairbanks and d.

[Sixth Generation.]

1248. iv. Daniel Chapin (son of Moses Chapin of Somers, Ct., and

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 345*

Elizabeth Dwight), b. Jan. 3, 1758, a farmer in Newport, N. H. He m. Joanna Arms of Deerfield, Mass., who d. April 17, 1831, aet. 51. He m. for 2d wife Ruth Lane of Newport, N. H., b. in 1775, who d. Oct. 11, 1841, aet. 66. He d. Sept. 14, 1831, aet. 73.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By first wife—Joanna Arms:*

1377. i. Rev. William Arms Chapin, b. Dec. 8, 1790, d. at Greensboro, Vt., Nov. 27, 1850, aet. 60.

1378. ii. Philomela Chapin, b. May 1, 1792, m. Reuben Bascom.

1379. iii. Elizabeth Chapin, b. Feb. 1, 1794, m. Moses Haven of Meriden, N. H. (son of Rev. Jacob Haven of Croyden, N. H.). She d. Sept. 18, 1861.

1380. iv. Daniel Dwight Chapin, b. Jan. 27, 1796, m. Oct. 29, 1828, Sophia Wyman of Cornish, N. H., b. Feb. 5, 1799.

1381. v. Dea. David Belden Chapin, b. Oct. 23, 1797.

1382. vi. Horace Chapin, b. June 22, 1799, d. Sept. 15, 1858.

1383. vii. Rev. Jason Chapin, b. Sept. 7, 1801, d. at Geneseo, Ill., Sept. 11, 1846.

1384. viii. Frederic Chapin, b. Aug. 7, 1803, m. Oct. 19, 1829, Pamela Wyman of Cornish, N. H., b. May 3, 1807: a farmer at Newport, N. H. Children:

1385. 1. Daniel Frederic Chapin b. Nov. 19, 1831, d. January 6, 1846.

1386. 2. William Arms Chapin, b. April 26, 1842, d. May 1859.

1387. ix. Joanna Chapin, b. Oct. 28, 1805, m. Stephen G. M. Allis of Montgomery, Vt. Had 6 children, all of whom died soon.

*By second wife—Ruth Lane:*

1388. x. Ruth Louisa Chapin, b. Dec. 16, 1814, m. Capt. Thomas Gelden of Chesterfield, Ill.

1389. xi. Melvina J. Chapin, b. April 30, 1816, m. in 1842 Rev. George B. Rowell, Missionary to the Sandwich Islands.

1390. xii. Noah Addison Chapin, M.D., b. June 18, 1818, grad. at Dartmouth in 1845, d. at Winchester, N. H., where he was settled as a physician, May 9, 1852, aet. 33.

1377. i. Rev. William Arms Chapin, b. Dec. 8, 1790, m. Sept. 16, 1823, Lucy Curtis of Hanover, N. H. She d. in 1832, and he m. March 23, 1833, Sarah Orr of New Bedford, N. H., who d. in Waverley, Ill., Aug. 29, 1858, aet. 54.

He was grad. at Dartmouth in 1816, and at Andover Theol. Sem. in 1821, and settled in the ministry at Craftsbury, Vt., for 12 years (1822-34) and at Greensboro, Vt. for 15 (1835-50), where he d. Nov. 27, 1850, aet. 60.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

352 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1473. i. Charles Brookes Chapin, b. **May 20, 1855.**
- 1474. ii. Henry Dwight Chapin, b. **Feb. 4, 1857.**
- 1475. iii. William Barton Chapin, b. **March 19, 1863.**
- \*\*\*\* iv. Robert Chapin, b. **July 1871.**

[Eighth generation.]

1464. v. Charles Hall Chapin, b. **Jan. 6, 1830, m. Oct. 5, 1834**, Elizabeth Kidd of Rochester, b. **July 21, 1833** (dau. of William and Eleanor Kidd now of New York,—doing banking business in both Rochester and New York). He is a manufacturer of steam-engines, boilers, car-wheels, castings, etc., in Rochester (firm of Chapin & Terry).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1476. i. William Kidd Chapin, b. **March 14, 1857.**
- 1477. ii. Mary Ward Chapin, b. **June 5, 1859.**
- 1478. iii. Charles Terry Chapin, b. **Feb. 24, 1861.**
- 1479. iv. Eleanor Barton Chapin, b. **April 28, 1863.**
- 1480. v. Walter Edward Chapin, b. **Dec. 14, 1864, d. Feb. 2, 1865.**
- 1481. vi. Edward Hall Chapin, b. **July 10, 1867.**

[Eighth Generation.]

1465. vi. Harriet Ward Chapin, b. **March 1, 1832, m. June 21, 1833**, Rev. Corydon Webster Higgins, b. in Worthington, Mass., **Jan. 18, 1823**, grad. at Williams Coll. in 1849, and at Auburn Theol. Sem. in 1851. He has preached in various places, as at Avon, Spencer and Newfield, N. Y., Cottage Grove, Wis., and Osborn, DeKalb Co., Mo. She d. at Osborn, Mo., **July 14, 1872.**

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 1482. i. Caroline Wiswell Higgins, b. **April 22, 1854, m. June 21, 1873**, William A. McKinley.
- 1483. ii. William Corydon Higgins, b. **June 21, 1856.**
- 1484. iii. Edward Vanderburgh Higgins, b. **Nov. 14, 1858.**
- 1485. iv. Mary Barton Higgins, b. **Jan. 25, 1861.**
- 1486. v. Charles Chapin Higgins, b. **July 1863.**
- \*\*\*\* vi. Lucy Barton Higgins, b. **Aug. 16, 1869.**
- \*\*\*\* vii. James Mortimer Higgins, b. **April 10, 1872, d. Sept. 1872.**

[Seventh Generation.]

1432. iv. Rev. Augustus Lyman Chapin (son of Moses A. Chapin of W. Springfield and Lucina Graves), b. **Jan. 16, 1795**, grad. at Yale in 1817, and at Princeton Theol. Sem. in 1822. He m. **May 12, 1831**,



*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 353*

Abby Hays, b. Aug. 22, 1796 (dau. of Stephen Hays of Newark, N. J., and Eunice Sayres) who d. at Galesburgh, Ill., May 23, 1873, aet. 76.

He was settled in Oxford and Walton, N. Y. (1829-33), Lexington, N. Y. (1833-41), Leyden and West Turin, N. Y. (1844-9), and in Galway and Norwich Corners, N. Y., for 2 years. He resided afterwards for several years (1853-68) at Amsterdam, N. Y. Since 1868 he has resided at Galesburgh, Ill.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1487. i. Edward Payson Chapin, b. Aug. 28, 1832, d. June 4, 1838.

1488. ii. Theodore Dwight Chapin, b. Aug. 29, 1834, d. April 23, 1835.

1489. iii. Rev. Lyman Dwight Chapin, b. Sept. 18, 1836, grad. at Amherst in 1858, and at Union Theol. Sem. in 1861, he has been since 1863 a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. in North China. He m. July 8, 1862, in Brooklyn, N. Y., Clara Labaree Evans (dau. of Seth Gilbert Evans of Charlestown, N. H., and Hannah Louisa —). He has had five children, all born in China.

1490. 1. Lyman Dwight Chapin, b. Jan. 11, 1864, d. Feb. 2, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 2. Louisa Chapin, b. Jan. 12, 1866.

\*\*\*\* 3. Abby Goodrich Chapin, b. April 2, 1868.

\*\*\*\* 4. Edward Dwight Chapin, b. Nov. 12, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 5. Mary Hannah Chapin, b. Feb. 17, 1872.

1491. iv. Harriet Lucina Chapin, b. Aug. 28, 1838, m. Sept. 13, 1865, Thomas Beekman Van Schaack, b. Oct. 15, 1833 (son of Lucas Van Schaack of Oswego, N. Y., and Sarah L. Hawley), a hardware merchant in Galesburgh, Ill., since 1858. They have one child:

\*\*\*\* 1. William Dwight Van Schaack, b. Sept. 18, 1872.

[Seventh Generation.]

1433. v. Dea. Alpha Chapin (son of Moses A. Chapin of W. Springfield, Mass., and Lucina Graves), b. Oct. 2, 1796, m. Nov. 24, 1831, Clarissa Chapin, b. Dec. 21, 1796 (dau. of George Chapin of Enfield, Ct.): a farmer in Ogden, N. Y., and a deacon in the Presb. Ch. He d. June 21, 1868, aet. 72, at Spencerport, N. Y.: she d. there May 1, 1872, aet. 74.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1492. i. Dwight Stearns Chapin, b. Nov. 1833, d. Dec. 25, 1834.

1493. ii. Catharine Lovisa Chapin, b. Jan. 12, 1836.

1494. iii. Seth Dwight Chapin, b. Jan. 21, 1838, d. April, 29, 1838.

[Seventh Generation.]

1434. vi. Elizabeth Chapin (dau. of Moses A. Chapin of W. Spring-

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 355*

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1507. i. Edward Dwight Chapin, b. Dec. 14, 1842, grad. at Rochester University in 1864, m. May 27, 1866, Frances Hitchcock of Cincinnati, O. (dau. of Coleman Hitchcock and Susan Clark), b. Feb. 15, 1843. He is shipping clerk of Vick's Seed and Bulb Establishment in Rochester. Children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Louis Coleman Chapin, b. April 10, 1867, d. Jan. 6, 1869, at Cincinnati, O.

\*\*\*\* 2. Caroline Chapin, b. March 16, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 3. Elizabeth Chapin, b. July 11, 1873.

1508. ii. Louis Shepard Chapin, b. April 11, 1846, m. Sept. 14, 1870, Mary Dawson Updike of Rochester, b. Oct. 24, 1848 (dau. of Scott William Updike and Esther Adams Tirrell). He is a boot and shoe manufacturer, at Rochester. He has one child.

\*\*\*\* 1. Esther Chapin, b. April 8, 1872.

1509. iii. Mary Smith Chapin, b. July 3, 1848, d. Nov. 23, 1849.

1510. iv. William Wisner Chapin, b. March 13, 1851, is a book-keeper in the Monroe County Savings Bank at Rochester.

1511. v. Alice Elizabeth Chapin, b. Aug. 15, 1853.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 335.

1251. vii. Jason Chapin, b. Aug. 17, 1764 (son of Moses Chapin of Somers, Ct., and Elizabeth Dwight), a merchant in Wilbraham, Mass., m. about 1792 Rachel Holman (dau. of John and Rachel Holman of Windsor, Ct.). He d. Dec. 18, 1800, aet. 36. She m. for a 2d husband John Works.

[Seventh generation.] Children :

1512. i. Henry Dwight Chapin, b. about 1794, grad. at Yale in 1814, a lawyer in New York, where he d. June 1852.

1513. ii. Mary Chapin, d. early.

1514. iii. Ebenezer Chapin, d. early.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 335.

1252. viii. Samuel Dwight Chapin (son of Moses Chapin of Somers, Ct., and Elizabeth Dwight), b. Dec. 29, 1768, m. Sept. 10, 1800, Achsah Morgan of W. Springfield, now Holyoke, Mass., b. Aug. 16, 1774 (dau. of Capt. Joseph and Experience Morgan). He was a farmer at Somers, Ct., where he d., burned in a distillery, Oct. 26, 1801, aet. 32. She m. for a 2d husband, Sept. 18, 1805, Rev. Nehemiah Beach Beardsley of Somers. She d. Feb. 15, 1868, aet. 93: he d. Feb. 28, 1868, aet. about the same. Samuel D. Chapin had one child of same name.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

356 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton,*

[Seventh Generation.]

1515. i. Samuel Dwight Chapin, Jr., b. Aug. 6, 1801, m. May 28, 1829, Sarah Wilcox Phelps, b. Sept. 10, 1810 (dau. of Wilcox and Sarah Phelps of Norfolk, Ct.). He was a merchant at Somers, Ct., for several years, but about 1858 removed to New London, Ct., where he was a buyer of wool and produce for eastern dealers. He has resided of late at Ellington, Ct.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1516. i. Sarah Elizabeth Chapin, b. Jan. 26, 1833, m. Oct. 10, 1859, Dea. Calvin Pitkin Pease, a farmer in Ellington, Ct. (son of Dea. Noah Pease of Ellington): several children.

1517. ii. Ellen Augusta Chapin, b. Jan. 13, 1835, d. Oct. 3, 1844.

1518. iii. Horace Dwight Chapin, b. Feb. 14, 1840, is a dealer in general produce in New London, O., and unmarried (1873).

1516. i. Sarah Elizabeth Chapin, b. Jan. 26, 1833, m. Oct. 10, 1859, Dea. Calvin Pitkin Pease (son of Dea. Noah Pease of Ellington, Ct.): resides at Fulton, Whiteside Co., Ill.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1519. i. Henry Theodore Pease, b. Feb. 20, 1861, d. soon.

1520. ii. Claudius Theodore Pease, b. Feb. 12, 1863.

1521. iii. Arthur Chapin Pease, b. Feb. 21, 1865.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 272.

531. v. Elihu Dwight (son of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Enfield, Ct., and Mary Lyman), b. March 22, 1730, m. April 20, 1758, Eunice Horton, b. Jan. 13, 1734 (dau. of John and Mary Horton of Springfield, Mass.), a farmer at Longmeadow, Mass., after 1784: "a very honest truthful man, and much set in his way was he; and a quaint old Puritan of as strong likes and dislikes as any Dwight ever had." He d. Dec. 19, 1810, aet. 80. She d. May 16, 1801, aet. 67.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

1522. i. John Dwight, b. April 10, 1759, d. soon.

1523. ii. Eunice Dwight, b. April 15, 1761, m. John Holdron of New York City, where they both d. at dates unknown, leaving a dau. (name not given) who m. William Augustus Thompson, who had 3 sons and 3 daughters.

1524. iii. Mary Dwight, b. Jan. 31, 1763, m. a Mr. Palmer of New York, and for a 2d husband a Mr. Powell of New York. No issue by either marriage.

1525. iv. Lucy Dwight, b. Sept. 24, 1765, m. Jabez Chapin of Enfield, Ct.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 357*

1526. v. John Dwight, 2d, b. July 12, 1767, a saddle and harness maker at Longmeadow, Mass., where he d. unmarried May 23, 1812.

1527. vi. Oliver Dwight, b. April 14, 1769, d. Aug. 17, 1825.

1528. vii. Submit Dwight, b. July 19, 1772, d. Oct. 14, 1772.

1525. iv. Lucy Dwight, b. Sept. 24, 1765, m. July 1, 1785, Jabez Chapin, b. Nov. 24, 1764 (son of Nathaniel Chapin, Jr., and Sibyl Terry, and grandson of Nathaniel Chapin of Enfield, Ct., and Sarah Abbee), a farmer in Enfield, Ct., where all but his last 3 children were born, and afterwards (1804-19) at S. Brimfield, Mass., where the remainder were born, and at Concord, Erie Co., N. Y. (1819-35), and after about 1835 at Alleghany, Steuben Co., N. Y. He d. Sept. 24, 1858, aet. 94. She d. March 30, 1856, aet. 90.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1529. i. Fearitte Chapin, b. April 30, 1786, d. in 1798.

1530. ii. Jabez Chapin, Jr., b. Oct. 1788, d. Oct. 1794.

1531. iii. Roswell Chapin, b. March 7, 1791, grad. at Union College in 1816, a lawyer in Buffalo, N. Y., and a surveyor. He m. in 1836, Hannah Peterson of Canada, who d. in 1851.

1532. iv. William Chapin, b. July 4, 1793.

1533. v. Lucy Chapin, b. Aug. 4, 1795, d. unmarried Jan. 14, 1865, aet. 69. The last half of her life she was deranged. In early life she was for a few years a teacher in Buffalo, and loved her work much, but had to abandon it forever on account of poor health.

1534. vi. Mary Chapin, b. Nov. 27, 1797.

1535. vii. Jabez Chapin, Jr., b. May 10, 1802.

1536. viii. Horatio Chapin, b. in S. Brimfield, Mass., March 11, 1865.

1537. ix. Fearitte Chapin, 2d, b. May, 10, 1807, resides unmarried at Alleghany, N. Y. From her the facts here stated concerning her father's family were chiefly obtained.

1538. x. Anson Dwight Chapin, b. Oct. 27, 1809, d. Dec. 13, 1819.

1532. iv. William Chapin, b. July 4, 1793, m. Oct. 26, 1823, Thirza Taylor of China, Genesee Co., N. Y., b. Feb. 7, 1804 (dau. of Grandison Taylor and Nancy Houston). She d. of consumption, Dec. 22, 1840, and he m. for 2d wife April 8, 1841, Bodeca Taylor (sister of Thirza,) b. in 1809, who d. of consumption Oct. 29, 1849. He m. for 3d wife Oct. 4, 1850, Clarissa Hopping, b. Oct. 24, 1808 (dau. of Major Jehiel Hopping of Syracuse, N. Y., and Hannah Talmadge). He is a farmer at Alleghany, Steuben Co., N. Y., and has much mechanical genius and is a man of enterprise.

## *Descendants of Capt. Samuel*

### *355 The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton.*

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By second wife:*

1540. i. William Anson Chapin, b. Feb. 17, 1842.

1541. ii. Harriet Maria Chapin, b. Aug. 6, 1844.

1542. iii. Sidney Clyde Chapin, b. Feb. 27, 1847, d. Sept. 18, 1917.

1543. iv. Albert Oliver Chapin, b. Sept. 3, 1848, d. April 6, 1898.

*By his third wife:*

1544. v. A son unnamed.

1545. vi. A daughter unnamed, } twins, b. and d. June 29, 1891.

1546. vii. Beulah Chapin, b. Aug. 23, 1852.

1547. viii. Curtis Chapin, b. Sept. 30, 1854.

1548. ix. Abby Chapin, b. June 10, 1856.

1549. x. Dwight Chapin, b. Nov. 29, 1857.

1550. xi. Emory Chapin, b. Jan. 11, 1861.

[Seventh Generation.]

1535. vii. Jabez Chapin, Jr., b. May 10, 1802, m. July 2, 1849, Laura Wright, b. July 19, 1822 (dau. of Zalmon Wright and Mary Carter); a farmer.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1550. i. Cynthia Chapin, b. April 22, 1847.

1551. ii. Lucinda Chapin, b. April 15, 1848.

1552. iii. Levi Chapin, b. Oct. 29, 1849.

[Sixth Generation.]

1527. vi. Oliver Dwight (son of Elihu Dwight and Eunice Horton), b. April 14, 1769, m. July 2, 1797, Mehitable Keep, b. Feb. 18, 1778 (dau. of Matthew Keep, Jr., of Longmeadow, Mass., b. May 24, 1743, and Mehitable Chandler, dau. of Isaac Chandler of Enfield, Ct.). He was a cooper at Longmeadow, Mass., where he d. Aug. 17, 1823, aet. 56, "a very respectable man for both intelligence and character." She d. Oct. 8, 1842, aet. 64.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1553. i. Mehitable Dwight, b. Jan. 15, 1798, m. Luke Allen, of E. Windsor, Ct.

1554. ii. Hon. Oliver Dwight, Jr., b. Aug. 28, 1799.

1555. iii. Daniel Dwight, b. April 22, 1802, d. Jan. 1, 1845.

1556. iv. John Dwight, b. Sept. 10, 1803, resides in Coldwater, Mich.

1557. v. Eunice Dwight, b. May 6, 1807, d. Sept. 29, 1813.

1558. vi. Henry Dwight, b. Dec. 27, 1811, d. at Scio, Mich., Sept. 28, 1844.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 359*

1559. vii. Norman Dwight, b. Jan. 30, 1815.

1560. viii. Eunice Horton Dwight, b. April 15, 1820, m. Dea. Wm. O. Vining.

1553. i. Mehitable Dwight, b. Jan. 15, 1798, m. Sept. 14, 1824, Luke Allen, b. Dec. 18, 1791 (son of Luke Allen of E. Windsor, Ct., and Margaret Wallace), a farmer at E. Windsor, Ct. He died June 1, 1866. From her the facts respecting her own immediate family were obtained.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1561. i. Luke Dwight Allen, b. Sept. 28, 1825.

1562. ii. James Monroe Allen, b. Dec. 22, 1826, a mute : a farmer at E. Windsor.

1563. iii. Francis Allen, b. May 15, 1828, m. Sept. 22, 1864, widow Lucy Lavinia Munsell, b. Jan. 25, 1830, *née* Davenport (widow of Elijah Munsell of E. Windsor, Ct., and dau. of Pardon and Jerusha Davenport of Sunderland, Vt.) : a farmer at E. Windsor, Ct. [Elijah Munsell was a wool-sorter. He m. May 1, 1861, Lucy L. Davenport. He was a soldier in the late war in the 16th Conn. Regt. of Vols., and was killed in the battle at Antietam, Sept. 17, 1862.] One child :

1564. 1. Lewis Birney Allen, b. Sept. 13, 1865.

1565. iv. Mary Mehitable Allen, b. Nov. 17, 1829, m. Wm. Henry Weeks.

1566. v. Eunice Maria Allen, b. Nov. 15, 1831, m. Rev. Eleazer James Avery.

1567. vi. Margaret Allen, b. Nov. 16, 1834, d. Jan. 12, 1838.

1568. vii. Margaret Allen, b. Jan. 2, 1839, a mute, resides unmarried at home.

1561. i. Luke Dwight Allen, b. Sept. 28, 1825, m. April 10, 1853, Caroline Clarissa Patchen, (dau. of Samuel Patchen), a farmer at E. Windsor, Ct. She d. April 21, 1867.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1569. i. Howard Oliver Allen, b. March 22, 1854.

1570. ii. Frederic Douglass Allen, b. May 17, 1857.

1571. iii. Alice Maria Allen, b. June 18, 1860.

[Eighth Generation.]

1565. iv. Mary Mehitable Allen, b. Nov. 17, 1829, a mute, m. Nov. 24, 1858, William Henry Weeks, b. in Yorktown, N. Y., Nov. 1, 1829 (son of Dea. Jeremiah and Charlotte Weeks), a mute, having lost his hearing by sickness. He was a teacher in the N. Y. Institution for the deaf and dumb for 15 years (1850-65), and has been employed in

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

360 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

the same way since 1865 in "The American Asylum for the Deaf and Dumb" in Hartford, Ct. One child:

1572. 1. Henry Allen Weeks, b. Jan. 15, 1864—not a mute while both his parents are.

[Eighth Generation.]

1566. v. Eunice Maria Allen, b. Nov. 15, 1831, m. Sept. 2, 1857, Rev. Eleazer James Avery, b. Jan. 6, 1815 (son of Eleazer Avery of Colchester, Ct., and Rachel Harris), grad. at Brown University in 1845, and at Newton Theol. Sem. in 1849, ordained in 1850 at Addison, Me. He was Principal of an academy in Worcester, Mass. (1852-4), of The Lewis Academy in Southington, Ct. (1854-8), and of a Family and Day School at Shelburne Falls, Vt. since 1858. He has taught thousands of pupils, and fitted many for college.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1573. i. Alice Maria Avery, b. Dec. 11, 1859, d. Aug. 18, 1860.

1574. ii. James Frank Avery, b. Aug. 6, 1861, d. April 20, 1862.

1575. iii. Mary Avery, b. Oct. 15, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

1554. ii. Hon. Oliver Dwight, Jr., b. Aug. 28, 1799, m. Sept. 2, 1822, Nancy Goodrich, b. in Longmeadow, Dec. 2, 1803 (dau. of Nathaniel Goodrich and Esther Salisbury). He is a tanner at Longmeadow. He represented his town in the State Legislature in 1854. He furnished much of the information here detailed concerning his father's house. He says of his branch of the Dwight family generally: "They are noted for integrity and strength of purpose, and are a good specimen of N. E. yeomanry. A large proportion of the family profess religion."

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1576. i. Daniel Dwight, b. Dec. 12, 1823, m. March 15, 1850, Chloe Loomis (dau. of Asa Loomis of E. Windsor, Ct., and Thankful McGregor): a farmer at Johnstown, Jeff. Co., Wis. Children:

1577. 1. Truman Oliver Dwight, b. June 18, 1853.

1578. 2. Frederic Delos Dwight, b. Feb. 13, 1867.

1579. ii. Oliver Dwight, Jr., b. Aug. 3, 1825, d. Oct. 17, 1842, aet. 17.

1580. iii. Elihu Horton Dwight, b. Jan. 15, 1828, m. Jan. 15, 1857, Melitable Palmer of Torrington, Ct. (dau. of Harvey Palmer and Melitable Dibble). She d. Dec. 12, 1860. He m. for 2d wife, Jan. 14, 1866, Electa Maria Fairfield, b. July 5, 1840 (dau. of Samuel Fairfield and

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 361*

Maria Moulton). He is a farmer at Stafford, Ct. One child :

\*\*\*\* 1. Eva Fairfield Dwight, b. May 8, 1869.

1581. iv. Lois Dwight, b. March 13, 1830, d. Jan. 25, 1838.

1582. v. Theresa Maria Dwight, b. April 6, 1833, m. Nov. 9, 1857, George Benjamin Champlin, M.D., of Red Bank, Monmouth Co., N. J., b. at Lyme, Ct., March 15, 1818 (son of Benjamin Ely Champlin and Clarissa Harlow Williams of Waterford, Ct.). No. issue.

1583. vi. Esther Amanda Dwight, b. June 17, 1836. She with her sister Ellen kept a boarding-school for young ladies at Red Bank, N. J., where she d. July 14, 1872, aet. 36.

1584. vii. Lois Ellen Dwight, b. March 10, 1839, a teacher with her sister Esther at Red Bank, N. J.

1585. viii. Homer Dwight, b. Aug. 10, 1841, worked for some years in the U. S. Armory at Springfield, Mass., and for several years afterwards resided at Longmeadow. He lives now (1874) at Chicago. He m. Feb. 22, 1863, Eunice Jane Page, b. in Bolton, Canada East, May 20, 1841 (dau. of Wilder W. Page of Springfield, Mass., and Mary M. Thompson). She d. Dec. 23, 1863, and he m. for 2d wife her sister, Ellen Maria Page, Nov. 22, 1864. She was b. also in Bolton, Canada East, April 26, 1844 (dau. of Wilder Willard Page and Mary McQuonel Thompson). Children :

*By first wife :*

1586. i. George Champion Dwight, b. Nov. 25, 1863.

*By second wife :*

1587. ii. Eunice Page Dwight, b. Nov. 13, 1866.

\*\*\*\* iii. Oliver Eugene Dwight, b. Oct. 10, 1872.

1588. ix. Emma Frances Dwight, b. Feb. 2, 1844, m. Nov. 17, 1872, F. Bridgeman Pease of Longmeadow. They reside at Springfield.

[Seventh Generation.]

1555. iii. Daniel Dwight (son of Oliver Dwight and Mehitable Keep), b. April 22, 1802, m. Oct. 31, 1826, Sarah W. Allen of E. Windsor, Ct., b. Oct. 28, 1802. She d. in Scio, Mich., Sept. 14, 1836. He m. for 2d wife Roxana Fuller, b. at Ashfield, Mass., Dec. 9, 1810, on Feb. 13, 1838 : a farmer at Scio, Mich. (1833-45), and "a man of excellent character." He d. there Jan. 1, 1845, aet. 42. She m. for a 2d husband a Mr. Marsh.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

1589. i. Emmeline Mehitable Dwight, b. at Spring Wells, Mich., Jan. 17, 1829, d. March 14, 1829.

1590. ii. Franklin Dwight, b. in Dexter, Mich., May 15, 1830, m.



*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

362 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

in 1853 Jane Grover. He went to the war as a private in the 14<sup>th</sup> Conn. regiment, and was missing at the battle of Fredericksburg Va. He had one dau., Helen Dwight.

1591. iii. Elizabeth Dwight, b. in Dexter, Mich., Jan. 3, 1831, m. Andrew J. Robbins, of Tolland, Ct., who went to California seven years since.

1592. iv. George Whitfield Dwight, b. in Scio, Mich., Sept. 3, 1833, a miner in Idaho City, Idaho Territory.

1593. v. Sarah Loomis Dwight, b. Oct. 20, 1835, d. Sept. 22, 1836.

*By second wife :*

1594. vi. Lois Dwight, b. June 28, 1839, m. David Wildman of Grand Rapids, Mich., and has had two children.

1595. vii. Joseph Grant Dwight, b. April 5, 1841, d. May 28, 1842.

1596. viii. Sarah Olive Dwight, b. Sept. 4, 1842, a teacher formerly at Brooklyn, Mich., m. George W. Critchet of Grand Rapids, Mich.

1597. ix. Mary Smith Dwight, b. Feb. 16, 1844, d. Sept. 7, 1845.

[Seventh Generation.]

1556. iv. John Dwight (son of Oliver Dwight of Longmeadow, Mass., and Mehitable Keep), b. Sept. 10, 1803, m. Aug. 22, 1830, Angeline Pratt, b. Dec. 5, 1809 (dau. of Noah Pratt of Longmeadow, and Marilda Blodgett) : a farmer formerly in Salina, Onondaga Co., N. Y., afterwards in Coldwater, Mich., and now in Bronson, Branch Co., Mich.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1598. i. Edward Elliott Dwight, b. Nov. 19, 1831, m. May 27, 1863, Cornelia Robinson, b. in Pompey, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1839 (dau. of Thomas Grimes Robinson and Fidelia Hanchett), a farmer near Hudson, Lenawee Co., Mich. Has one son :

\*\*\*\* 1. Frank Theodore Dwight, b. July 1869, at Jonesville, Mich.

1599. ii. Emily Amelia Dwight, b. Dec. 30, 1833, m. Feb. 27, 1861, Charles Bailey, b. in Penn Yan, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1816 (son of David Bailey of Fabius, N. Y., and Betsey Randall). He is a farmer in Salina, N. Y. She d. Aug. 6, 1870, and he m. Nov. 1871, her sister, Mary Lina Dwight.

1600. iii. Henry Dwight, b. June 17, 1836, m. June 8, 1863, Sarah Lucretia Grannis, b. in Volney, N. Y., Oct. 17, 1838 (dau. of Jared and Emmeline Grannis of Fulton, N. Y.), a large miller formerly in Fulton, N. Y., and afterwards at Oswego, N. Y., and more recently at Pioneer City, Venango Co., Pa. He d. Aug. 29, 1869. His widow resides now (1873) in Syracuse. One child :

1601. 1. Henry Dalzell Dwight, b. in Pioneer City, Aug. 9, 1867.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 363*

1602. iv. John Milton Dwight, b. Dec. 29, 1834, a lawyer, formerly in Syracuse, N. Y., became a soldier in the late war (1862-4) and was Capt. in the 122d N. Y. Regt. He was in the battles of Gettysburgh and Fredericksburgh, beside others, and escaped unhurt until "the battle of the Wilderness," where he was wounded, May 6, 1864, and was afterwards honorably discharged from the army. He has resided for some years past in Helena, Montana Territory.

1603. v. Marilda Pratt Dwight, b. July, 8, 1840, m. Sept. 7, 1862, John Emmett Wells, b. in Pompey, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1839 (son of John Lillen Wells and Mary Hinsdale), a hardware merchant in Syracuse, N. Y. Children:

1604. 1. Milton Dwight Wells, b. Aug. 31, 1863.

1605. 2. Lynford John Wells, b. in Salina, N. Y., May 22, 1865.

1606. 3. Marion Wells, b. in Syracuse, May 7, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 4. Eliza Duguid Wells, b. June 18, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 5. Mary Emily Wells, b. June 11, 1873.

1607. vi. Mary Lina Dwight, b. Feb. 6, 1844. In contributing the above facts concerning the history of her father's family, she says: "The Dwights that I know are, as a class, firm and decided in their views and positions, and are in nearly every instance proud of their name." She m. Nov. 29, 1871, Charles Bailey of Salina, previous husband of her sister Emily.

[Seventh Generation.]

1558. vi. Henry Dwight (son of Oliver Dwight of Longmeadow, and Mehitable Keep), b. Dec. 27, 1811, m. May 27, 1837, Betsey Pease, b. Oct. 1, 1815 (dau. of Moses and Judith Pease): a farmer at Scio, Mich. He was "a man of strong mind, ardent temperament and devoted piety, and a standard-bearer of anti-slavery sentiments in the early history of the cause." He d. Sept. 28, 1844, aet. 32. She d. Oct. 8, 1847, aet. 32.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1608. i. Richard Dwight, b. Sept. 4, 1839. He enlisted Oct. 10, 1861, in the 13th Wis. Regt., and re-enlisted as a veteran Feb. 1, 1864, at Nashville, Tenn., and was mustered out at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., Sept. 1, 1865. He is a farmer at Scio, Mich.

1609. ii. Naomi Dwight, b. June 23, 1841, d. Aug. 18, 1844.

1610. iii. Granville Dwight, b. Aug. 17, 1843, entered Aug. 15, 1862, the U. S. Service in the 122d N. Y. Regt., and was at Antietam, Williamsport, Fredericksburgh and Gettysburgh. He was mustered out June 13, 1865. He m. Jan. 1, 1868, Frances Bennett (dau. of Zalmon and Elizabeth Bennett of Kingsville, O.): a farmer at Brighton, Mich.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

364 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

[Seventh Generation.]

1559. vii. Norman Dwight (son of Oliver Dwight of Longmeadow and Mehitable Keep), b. Jan. 30, 1815, m. Jan. 27, 1841, Mary Cochran, b. May 17, 1821 (dau. of Edward Everett Cochran and Phebe Moore). She d. June 21, 1853, and he m. for 2d wife, March 20, 1854, Sarah Lucretia Walters, b. April 13, 1824 (dau. of Charles and Betsey Walters of Prattsburgh, N. Y.) She d. March 29, 1855. He m. for 3d wife Lorana Camp, b. Dec. 31, 1823 (dau. of Nathaniel and Betsey Camp of Penfield, N. Y.): a farmer and wool-grower at Scio, Mich. (P. O. Address, Delhi Mills).

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

1611. i. Seth Dwight, b. Dec. 3, 1841, m. March 25, 1864, Julietta Ruttan, b. March 17, 1845, in Byron, Mich. (dau. of John and Harriet Ruttan): a farmer in Ann Arbor, Mich. One child:

1612. 1. Norman Arthur Dwight, b. March 14, 1867.

1613. ii. Phebe Mehitable Dwight, b. May 19, 1843.

1614. iii. Henry Dwight, b. Nov. 20, 1844, enlisted in the U. S. service Aug. 19, 1863, and was stationed on the gunboat Pittsburg on the Mississippi—continuing in the service to the close of the war. He is a farmer at Scio, Mich.

1615. iv. Albert Everett Dwight, b. Oct. 5, 1846, d. May 29, 1855.

1616. v. Mary Cochran Dwight, b. June 4, 1853, d. Sept. 9, 1855.

*By third wife:*

1617. vi. Oliver Dwight, b. June 16, 1857.

1618. vii. Willis Dwight, b. April 23, 1859.

[Seventh Generation.]

1560. viii. Eunice Horton Dwight (dau. of Oliver Dwight and Mehitable Keep), b. April 15, 1820, m. Jan. 27, 1840, Dea. William Otis Vining of Wilbraham, Mass., b. Aug. 13, 1813, at Suffield, Ct. (son of Alvin and Sarah Vining), a farmer at Longmeadow, Mass.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1619. i. William Dwight Vining, b. May 15, 1842, a milk-dealer.

1620. ii. Henry Alvin Vining, b. Nov. 23, 1846, d. July 12, 1848.

1621. iii. George Oliver Vining, b. Oct. 22, 1848.

1622. iv. Helen Henrietta Vining, b. March 23, 1852.

1623. v. Flora Maria Vining, b. Aug. 6, 1855.

1624. vi. Frank Edward Vining, b. March 24, 1859.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 272.

532. vi. Abiah Dwight (dau. of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Enfield).

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 365*

and Mary Lyman), b. at Middletown, Ct., April 9, 1732, m. July 17, 1764, Col. Nathaniel Terry\* of Enfield, Ct. She was very intelligent, dignified, pious and remarkable for her many virtues. She was of a large commanding figure, and quite venerable in her later years in her appearance. She had great decision of character, and if at times somewhat stern in her aspect, was yet possessed of a kind and affectionate disposition. She never knew fear, and was often talked of among her neighbors in her earlier years for her courage. She was left alone in her house, one night, with an infant child, when a stout vagabond walked in and demanded supper. She refused to give it to him, and ordered him away from her presence. He declining to go, and saying that he meant to spend the night there, she, after a moment's delay, seized the tongs, and taking up his pack threw it out into the road. Then running to the foot of the stairs near by, she called out aloud to "Thomas! Samuel! Hetty and Charlotte!" at the top of her voice to "come down!"—none of whom were there to come. The intruder hurried out after his pack, when she at once locked the door against him and spent the night in quietness.

Her memory was exceedingly tenacious. Col. Terry was engaged in trade, and when he went to New York to purchase goods, which was frequently, having no clerk, he left her in charge of the store. For weeks at a time she would thus often wait upon customers and sell them goods freely upon credit, making no written memoranda of the same, but reporting always with accuracy all the particulars of their purchases, and without detection at any time in a mistake. She d., with her natural strength of mind unabated to the end, aet. 84, June 14, 1816.

Col. Nathaniel Terry (son of Major Ephraim Terry, b. in 1701, and d. in 1783, and Ann Collins, b. in 1702, and d. in 1778), was b. June 3, 1730, and d. Feb. 27, 1792, aet. 61, in Enfield, where he spent his whole life. The parents of Major Ephraim Terry were Capt. Samuel Terry, one of the original patentees of Enfield, who d. in 1730, aet. 79, and Hannah Morgan.

---

\* He was the son of Major Ephraim Terry of Enfield, and brother of Judge Eliphalet Terry, who m. Mary Hall (dau. of Daniel Hall, Jr., and Mary Dwight, dau. of Capt. Samuel Dwight). See page 288. Thus the wife of Col. Nathaniel Terry was the aunt of the wife of his brother Eliphalet. Their mother was Ann Collins, b. in 1702, who d. in 1778 (dau. of Rev. Nathl. Collins, Jr., of Enfield, Ct. (son of Rev. Nathl. Collins of Middletown, Ct., and Mary Whiting). The mother of Ann Collins was Alice Adams (dau. of Rev. William Adams of Dedham, Mass., and Alice Bradford, granddaughter of Gov. Wm. Bradford of Plymouth, Mass.).

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
 of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 367*

Christians). He was grad. at Yale in 1784, and was for 19 years (1787-1806), pastor at Deerfield, Mass. Having lost his health, he spent the next ten years (1806-16) in recovering it. He preached afterwards for 16 years (1816-32) at Mendon, N. Y., and in 1832 removed to Bruce, Mich., where he d. Dec. 20, 1840, aet. 78. He preached up to the time of his death. "He was an amiable man and an excellent preacher." Mrs. Taylor is described as "one of the best of women." She d. at Bruce, Mich., Sept. 17, 1843, aet. 77. His children were all born in Deerfield, Mass.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1629. i. Elizabeth Terry Taylor, b. April 16, 1789, m. Rev. James Taylor of Sunderland, Mass., d. Oct. 16, 1831.

1630. ii. Jabez Terry Taylor, b. Sept. 21, 1790, at Deerfield, Mass., d. July 26, 1872, aet. 82.

1631. iii. John Taylor, b. June 30, 1792, at same place, d. May 21, 1865, aet. 73.

1632. iv. Harriet Taylor, b. May 18, 1794, m. Roderick Terry of Hartford. See previous page for account of him. She d. Feb. 7, 1841.

1633. v. Hon. Henry Wyllys Taylor, b. Feb. 2, 1796, still living.

1634. vi. Mary Taylor, b. March 27, 1798, m. Josiah Wright of Syracuse, N. Y., d. in 1840.

1635. vii. Nathaniel Terry Taylor, b. March 16, 1800, d. Oct. 1852.

1636. viii. Alice Taylor, b. Jan. 2, 1802, d. Nov. 3, 1802.

1637. ix. Alice Taylor (second), b. and d. Oct. 1, 1803.

---

who came to America in 1638, was made Dep. Gov. in 1641, and in 1642 Gov. His wife's name was Mary). He was grad. at Harvard in 1653. He it was that hid the colonial charter from Gov. Andros in the famous charter-oak at Hartford, Ct., where he d. May 30, 1709. Beside George, who remained in England, and Samuel, who m. Ruth Haynes, Gov. Geo. Wyllys had 2 daughters, Hester, who m. Capt. Robert Harding, and Amy, who m. Major John Pynchon of Springfield.

The children of Hon. Samuel Wyllys and Ruth Haynes were, 1, *Mary*, b. in 1655, who m. about 1684 Rev. Joseph Eliot of Guilford, Ct., as his 2d wife; 2, *Mehitable*, b. about 1658, who m. about 1676 Rev. Daniel Russell of Charlestown, Mass., who d. about 1679, and m. about 1680, for a 2d husband, Rev. Isaac Foster of Hartford, who d. Aug. 20, 1682, and for a 3d husband, Rev. Timothy Woodbridge of Hartford, Ct.; 3, *Ruth*, who m. June 2, 1692, Rev. Edward Taylor, as his 2d wife; 4, Hezekiah, b. April 3, 1672, who m. Elizabeth Hobart, dau. of Rev. Jeremiah Hobart of Haddam, Ct.

Keziah Taylor, dau. of Rev. Edward Taylor and Ruth Wyllys, m. June 1725, Rev. Isaac Stiles, b. July 30, 1697 (son of John Stiles of Windsor, Ct., and Ruth Bancroft of Westfield, Mass.). They were the parents of Rev. Ezra Stiles, LL.D., Pres. of Yale Coll., who was their only child, and was b. Nov. 29, 1727. She d. Dec. 4, 1727.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

368 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

1638. x. Edward Wyllys Taylor, b. **May 13, 1804**, d. **March 15, 1805**.

1639. xi. Edward Wyllys Taylor, 2d, b. **March 15, 1809**, d. **Jan. 11, 1811**, from a burn on the wrist.

1629. i. Elizabeth Terry Taylor, b. **April 16, 1789**, m. about 1810 Rev. James Taylor of Sunderland, Mass., b. in 1787. He d. Oct. 11, 1831, aet. 44. She d. Oct. 16, 1831, aet. 42, leaving 9 children, the eldest but 17 years of age. "He was a very successful preacher."

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1640. i. James H. Taylor, b. **March 23, 1811**.

1641. ii. Elizabeth Taylor, b. **Sept. 10, 1812**, d. in 1840; m. Hovey K. Clarke of Allegan, Mich, **June 27, 1837**. They had one child:

1642. 1. Elizabeth Clarke, b. **March 16, 1840**, d. **Aug. 21, 1847**.

1643. iii. Edward Wyllys Taylor, b. **June 11, 1814**.

1644. iv. Julia Dwight Taylor, b. **Oct. 29, 1816**, m. Rev. Harvey Hyde.

1645. v. Alfred Taylor, b. **Dec. 11, 1818**, m. **Aug. 3, 1843**, Sophia Edwards, without issue. She d. in 1854, and in 1859 he m. Jane E. Tucker. He resides in Montclair, N. J. Has had 3 children—1, Mary Taylor, b. and d. in 1861; 2, Alfred Tucker Taylor, b. in 1862; 3, Edward Wyllys Taylor, b. in 1866.

1646. vi. Horace Dickinson Taylor, b. **June 8, 1821**. Resides in Texas.

1647. vii. Harriet Taylor, b. **Nov. 6, 1822**, d. **Dec. 11, 1823**.

1648. viii. Mary Anne Moseley Taylor, b. **May 22, 1824**, d. **Sept. 27, 1853**, in Canandaigua.

1649. ix. John Day Taylor, b. **Feb. 23, 1827**, d. **April 2, 1831**.

1650. x. Martha Jane Taylor, b. **Dec. 28, 1828**. Resides, unmarried, in Montclair, N. J. (1874).

1651. xi. Ellen Amelia Taylor, b. **Feb. 6, 1831**, m. William G. Whilden of Charleston.

1640. i. James Henry Taylor, b. **March 23, 1811**, m. **Sept. 11, 1832**, Elizabeth Tyler, b. **Sept. 12, 1810**, who d. **Nov. 10, 1850**, and he m. for 2d wife, **Dec. 14, 1852**, Harriette Terry, b. **March 15, 1819** (dau. of Roderick Terry of Hartford, Ct., and Harriet Taylor). He was a merchant in Charleston, S. C., where he d. **Feb. 3, 1872**, aet. 61. The family all now reside at Charleston.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

1652. i. Julia Caroline Taylor, b. **Oct. 31, 1833**, m. Benjamin C. Hard.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 369*

1653. ii. Henry Clarence Taylor, b. Oct. 26, 1835, d. May 31, 1862, having been then killed at the battle of the Seven Pines, aet. 26.

1654. iii. Constantia Whitridge Taylor, b. Feb. 15, 1837, m. Joseph R. Robertson.

1655. iv. Elizabeth Cornelia Taylor, b. Dec. 3, 1838.

1656. v. John Edward Taylor, b. Oct 28, 1840, d. May 20, 1841.

1657. vi. Alfred Taylor, b. Feb. 16, 1842, d. Oct. 7, 1844.

1658. vii. George Edwyn Taylor, b. Feb. 14, 1844.

1659. viii. Frank Eugene Taylor, b. March 22, 1846.

1660. ix. Mary Evelyn Taylor, b. June 14, 1848, d. Oct. 24, 1863.

1661. x. Charles Herbert Taylor, b. Oct. 28, 1850, d. Feb. 8, 1851.

*By second wife:*

1662. xi. Jane Terry Taylor, b. May 28, 1856.

1652. i. Julia Caroline Taylor (dau. of James H. Taylor and Elizabeth Tyler), b. Oct. 31, 1833, m. April 28, 1863, Benjamin Curtis Hard, b. in Charleston, S. C., Aug. 4, 1815 (son of Benjamin French Hard, b. in Newtown, Ct., Feb. 13, 1780, and Martha Adams Hard, b. at St. Helena Island, S. C., Dec. 25, 1782). He is bookkeeper and secretary of "The Marine and River Phosphate Mining and Manufacturing Co. of S. C." at Charleston. Children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Mary Taylor Hard, b. Feb. 19, 1864.

\*\*\*\* 2. John Stuart Hard, b. Aug. 23, 1865.

\*\*\*\* 3. Elizabeth Tyler Hard, b. Oct. 29, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 4. Harriette Julia Hard, b. May 26, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 5. Lily Robertson Hard, b. July 24, 1871.

1653. ii. Henry Clarence Taylor (son of James H. Taylor and Elizabeth Tyler), b. Oct. 26, 1835, m. Aug. 1859, Louisa Dorer.

He was killed at the battle of "The Seven Pines," May 31, 1862. His widow m. for a second husband, ——— Barrett, and resides at Wheeling, W. Va. They had 3 children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Mary Louisa Taylor, d. early.

\*\*\*\* 2. James Alfred Taylor, d. early.

\*\*\*\* 3. Herbert Clarence Taylor, b. June 1869.

1654. iii. Constantia Whitridge Taylor, b. Feb. 15, 1837, m. May 18, 1859, Joseph Righton Robertson, b. in Augusta, Ga., Jan. 16, 1836 (son of Dr. Francis Marion Robertson and Henrietta Righton), a commission merchant in Charleston, S. C. Children:

\*\*\*\* 1. John Frederic Robertson, b. April 19, 1860.

\*\*\*\* 2. Henry Clarence Robertson, b. July 9, 1862.

\*\*\*\* 3. James Taylor Robertson, b. March 2, 1865, d. July 25, 1866.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

370 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

\*\*\*\* 4. Elizabeth Tyler Robertson, b. Aug. 17, 1867, d. Aug. 19, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 5. Henrietta Righton Robertson, b. Sep. 26, 1868, d. Oct. 1, 1868.

\*\*\*\* 6. Joseph Righton Robertson, b. May 6, 1871.

1658. vii. George Edwyn Taylor, b. Feb. 14, 1844, m. in Granville, S. C., May 16, 1866, Emma Catharine Hard of Charleston, b. Jan. 9, 1845 (dau. of Benjamin C. Hard and Emma Bachman Strobel). He is a clerk in a shipping house in Charleston. Four children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Mary Cornelia Taylor, b. Dec. 15, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 2. James Henry Taylor, b. Sep. 30, 1869, d. Nov. 21, 1870.

\*\*\*\* 3. Emma Julia Taylor, b. June 3, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 4. Frank Eugene Taylor, b. July 6, 1873.

1559. viii. Frank Eugene Taylor, b. March 22, 1846, m. Oct. 14, 1868, Clara Wilson of Charleston, b. Aug. 26, 1848, in Williamsburgh Co., S. C. (dau. of Henry Wilson and Jeanette Witherspoon). He is a commission merchant in Charleston, S. C. Three children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Harriet Taylor, b. Aug. 12, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 2. James Henry Taylor, b. Oct. 2, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 3. Alice Righton Taylor, b. Oct. 19, 1873.

[Eighth generation.]

1643. iii. Edward Wyllys Taylor (son of Rev. James Taylor of Sunderland, Mass.), b. June 11, 1814, m. Dec. 15, 1836, Caroline B. Porter of Delaware (dau. of Alexander Porter). He is a resident in Houston, Texas.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1663. i. Rosalie Woodburn Taylor, b. Nov. 20, 1837, m. April 1857, Dr. E. Fairfax Gray. Have had 3 children:

\*\*\*\* 1. William Fairfax Gray, b. March, 25, 1859.

\*\*\*\* 2. Blanche Cora Gray, b. March 26, 1862.

\*\*\*\* 3. E. Wyllys Taylor Gray, b. Nov. 9, 1868.

1664. ii. Cora Wilbur Taylor, b. Aug. 13, 1839, m. April 6, 1859, J. Henry Evans, who d. March 1862. She m. for 2d husband Frank T. Moore of New York. She has one child.

\*\*\*\* 1. Henry Evans, b. April 14, 1869.

1665. iii. Henry Wyllys Taylor, b. March 31, 1841, d. Jan. 6, 1848.

1666. iv. Edward Ruthven Taylor, b. Aug. 22, 1845. Lives in Texas.

1667. v. Elizabeth Porter Taylor, b. Feb. 6, 1850, m. March 7, 1872, Julius Roberts of Louisiana.

[Eighth Generation.]

1644. iv. Julia Dwight Taylor (dau. of Rev. James Taylor), b.



*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 371*

Oct. 19, 1816, m. Dec. 21, 1841, Rev. Harvey Hyde, b. at Canterbury, Ct., June 16, 1812, studied theology at New Haven Theol. Sem. (1837-9), chaplain in U. S. Army (1862-5), Home Missionary since 1865 at Independence Hill, Va., Congregational.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1668. i. Edward Wyllys Hyde, b. Oct. 17, 1843, is an instructor in civil engineering in Cornell University (1873).

1669. ii. Emily Elizabeth Hyde, b. Jan. 3, 1846.

1670. iii. Charles Percival Hyde, b. May 30, 1849, d. Aug. 31, 1849.

1671. iv. Alfred Taylor Hyde, b. May 2, 1852, is now (1873) in Cornell University.

[Eighth Generation.]

1646. vi. Horatio Dickinson Taylor, b. June 8, 1821, m. Dec. 1, 1852, Emily Baker, b. July 29, 1827 (dau. of Asa Baker of Baldwinsville, N. Y., and Hannah Robinson). He has been since 1848 a cotton factor at Houston, Texas. He has had 8 children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Mary Taylor, b. Sept. 27, 1853.

\*\*\*\* 2. Ellen Taylor, b. Nov. 2, 1854.

\*\*\*\* 3. George Baker Taylor, b. June 30, 1856.

\*\*\*\* 4. Bessie Taylor, b. Oct. 28, 1858.

\*\*\*\* 5. Edward W. Taylor, b. March 17, 1860.

\*\*\*\* 6. Horace Dickinson Taylor, b. Dec. 4, 1861.

\*\*\*\* 7. William Baker Taylor, b. Sept. 5, 1863.

\*\*\*\* 8. Emily Bayley Taylor, b. March 29, 1870.

[Eighth Generation.]

1651. xi. Ellen Amelia Taylor (dau. of Rev. James Taylor and Elizabeth T. Taylor), b. Feb. 6, 1831, m. Dec. 25, 1850, William Gilbert Whilden, a merchant in Charleston, S. C., b. Aug. 6, 1828 (son of Joseph and Elizabeth Whilden of Charleston, S. C.). They have had six children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Julia Whilden, b. Nov. 19, 1852, m. July 17, 1873, Alexander Markland McIver, b. Nov. 3, 1851, at Cheraw, S. C. (son of George Williams McIver and Harriet Foot), an accountant in Charleston.

\*\*\*\* 2. Mary Ella Whilden, b. Sept. 5, 1855.

\*\*\*\* 3. Sophie Whilden, b. Oct. 10, 1858.

\*\*\*\* 4. Elizabeth Gilbert Whilden, b. Sept. 25, 1861, d. Oct. 16, 1862.

\*\*\*\* 5. William Gilbert Whilden, b. May 2, 1868.

\*\*\*\* 6. Percy Taylor Whilden, b. Sept. 11, 1871.

[Seventh Generation.]

1630. ii. Hon. Jabez Terry Taylor (son of Rev. John Taylor of

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 373

a deacon for nearly 40 years in the Cong. Ch. He d. May 21, 1865.  
"A better and a purer man," says his brother, Henry W. Taylor,  
"never lived."

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1676. i. Mary Elizabeth Taylor, b. March 5, 1828, resides unmarried  
at Bruce.

1677. ii. Adrian Dwight Taylor, b. July 1, 1831, m. Dec. 1, 1864,  
Lucy Merrill Ayer of Romeo, Mich., b. Aug. 25, 1840 (dau. of Alvan  
B. and Martha L. Ayer): a farmer in Romeo, Mich. He has one  
child :

\*\*\*\* 1. Martha Lyon Taylor, b. in 1867.

1678. iii. Martha Masters Taylor, b. Sept. 20, 1838, d. July 11, 1853.

In closing the brief account thus given of her father's family, his  
daughter Mary writes thus : " My father's life was a beautiful one :  
it seemed to be rounded into a sphere of piety, love and virtue. I have  
looked at him with admiration as I have seen him standing so far above  
me on the heights of the celestial mountain. The evening before he  
died, there lay on his face an indescribable shade of pain. He was  
passing into the valley of the shadow of death and could scarcely speak;  
but his soul seemed luminous with an ineffable reflex from heaven,  
which at times shone through the gloom of the hour and made it  
radiant with light from above. ' Father,' I said to him, ' I have been a  
naughty child ! Will you forgive and bless me now ? ' It pains me to  
recall the effort which he made to speak when he said in reply, ' Mary,  
you have been a good daughter.' Then he kissed me and laid his hands  
upon my head and made a silent prayer. There was surpassing tender-  
ness in that sacred caress, and a most priceless dower in that holy bene-  
diction."

[Seventh Generation.]

1633. v. Hon. Henry Wyllys Taylor (son of Rev. John Taylor of  
Deerfield, Mass., and Elizabeth Terry), b. Feb. 2, 1796, grad. at Yale  
in 1816, m. Oct. 4, 1832, Martha Caldwell Masters of Philadelphia  
(dau. of Thomas Masters of New York, a distinguished merchant there,  
and Isabella Caldwell, dau. of Samuel Caldwell, Esq., Clerk of the U.  
S. Court of the Eastern Dist. of Pa.). Excepting a brief interval of  
eight years spent in Marshall, Mich, he has resided since 1816 in  
Canandaigua, N. Y., a practising lawyer there. He has been several  
times a member of both the N. Y. and Mich. legislatures. He was for  
4 years Judge of the County Court, one year Justice of the Supreme  
Court of New York, and one year Judge of the Court of Appeals. He  
has been for more than 40 years a deacon in the Cong. Ch., and since  
1846 a corporate member of the A. B. C. F. M. No children.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

374 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

Of his distinguished ancestress, Mabel Harlakenden (see previous page), he says with no other than a mere curious historic interest: "She was descended through many lines of kings and noblemen, from William the Conqueror, the first three Henrys, the first three Edwards, John of Gaunt, etc. Any one can easily trace her race to at least 50 crowned heads, kings and emperors, and twice that number of dukes, earls and other noblemen." To an educated Christian American the joy of such memories of his lineage does not compare at all with that of the remembrance of the noble characters and deeds of those that have gone before him into heaven. Few kings or queens have had more honorable descendants than Mabel Harlakenden. Were she living she would have quite as much reason to rejoice over those who have succeeded as over those that preceded her. Time only makes all the dearer to those, whose vision is illuminated by the light of Christian republicanism, the truth of the sentiment, that "*virtus ipsa nobilitas est*;" and this, not because of any the least disposition in a true heart to draw attention to itself on account of the worthiness, however great, of one's sires, but only as a perpetual and powerful argument with one's self to be sure to equal in the present every thing good found in the past. He who truly loves to think that "*virtue itself is nobility*," delights also with equal strength of feeling to remember the kindred sentiment, "*noblesse oblige*," or that a superior lineage deserves and demands its careful perpetuation on the part of all who can claim partnership in it.

He wrote thus to the author, Oct. 25, 1873: "I see in your photograph a strong family resemblance to some of your name. A very marked resemblance often extends through many generations, and several instances of a striking nature have occurred in the different branches of my family-ancestors. In 1816, the day but one before commencement, I had left the house of my uncle, Nathaniel Terry, at Hartford, for New Haven, and on commencement-day I secured a seat at an early hour in the gallery, where I had a fine view of most of the house beneath me. I was greatly surprised ere long to see my uncle, as I thought, walk up the aisle, and had no suspicion whatever of any mistake on my part until he walked up upon the stage and I found that it was President Dwight himself."

[Seventh Generation.]

1634. vi. Mary Taylor (dau. of Rev. John Taylor and Elizabeth Terry), b. March 27, 1798, m. Aug. 14, 1827, Josiah Wright, a merchant in Syracuse, N. Y., where she died in 1830. They had 2 children:

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 375*

1679. 1. An infant that died unnamed.

1680. 2. Josiah Taylor Wright, b. June 9, 1830, who m. April 17, 1855, Fanny Hunt of Auburn, N. Y. He is a manufacturer of iron tools at Janesville, Wis., and greatly interested in Sabbath School efforts. He has had 2 children:

\*\*\*\* 1. John Terry Wright, b. Sept. 1856, d. Oct. 1856.

\*\*\*\* 2. Frank Wright, d. soon after birth (no dates given).

1635. vii. Nathaniel Terry Taylor (son of Rev. John Taylor), b. at Deerfield, Mass., March 16, 1800, m. Dec. 17, 1823, Laura Norton Winchell, b. July 4, 1802 (dau. of Adino Winchell of Sangerfield, N. Y., and of Sarah Terry of Waterville, N. Y.): a grocer in San Francisco, Cal., and "a godly man." He d. of cholera Oct. 1852 in California. His widow resides at Detroit, Mich.

[Eighth generation.] Children:

1681. i. Sarah Elizabeth Taylor, b. Nov. 17, 1824, m. Prof. Edmund Andrews, M.D.

1682. ii. Edward Wyllys Taylor, b. Jan. 29, 1827.

1683. iii. Frances Maria Taylor, b. May 28, 1828, d. 1830.

1684. iv. Adino Winchell Taylor, b. Jan. 27, 1831, d. 1835.

1685. v. Frances Maria Taylor, b. Jan. 27, 1834, m. Nov. 16, 1864, Dr. Charles H. Barrett (son of James Barrett of Rutland, Vt.), a physician of Waterloo, Iowa, where he d. in 1869, and where she still (1873) resides. Children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Miriam Barrett, b. 1866.

\*\*\*\* 2. Laura Taylor Barrett, b. 1868.

1686. vi. Frank Dwight Taylor, b. June 11, 1842, m. Feb. 21, 1866, Phebe Eliza Shourds, b. Oct. 7, 1842 (dau. of James Shourds, then of Rochester, N. Y., and now of Chicago, Ill., and Maria Holmes). He is a dry-goods merchant (of the firm of Newcomb, Endicott & Co. since 1868) in Detroit, Mich., where he has resided since 1860. Two children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Florence Gertrude Taylor, b. June 9, 1868.

\*\*\*\* 2. Harriet Shourds Taylor, b. June 16, 1872.

1687. vii. Nathaniel Terry Taylor, b. Feb. 16, 1846, at Rochester, Mich., m. June 4, 1868, Mary Elizabeth Carrier, b. at Cape Vincent, N. Y., July 12, 1851 (dau. of Augustus and Fanny Carrier of Detroit). He is a real estate and loan dealer in Detroit (1873): was for several years cashier of "The City Bank." Two children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Augustus Carrier Taylor, b. May 24, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 2. Henry Wyllis Taylor, b. Nov. 18, 1872.

1681. i. Sarah Elizabeth Taylor, b. Nov. 17, 1824, m. April 13, 1853,

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

376 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton.*

Prof. Edmund Andrews, M.D., b. April 22, 1824 (son of Rev. Elisha D. Andrews of Armada, Mich., and Elizabeth Lathrop), Prof. of Surgery in Chicago, Ill., in the Rush Medical College, and a practicing physician in that city. His grandmother was Elizabeth Dwight, viz. m. Rev. Dr. Joseph Lathrop of W. Springfield. See No. 3387, on subsequent page.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1688. i. Charles Taylor Andrews, b. 1854, d. 1856.

1689. ii. Edward Wyllys Andrews, b. 1856.

1690. iii. Frank Taylor Andrews, b. 1858.

1691. iv. Leo Herbert Andrews, b. 1860.

\*\*\*\* v. Edmund Lathrop Andrews, b. 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

1682. ii. Edward Wyllys Taylor, b. Jan. 29, 1827, m. 1852 Elizabeth Harter of Staten Island: an attorney in San Francisco, Cal.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1692. i. Henry Wyllys Taylor, b. 1853.

1693. ii. Walbridge Taylor, b. 1856.

1694. iii. Florence Taylor, b. 1859.

[Sixth Generation.]

1627. iii. General Nathaniel Terry (son of Col. Nathaniel Terry of Enfield, Ct., and Abiah Dwight), b. Jan. 30, 1768, grad. at Yale in 1786, studied law with Judge Jesse Root of Hartford, Ct., m. March 14, 1798, Catharine Wadsworth (dau. of Col. Jeremiah Wadsworth of Hartford). He was a lawyer at Enfield, Ct. (1789-96), and after 1796 at Hartford. He was Judge of the County Court (1807-9), several times a member of the legislature, a member of Congress (1817-19), a member of the convention that formed the State Constitution in 1818, and Mayor of Hartford, and as such presiding Judge of the City Court (1824-31).

He was called at 25, "the handsomest man in Connecticut." He was six feet high and of fine proportions: his hair was of a light color and his complexion singularly fine. Says Hon. Henry W. Taylor of him, in a letter from Canandaigua, to the writer: "The Dwight was strikingly manifest in his personal appearance—so much so, that the first time that I saw Pres. Dwight I supposed him to be General Terry, although I had left Genl. Terry but the day before in Hartford." He had martial tastes, and was for quite a long time Captain of the Governor's Guard, and took great pride in the complete training of the corps. He was very impulsive. Once when "the federal party," to which he belonged, had been defeated at a State election, one of the

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 377*

newly elected democratic representatives said, drawing near to him, as he was conversing with a friend upon the sidewalk: "I rejoice, sir, to see you and all other dishonest men put out of office!" Quick as a flash the General seized him by the nape of the neck and laid him sprawling at full length in the gutter near by, which happened at the time to be full of dirty water. I afterwards heard him speak apologetically of the matter, saying that, although the man deserved punishment, he was sorry that he must be the executioner of it. He d. in New Haven, Ct., June 14, 1844: she d. Oct. 26, 1841.

[The father of Col. Jeremiah Wadsworth was Rev. Daniel Wadsworth. He, b. in 1704 (son of Dea. John Wadsworth of Farmington, Ct., and Elizabeth Stanley), was grad. at Yale in 1726, and settled at Hartford, Ct., as successor of Rev. Timothy Woodbridge, for 15 years (1732-47). He m. Feb. 28, 1733, Abigail Talcott (dau. of Gov. Talcott).

His son, Col. Jeremiah Wadsworth, b. July 12, 1748, followed the seas for some years as mate and captain. He m. Mehitable Russell, b. Nov. 19, 1734 (dau. of Rev. William Russell of Middletown, Ct., and Mary Pierpont (dau. of Rev. James Pierpont of New Haven, Ct., and Mary Hooker—the parents of Sarah Pierpont, the wife of Prest. Jonathan Edwards). He d. April 30, 1804, aet. 61: she d. in 1817, aet. 82. Col. Jeremiah Wadsworth was Commissary General through nearly the whole revolutionary war, and was known as the intimate friend of George Washington, who always, when in Hartford during the war, made his house his home. It is said that he was staying there when Arnold's treason was first discovered. He was several times a Member of Congress. See Hinman's *Puritan Settlers*, vol. i., pp. 300-14.]

[Seventh Generation.]

1695. i. Henry Wadsworth Terry, b. Feb. 3, 1799.

1696. ii. Edward Pomeroy Terry, M.D., b. Oct. 28, 1800.

1697. iii. Alfred Terry, b. July 28, 1802.

1698. iv. Harriet Wadsworth Terry, b. Aug. 7, 1804, m. Richard B. Post.

1699. v. Adrian Russell Terry, b. Aug. 7, 1806, d. June 21, 1808.

1700. vi. Adrian Russell Terry, 2d., M.D., b. Sept. 29, 1808.

1701. vii. Charles Augustus Terry, M.D., b. Oct. 9, 1810, d. Feb. 5, 1872.

1702. viii. Catharine Elizabeth Terry, b. Feb. 15, 1813, m. Rev. Dr. Leonard Bacon of New Haven.

1703. ix. Frances Ellen Terry, b. March 14, 1816, m. George Brinley of Hartford, Ct.

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

378 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

1695. i. Henry Wadsworth Terry, b. Feb. 3, 1799, m. Dec. 1823 Anna Wright Hurlburt, b. April 3, 1802 (only child of Capt. Jos. Hurlburt of Wethersfield, Ct., and Ann Wright): a designer in landscape-gardening: he took an active part in laying out the plans for the Central Park, New York: he resides now in Winsted, Ct.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1704. i. Rose Terry, b. Feb. 17, 1827, a well-known writer of tale and verse, m. May 1873, Rollin Cooke of Winsted, Ct.

1705. Alice Terry, b. Sept. 3, 1831, m. Howard S. Collins of Collinsville, Ct., Feb. 25, 1856. He was b. July 23, 1827 (son of Samuel Watkinson Collins and Sarah Howard Colt), and is a farmer. Children:

1706. 1. Faith Collins, b. in Hartford, Ct., Jan. 16, 1863.

1707. 2. Rose Alice Collins, b. Nov. 23, 1865, in Collinsville.

[Seventh Generation.]

1696. ii. Edward Pomeroy Terry, M.D., b. Oct. 28, 1800, grad. at Yale in 1820, a physician at Hartford, Ct.: he d. 1843. He m. July 1823 Sophia Pollock.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1710. i. Quentin Carlisle Terry, M.D., b. Jan. 16, 1825, m. Elizabeth Goulding, resides at Columbus, Ga., was a Surgeon in the Confederate army: has had five children:

1711. ii. Louisa Gertrude Terry, b. Aug. 2, 1827, m. Sept., 1850, Augustin McCrea, a resident successively at Milwaukee and Sheboygan, Wis., and Chicago, Ill. She d. March, 1864. Children's names not ascertained.

1712. iii. Charles Edward Terry, M.D., b. Dec. 12, 1830, grad. at Trinity Coll. in 1851, and at the N. Y. Medical Coll., in 1853: a surgeon in the U. S. A. of Vols. in the late war. He d. in New Orleans, La., 1865.

1713. iv. Emma Gillingham Terry, b. about 1833.

1714. v. Edward Terry, b. 1837: a passed Lieut. in the U. S. Navy: was with Admiral Farragut in all his grand engagements, and was "unsurpassed by any officer of his age or rank in the service."

1715. vi. Clarence Terry, b. 1840: a hospital steward among the U. S. Vols. in the late war.

[Seventh Generation.]

1697. iii. Alfred Terry (son of Genl. Nathaniel Terry of Hartford, and Catharine Wadsworth), b. July 28, 1802, grad. at Yale in 1821, m. Sept. 1825, Clarissa Howe (dau. of Genl. Hezekiah Howe). He was a lawyer in New Haven, Ct.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 379

He d. Dec. 14, 1860, aet. 58. His children were born, the first four in Hartford, and the remainder at New Haven.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1716. i. Clara Howe Terry, b. Sept. 1826, d. Jan. 1831.

1717. ii. General Alfred Howe Terry, b. Nov. 10, 1827.

1718. iii. Harriet Wadsworth Terry, b. Feb. 22, 1830, lady principal at Vassar Female College, Poughkeepsie, since 1871.

1719. iv. Col. Adrian Terry, b. Sept. 12, 1831, grad. at Yale in 1852, a civil engineer residing in Knoxville, Tenn. He was a colonel in the U. S. A. of Vols. in the late war. He m. 1861, Isadore Wright.

1720. v. Jeremiah Wadsworth Terry, M.D., b. May 25, 1833, resides in New Haven. He was a surgeon in the U. S. A. of Vols. in the late war, in Sherman's Division. He was grad. at the Yale Medical Seminary in 1862.

1721. vi. Clara Howe Terry, b. Feb. 21, 1835.

1722. vii. Robert Goldsborough Terry, b. Sept. 27, 1837, a lawyer at New Haven.

1723. viii. Eliza Howe Terry, b. Jan. 29, 1840.

1724. ix. Frances Terry, b. Jan. 20, 1843.

1725. x. Frederic Terry, b. April 15, 1845.

1726. xi. Jane Russell Terry, b. Dec. 4, 1846.

[Seventh Generation.]

1698. iv. Harriet Wadsworth Terry (dan. of Genl. Nathaniel Terry and Catharine Wadsworth), b. Aug. 7, 1804, m. Oct. 6, 1825, Richard Bayley Post of Huntington, L. I., b. Dec. 1, 1802 (son of Dr. Wright Post of New York and Mary M. Bayley). He resides at Princeton, N. J., and is not engaged in any active business.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1727. i. Catharine Wadsworth Post, b. Jan. 11, 1827, m. Frederic Phillipse.

1728. ii. Mary Post, b. June, 1828.

1729. iii. Richard Bayley Post, d. in early infancy.

1730. iv. Rev. Richard Bayley Post, 2d, b. May 16, 1837, m. Feb. 14, 1866, Eliza Dean Arden.

He was grad. at the N. Y. Episcopal Theol. Sem. in 1865, and is chaplain to the Lord Bishop of Honolulu, Sandwich Islands, since 1866. One child :

1731. 1. Lilian Post, b. at Honolulu, Nov. 19, 1866.

1732. v. Harriet Terry Post, b. Sept. 1839, m. June 4, 1863, Rev. Caspar Wistar Hodge, D.D., Prof. in the Theol. Sem. of Princeton, N. J. She d. April 7, 1864.



*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,*

*son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 381

1745. ii. Julia Woodbridge Terry, b. June 2, 1839, m. June 2, 1868, Col. Henry Whitney Closson, b. June 6, 1832 (son of Judge Henry Closson of Springfield, Vt., and Emily Whitney), grad. at West point in 1854. He holds the rank of Captain in the First Regt. of the U. S. Artillery, was made major by brevet for gallant and meritorious conduct at the siege of Fort Hudson, Miss., to date from July 1863; and made Lt. Col. by brevet for gallant and meritorious conduct at the capture of the Mobile Forts, Aug. 23, 1864. One child:

1746. 1. Julia Woodbridge Terry Closson, b. March 26, 1869.

1747. iii. Eliza Hudson Terry, b. Aug. 27, 1841, d. March 19, 1843.

[Seventh Generation.]

1702. viii. Catharine Elizabeth Terry (dau. of Genl. Nathaniel Terry of Hartford and Catharine Wadsworth), b. Feb. 15, 1813, m. as his 2d wife, June 16, 1847, Rev. Dr. Leonard Bacon of New Haven, Ct., b. at Detroit, Mich., Feb. 19, 1802 (son of Rev. David Bacon of Woodstock, missionary to the Indians at Mackinaw, and Alice Parks), grad. at Yale in 1820, and at Andover Theol. Sem. in 1823, settled for 41 years over the Centre Church of New Haven, Ct. (from March 1825 to Sept. 1866), Prof. of Didactic Theology in Yale Theol. Sem. (1866-71), and since 1871 Lecturer on Church Polity and Am. Ch. Hist.

He is the author of "Select Works of Richd. Baxter, 2 vols.": "A Manual for Young Church Members:" "Thirteen Historical Discourses, etc., Concerning The First Church in New Haven:" "Christian Self-Culture," and of occasional discourses, as well as of various literary and theological articles in different reviews, as "The Christian Spectator," "The New Englander," etc.

[His first wife was Lucy Johnson of Johnstown, N. Y., b. March 2, 1800 (dau. of Caleb Johnson and Phebe Coan), whom he m. July 28, 1825, and who d. at New Haven, Nov. 28, 1844. Their children were:

1. Rebecca Taylor Bacon, b. April 28, 1826.

2. Benjamin Wisner Bacon, b. Nov. 25, 1827, grad. at Yale in 1847, d. Jan. 8, 1848.

3. Rev. Leonard Woolsey Bacon, b. Jan. 1, 1830, grad. at Yale in 1850, settled at Litchfield, Ct., Brooklyn, N. Y., and afterwards at Baltimore, Md., and since 1872, in Europe.

4. Francis Bacon, M.D., b. Sept. 5, 1831, grad. at the Medical School at Yale Coll. in 1853. Prof. of Surgery in Yale Coll. since 1864, succeeding Dr. Jonathan Knight in the same office, m. Georgiana Muirson (dau. of Charles William Woolsey of New York and Jane Eliza Newton).

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

382 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

5. Theodore Bacon, b. May 5, 1834, grad. at Yale in 1853, a lawyer in Rochester, N. Y.

6. Rev. George Blagden Bacon, b. May 23, 1826, made hon. A.M. at Yale in 1866, settled at Orange, N. J. (since 1861).

7. James Hillhouse Bacon, b. Feb. 28, 1838, d. Oct. 19, 1849.

8. Lucy Bacon, b. April 25, 1841, d. Aug. 18, 1854.

9. Rev. Edward Woolsey Bacon, b. May 5, 1843. Grad. at Theol. Sem. in 1869. Preaching in Flint, Mich., since 1872.]

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1748. i. Catharine Wadsworth Bacon, b. May 13, 1848.

1749. ii. Thomas Rutherford Bacon, b. June 26, 1850.

1750. iii. Alfred Terry Bacon, b. Sept. 18, 1852.

1751. iv. Ellen Brinley Bacon, b. Nov. 30, 1856.

1752. v. Alice Mabel Bacon, b. Feb. 24, 1858.

[Seventh Generation.]

1703. ix. Frances Ellen Terry (dau. of Genl. Nathaniel Terry of Hartford), b. March 14, 1816, m. May 15, 1839, George Brinley of Hartford.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

1753. i. Catharine Hutchinson Brinley, b. May 31, 1840.

1754. ii. George Putnam Brinley, b. April 10, 1842.

1755. iii. Godfrey Malbon Brinley, b. Dec. 26, 1844, d. 1846.

1756. iv. Charles Augustus Brinley, b. Aug. 23, 1847.

1757. v. Edward Brinley, b. Oct. 28, 1849, d. Aug. 1863.

1758. vi. Ellen Terry Brinley, b. Jan. 7, 1855.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 366.

1628. iv. Judge Henry Terry (son of Col. Nathaniel Terry, Senior, of Enfield, Ct., and Abiah Dwight), b. Jan. 12, 1771, m. April 29, 1810, Julia Ripley of Hartford, b. at Windham, Ct., May 16, 1792 (dau. of Major John Ripley\* and Abigail Marsh). He was a lawyer

---

\* Major John Ripley, b. March 31, 1738, m. June 7, 1769, Abigail Marsh, b. in 1751 (dau. of Dr. Jonathan Marsh of Norwich, Ct.). He served in the old French war and in the war of the Revolution. "He was a thorough gentleman, patriot and Christian." She d. July 27, 1805, aet. 54. He d. June 27, 1822.

The parents of Major John Ripley were Joshua Ripley, Jr., of Windham, Ct., b. May 10, 1688, and d. Nov. 18, 1773, and Mary Backus of Windham, whom he m. Dec. 3, 1712. She d. Oct. 1770. The parents of Joshua Ripley, Jr., were Joshua Ripley of Hingham, Mass., who was b. May 9, 1658, and d. May 18, 1739, and Hannah Bradford, b. May 9, 1662, and d. May 28, 1738, whom he m. Nov. 28, 1682. She was dau. of Dep. Gov. William Bradford, Jr., of Plymouth.

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 383*

Enfield, and afterwards at Hartford. He was for many years successively a member of the Conn. Legislature, and also Judge of Probate. He was a man of very pleasing manners and of superior musical talents. He is described as "having distinguished abilities, and as being a close and accurate reasoner; a man of influence in his public relations, and fulfilling the duties of his station to the satisfaction of the public, who were never disappointed in honoring him with their trust." He did not become a Christian until towards the very end of his life. He d. at Enfield Sept. 22, 1827, aet. 66. His widow resided at Framingham, Mass.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1759. i. Julia Maria Terry, b. Feb. 17, 1811, d. Dec. 26, 1813.

1760. ii. Genl. Henry Dwight Terry, b. at Hartford, March 16, 1812, m. Louisa Marion Clemens (dau. of Judge Clemens of Mt. Clemens, Mich.), a lawyer at Detroit, Mich. He entered, June 10, 1861, the U. S. Service in the late war, as Col. of the 5th Mich. Regt., and was promoted for his great bravery in the battles of Williamsburgh, Va., and Fair Oaks to the rank of Brigadier General by Pres. Lincoln. His brigade consisted of the 130th N. Y. Regt., the 167th and 177th Penn., and the 26th Mich.

In the battle of Williamsburgh, May 6, 1862, under Genl. Kearney, the Mich. 5th came rushing into the battle, when at its height, led on by Col. Terry, shouting, "Forward! double quick!" They advanced to within 50 feet of the enemy, and then commenced firing by files. Thus for four hours they fought, making two splendid charges, and drove the enemy out of their rifle pits. Losing from ten to twelve hundred of his men, the Col. inflicted a loss on the enemy of from two to three thousand.

He has had three children: Henry Clemens, Julia Ripley and Dwight. No fuller facts were obtained.

1761. iii. Caroline Terry, b. at Enfield, Ct., Sept. 12, 1813, d. Oct. 22, 1813.

1762. iv. Julia Maria Terry, b. there Oct. 2, 1814, m. Lothrop Wight of Framingham, Mass.

1763. v. Lucy Ripley Terry, b. at Enfield, July 15, 1816, m. June 8, 1854, Daniel McFarland, Jr., of Framingham. She d. at Hartford, June 9, 1861.

1764. vi. Elizabeth Taylor Terry, b. June 7, 1818, m. June 28, 1848, Amasa Fiske Dwight, b. March 20, 1821 (son of William Dwight of Sturbridge, Mass.), a lumber merchant at Detroit, Mich.

For their children see subsequent page.

1765. vii. William Bradford Terry, b. Dec. 2, 1820, at Enfield, was

*Descendants of Capt. Saml.*

384 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

a bookbinder at Hartford, residing for a short interval of the time at Nashua, N. H. He enlisted in the late war in the 3d Conn. Regt., and d. Nov. 1, 1864, in the Hospital at the Point of Rocks, Va., from wounds received Oct. 7 preceding, in an engagement before Richmond, Va. His regiment won great renown at the battle of Deep Run.

1766. viii. Horace Hall Terry, b. March 1, 1825, at Enfield. He enlisted in 1862 in the 32d Wis. Regt., Co. H, and was at the taking of Atlanta, Ga.

1762. iv. Julia Maria Terry, b. Oct. 2, 1814, m. Oct. 27, 1834, Lothrop Wight, b. Aug. 13, 1811, at Sturbridge, Mass. (son of Alpheus Wight and Miriam Belknap), a wholesale dry goods merchant at Boston, Mass. He d. at Framingham, Mass., Feb. 2, 1855, aet. 43.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1767. i. Julia Maria Wight, b. at Boston July 28, 1835, m. in 1851 Alexander R. Esty of Framingham, an architect in Boston. She d. Feb. 26, 1862. Children: Annie, b. in 1856; Fanny, b. in 1858; and Harry, b. in 1859, who d. Dec. 1862.

1768. ii. Lothrop Wight, b. in Boston, March 29, 1839, a bookkeeper in Chicago. He m. Mary Warren of Framingham. He entered the U. S. navy in June 1862, and was made, Aug. 19, 1862, Acting Master's Mate: was on board the Wachusett (Sept. 13, 1862—May 15, 1863): made Acting Ensign and placed upon the staff of Admiral Wilkes, May 21, 1863: was on "The Vanderbilt," on her famous cruise after the Alabama and Georgia, serving as watch-officer. On Jan. 28, 1864, he was detached from the Vanderbilt and ordered on the Mendota, where he served as navigating officer (Feb. 12—July 2, 1864), and on July 2, 1864, was appointed Acting Master. The Mendota was stationed at this time, and until the fall of Richmond, in the James River, and was several times in action. From Nov. 1864 to Jan. 19, 1865 (Lt. Com. White, the executive officer of the Mendota, having been detached elsewhere) he, as second in command, became its chief executive officer. After three years' service he was honorably discharged, Aug. 19, 1865.

1769. iii. Lawrence Terry Wight, b. at Framingham July 12, 1848, a bookkeeper in Boston.

1770. iv. William Henry Wight, b. at Framingham Aug. 1, 1852.

---

[Fifth generation.] See page 272.

534. viii. Daniel Dwight, M.D. (son of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Enfield, Ct., and Mary Lyman), b. at Middletown, Ct., March 22, 1735,

*Dwight of Enfield, Conn.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 385*

was a surgeon in the regiment of Genl. Phineas Lyman of Suffield, Ct., and d. while in the service, at Ticonderoga, in 1760, aet. 25. On a powder-horn still kept in the family, and which was made by him, is this inscription, "Daniel Dwight, Surgeon of Genl. Lyman's Regiment, Ticonderoga, Oct. 1759." A plan of Fort Caroline is also carved upon it, with some redoubts and batteries. He m. about 1759, Lucy Terry, b. about 1739 (dau. of Ephraim Terry of Enfield, and Ann Collins), sister of Col. Nathaniel Terry, who m. his sister Abiah Dwight. See previous page. They had one child, Daniel.

[Sixth Generation.]

1771. i. Daniel Dwight, Jr., b. Nov. 11, 1760, m. Sept. 22, 1793, Margaret Gaylord of Westfield (Middletown), Ct., b. Dec. 17, 1769. She d. Dec. 16, 1811. He is supposed to have been a merchant at Hartford, Ct. His occupation and the date of his death were not ascertained although sought.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

- 1772. i. Lucy Terry Dwight, b. Aug. 29, 1794, m. Daniel Crowell.
- 1773. ii. Daniel Dwight, b. March 4, 1796, d. March 31, 1797.
- 1774. iii. Sarah Gaylord Dwight, b. July 16, 1798.
- 1775. iv. Ann Terry Dwight, b. Jan. 28, 1800, m. Richard B. Cowles of New Hartford, Ct. No children.
- 1776. v. Daniel Dwight, 2d, b. Nov. 10, 1804, d. Feb. 18, 1810.
- 1777. vi. Margaret Southmayd Dwight, b. April 3, 1807.

1772. i. Lucy Terry Dwight, b. Aug. 29, 1794, m. March 24, 1819, Daniel Crowell, b. in 1771 (son of Daniel Crowell of Middletown, Ct., and Sarah Hubbard), a dry goods merchant at Hartford, Ct. He d. in 1866, aet. 95. His widow was living until of late, and is believed to be still living now (1873) in Hartford.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 1778. i. William Hubbard Crowell, b. June 23, 1820.
- 1779. ii. John Brown Crowell, b. July 27, 1822.
- 1780. iii. Albert Butler Crowell, b. June 25, 1826, m. Oct. 31, 1859, Caroline Augusta Hanks (dau. of Lucien Hanks of Hartford and Mary Dexter of New Haven): secretary of the Hartford Carpet Co. Children:

- 1781. 1. Albert Dwight Crowell, b. March 17, 1861.
- 1782. 2. Edward Hanks Crowell, b. Jan. 22, 1865.
- 1783. iv. Arabella Crowell, b. about 1828.
- 1784. v. Margaret Dwight Crowell, b. April 19, 1831.
- 1785. vi. Richard Cowles Crowell, b. Sept. 12, 1836.

[illegible][illegible]

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 387*

same time and for the same reason with that of Rector Cutler. Rev. James Wetmore also, then of North Haven, Ct., who had m. Anna Dwight of Woodstock, Ct., cousin to Daniel Dwight, had embraced Episcopacy, which was now making its first beginnings of life and strength in Connecticut.

What kind of a man Rector Cutler was for power and influence we may learn from Prest. Ezra Stiles, his successor, who says that "he was great in the philosophy, metaphysics and ethics of his day; he spoke Latin with fluency. He was a man of extensive reading, and of a commanding presence and dignity in government." In "Contributions to the Eccl. Hist. of Conn.," p. 264, we read: "At the commencement, in 1722, it was discovered that the Rector and Mr. Browne, one of the tutors, had embraced Episcopacy, and that they and two of the neighboring ministers, Rev. Samuel Johnson of West Haven (just previously tutor) and Rev. James Wetmore of North Haven, had agreed to renounce the communion of the churches in Connecticut, and to take a voyage to England to receive Episcopal ordination." The grandfather and father of Rev. Samuel Johnson were each in succession deacons of the Cong. Ch. in Guilford, Ct.

It was manifest what was the current, and how strong, that swept Daniel Dwight forever away from his old ancestral moorings.\* His new faith carried him to a part of the land which was then far indeed from his early home and old friends; and it is quite certain that he never afterwards met any of them again at his own home or theirs. His descendants have been as little known to their northern kinsmen as if they had been in a foreign land. It is pleasant to reach out towards them, in these pages, a welcoming hand of strong good-will.

Mrs. Christiana Dwight d. about 1745, and he m. for 2d wife, April 21, 1747, Esther Cordes, without issue. He himself died within less than a year afterwards.

The originals of the following letters were kindly loaned to the

---

\* Says Trumbull, in his History of Connecticut, vol. ii. p. 534, "The Episcopal Church at Stratford is the oldest of that denomination in the State. Episcopacy made but very little progress in Connecticut until after the declaration of Rector Cutler, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Wetmore and Mr. Browne, for Episcopacy, in 1722. Numbers of Mr. Johnson's and Mr. Wetmore's hearers professed Episcopacy with them, and set up the worship of God, according to the manner of the Church in England, in West and North Haven." Of Dr. Johnson of Stratford, he says, he was "a gentleman distinguished for literature, of popular talents and of engaging manners." See for a larger view of this whole matter, in respect to the Dwight family, in regard to Mr. Wetmore (husband of Anna Dwight), No. 2811. i., and in regard to Dr. Samuel Johnson (ancestor of Wm. S. Johnson, Esq., who m. Laura Woolsey), No. 359. v., pp. 256-60.

*Descendants of Rev. Danl.*

388 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

writer by Theodore Dwight, Esq., of Brooklyn, while living. The letter from Messrs. Lejean & Broughton (brother to Mrs. Dwight?) was directed to "Timothy Dwight, Esq., in New England. To the care of Mr. Jonathan Dwight of Boston, Present."

"S. C. Aug. 9, 1748.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT, Esq.

This comes enclosed to Mr. Jonathan Dwight, your brother, to be forwarded to you, and brings the sorrowful account of the death of your brother, the Rev. Mr. Dwight, Rector of our parish, who departed this life the 28th of March last, in Charleston, after some days' illness—none apprehending his danger until too late, so that the doctors and his friends were in the same error. He made his will four years ago, a copy of which we send you herewith. You will find Mr. William Alston named an executor, in conjunction with us, but he declines acting. We have had the will proved and qualified ourselves as executors; and, sir, on notice of your serving as such we will pursue the proper method for your being qualified, and in the meantime hope you will act as such in the management of the children in Boston, and in all other affairs relating to their advantage. Your brother" (Jonathan Dwight of Boston), "who has the care of them, wrote a letter in December, which Mr. Dwight received a short time before his death, since which one of January and one of February have come to hand. In all of them he desires money to be remitted for defraying their expenses. Accordingly a bill for £50 sterling was prepared, but not in time enough for his signing. But as it was his intent we have endeavored what lay in our power to find an opportunity to send that sum, but could not until now, hoping it will be sufficient to discharge what is due on the children's account. And as it is our opinion that they will be of less charges in this province, having now no dependence on the salary their father enjoyed, also the great uncertainty in our crops and the difficulty of remitting for their expense—all of which being considered, we hope that you will join in our opinion for their coming to us, where nothing in our power shall be wanting for their advantages.

He married a gentlewoman of fortune about 11 months before his decease. She had a moiety of her own portion settled upon her:—so that Mr. Dwight has left a pretty good estate in land and slaves, which will, with the blessing of God, be a good beginning for his five sons he has left. If anything should be wanting for your farther information, be pleased to communicate it to us; and like desire we have to know of anything that may be for the benefit of the children in New England, that we may be enabled to serve them. Natty and Johnny Dwight we have placed with a very good schoolmaster in our parish.



*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 389*

Samuel being but young does not yet go, but when proper shall send him. We conclude, your very humble servants,

ISRAEL LEJEAN,  
THOMAS BROUGHTON."

THE REPLY.

"NORTHAMPTON, IN N. E., Sept. 5th, 1748.

GENTS :—I recd. yours of Aug. 9th, wherein, although I had heard of it, you give me a more particular account of the death of my dear brother Rev. Mr. Daniel Dwight. A very great loss I esteem it to be, and desire to maintain a mournful sense of it in my mind all the days of my life, and to give proper evidences of it in my deportment and behavior through the whole of it. You will not admire if a gentleman of his accomplishments had engrossed the affections of one so nearly related to him as I was, and I desire to take notice of it as an instance of the divine goodness that he had while he lived contracted so good and intimate an acquaintance with so many of the superior men and gentlemen of distinction in your country; and that, that friendship arising from it was not buried with him, but survives in kindness and benevolence to the poor fatherless and motherless offspring. I perceive, by the enclosed copy of my brother's will, that his executors are appointed guardians to his children till they respectively arrive at the age of 21 years; by which it plainly appears that my brother put the highest degree of confidence in you, gentlemen, in his neighborhood; for he knew that I should never have opportunity to intermeddle with the estate, being so far distant from it. And whatever dependence he might have had on me, if I had dwelt with you, yet as the case is, I presume he had not (care?) for the management of his children's estates, any further than what might be remitted for the education of those that are here. For as the case is, his executors are accountable to none but the heirs, as they respectively arrive at age; and as he was fully satisfied four years ago in what he did, and never saw cause to make any alteration, I have the highest reason to be content and rejoice that his heirs and estate are like to be so well cared for. By some of my brother's letters to my brother in Boston, it is manifest that he intended that his sons who are here should have an education at college; and, as there are no colleges in your country, it is necessary that they should abide here for that end. I believe no method can be taken more beneficial to the heirs in the improvement of their estates than to expend so much as is necessary to give them a good education. The reason why their expenses here have been so large heretofore, is because my brother was inclined that his sons should live

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 391

ment, prompt action, and success in his profession, marked for his uprightness, meeting his obligations, financial and moral, with punctuality and carefulness, and in his relations to others, honorable, just and considerate—living without fear and dying without reproach. In his last illness he manifested his characteristic fortitude, suffering without complaining, and dying with calm resignation in the faith of his fathers, and in the expectation of a happy immortality."

He d. at Greenville, S. C., whither he had gone for his health, Aug. 27, 1825, aet. 52. He m. Nov. 20, 1793, Esther Eliza Moore, b. Aug. 19, 1777. She d. May 16, 1816, the mother of 5 children. He m. for a 2d wife, Nov. 12, 1818, Mary Eliza Tew, b. Jan. 1794, and d. July 11, 1820, aet. 25, at Pineville, S. C. She had one child. He m. for 3d wife, Nov. 8, 1821, widow Emily Louisa McDonald, *née* Kirk, b. Dec. 12, 1778. He was her 3d husband, as she was also his 3d wife. Her first husband was Mr. Joseph Couturier, her cousin, a planter at St. John's, Berkeley, by whom she had two daughters, Elisa and Mary. Her 2d husband was Major William McDonald, a planter in Williamsburgh, S. C., and a Major in the war of 1812, without issue.

By her 3d marriage to Dr. Samuel Dwight he had 3 children :

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By first wife*—Esther E. Moore :

1795. i. Samuel Broughton Dwight, M.D., b. at "Oak Grove," Waccamaw, Georgetown District, S. C., March 23, 1796.

1796. ii. Mary Esther Dwight, b. at same place, Oct. 25, 1797, m. Dr. Henry Ravenel.

1797. iii. Isaac Marion Dwight, b. at Willbrook, Waccamaw, June 20, 1799, d. Dec. 10, 1873.

1798. iv. Origen Daniel Dwight, b. at Mt. Hope, St. John's, Berkeley Parish, Jan 8, 1802, d. Jan. 1804.

1799. v. Eliza Dwight, b. May 9, 1816, d. Jan. 5, 1818.

*By second wife*—Mary E. Tew :

1800. vi. Mary Eliza Caroline Dwight, b. May 21, 1820, at Mt. Hope, d. Feb. 10, 1822.

*By third wife*—Emily L. Kirk :

1801. vii. Rebecca Louisa Dwight, b. Oct. 14, 1822, in Pineville, S. C., m. Judge George S. Bryan.

1802. viii. Harriet Marion Dwight, m. Michael Bryan, } twins, b.

1803. ix. Charlotte Kirk Dwight, d. Oct. 29, 1825. } Nov. 9, 1824.

1795. i. Samuel Broughton Dwight, M.D., b. March 23, 1796, m. at Pinegrove, Orangeburgh District, S. C., April 13, 1820, Mary Ann Jamison, b. Nov. 22, 1799 (dau. of Dr. Van De Vastine Jamison of

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 393*

[Eighth Generation.]

1808. v. Julia Adelaide Dwight, b. March 12, 1830, m. Aug. 16, 1859, Capt. William Tatom Wofford, a lawyer. He was a distinguished Brig. Genl. in the Confederate Service in the late war. He resides now (1874) at Cartersville (Cass Station), Bartow Co., Ga.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1817. i. Mary Tatom Wofford, b. July 25, 1860, d. of diphtheria, Jan. 10, 1863.

1818. ii. Martha Louisa Wofford, b. Nov. 20, 1862, d. Aug. 9, 1863.

1819. iii. Laura Wofford, b. July 8, 1864, d. at Cartersville, Ga., Aug. 19, 1865.

1820. iv. Helena Dorsey Wofford, b. Nov. 10, 1866.

[Eighth Generation.]

1809. iv. Rosaltha Caroline Dwight, b. Feb. 4, 1834, m. Nov. 17, 1859, Martin Gardiner Williams, M.D., a druggist at Cartersville, Ga. (1874.) Children:

1821. 1. Mary Annie Williams, b. April 23, 1862.

1822. 2. Herbert Dwight Williams, b. March 3, 1865.

\*\*\*\* 3. Marion Hamilton Williams, b. Feb. 7, 1868.

\*\*\*\* 4. Julia Williams, b. July 14, 1871.

[Seventh Generation.]

1796. ii. Mary Esther Dwight (dau. of Dr. Samuel Dwight and Esther E. Moore), b. Oct. 25, 1797, m. Jan. 20, 1819, Henry Ravenel, M.D., b. in 1790 (son of René Ravenel and Charlotte Mazyck). She d. without issue at Pooshee, S. C., Feb. 11, 1820: he d. at Pinopolis, Oct. 17, 1867, aet. 77.

1797. iii. Hon. Isaac Marion Dwight (son of Dr. Samuel Dwight and Esther Eliza Moore), b. at "Willbrook," on Waccamaw river, June 20, 1799, was grad. Dec. 1817 at the University of South Carolina (Columbia). He m. May 27, 1821, Floride Peyre, (dau. of Francis Peyre of Spring Grove, St. Stephen's Parish). She d. of consumption Nov. 28, 1821. He m. April 22, 1824, for 2d wife, at "Ophir," St. John's, Berkeley Parish, Martha Maria Porcher, b. in 1807 (dau. of Col. Thomas Porcher and widow Elizabeth Sinkler, *née* Du Bose, his 2d wife. Col. Porcher was the father of 24 children by two marriages; of whom Mrs. Dwight was the eldest child by the 2d marriage, being the first of 16 borne by her mother). She d. of consumption at "Farmington," Fairfield District, S. C., Aug. 31, 1842, aet. 35. Her epitaph reads thus: "In life she fulfilled all the various obligations of wife, mother, daughter, sister and friend, with devotedness, affection and fidelity. In death she exhibited to the admiring and sympathizing

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 395*

a common grave beneath the stone erected in affectionate remembrance of them by their bereaved and mourning parents."

1828. vi. Charles Stevens Dwight, b. at "Somerset," St. John's, July 11, 1834, grad. at Charleston College in March 1854, a civil engineer, residing formerly at Pinopolis, St. John's, Berkeley Parish, S. C. "He volunteered as a private in the confederate ranks in the late war, and was in constant service as such until after the battle of Williamsburgh, when he was appointed Lieut. of Engineers, and rendered efficient aid in that capacity, until the close of the war, to the confederate army." He is a civil engineer at Booneville, Mo. (since 1869), and has of late been engaged in building the grand iron bridge across the Missouri at Booneville, for the Missouri, Kansas and Texas R. Road. He m. Nov. 14, 1871, at Winnsboro, S. C., Maria Louisa Gaillard (dau. of David Gaillard and Louisa Caroline Dubose).

He says, under date of Feb. 28, 1874, of his father: "Would that you and our northern kinsmen had known him; there never lived a nobler man. To me he was father, brother, friend; and his place in my heart and life cannot be filled. He was truly the representative man of our branch of the good old stock."

1829. vii. Eudora Washington Dwight, b. at sea Oct. 19, 1835, on board the steamer "William Gibbons," Capt. Wright, while on the way from New York to Charleston, S. C., in lat. 37° 30' and long. 75°, m. Francis M. Mitchell.

1830. viii. Dr. Richard Yeadon Dwight, b. Oct. 4, 1837, at "Farmington," Fairfield Dist., S. C.

1831. ix. William Moultrie Dwight, b. June 28, 1839 (the anniversary of the battle of Fort Moultrie), at Farmington, S. C.

1832. x. Elizabeth ("Lilla") Porcher Dwight, b. at "Cedar Grove," St. George's, Dorchester, S. C., Nov. 8, 1840. She resides now (1874) at Pleasant Green, Mo., unmarried.

*By third wife—Anna M. Matthewes:*

1833. xi. Anna Matthewes Dwight, b. May 13, 1852, in Charleston, S. C., d. at "Ophir," St. John's, of croup, Feb. 5, 1856.

1834. xii. An infant that lived but a few hours, unnamed, b. May 1853.

1829. vii. Eudora Washington Dwight, b. Oct. 19, 1835, m. May 6, 1856, at "Cedar Grove," St. George's, Dorchester, S. C., Francis Marion Mitchell (son of Dr. Edward Mitchell and Eliza Baynard).

[By this marriage two branches of the Marion family are united together—Francis Marion Mitchell being a lineal descendant, through his father, of Esther Marion, the only sister of Genl. Francis Marion; and

*Descendants of Rev. Danl.*

396 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

Eudora W. Dwight being a lineal descendant, through her father Isaac Marion, the eldest brother of Genl. Francis Marion.]

See, for brief sketch of Genl. Francis Marion, Lossing's *Field Book of the Revolution*, vol. i. p. 477.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1835. i. Edward Mitchell, b. Feb. 22, 1857, in Charleston, S. C. in Summerville, S. C., Oct. 20, 1858.

1836. ii. Martha Dwight Mitchell, b. at Summerville, Aug. 3, 1859.

1837. iii. Eudora Mitchell, b. about Aug. 1859.

1838. iv. Charles Stevens Mitchell, b. July 24, 1860, in Abbeville District, S. C.

1839. v. Francis Marion Mitchell, b. about 1863.

1840. vi. Julia Augusta Mitchell, b. Sept. 1865, at Orange I Abbeville Dist., S. C.

1841. vii. Harriet Marion Mitchell, b. April 1867, at "Will-ton," Abbeville District.

[Eighth Generation.]

1830. viii. Richard Yeadon Dwight, M.D. (son of Isaac Ma Dwight), b. Oct. 4, 1837, m. at Pooshee, St. John's, Berkeley, 2 12, 1863, Rowena Elizabeth Ravenel (dau. of Dr. Henry Ravenel Elizabeth Catharine Porcher, dau. of Col. Thomas Porcher of "Opt and Charlotte Mazyek, his first wife). His P. O. address has 1 Bonneau's Station, N. E. R. Road, S. C., but since Jan. 1871, he resided as a practising physician at Pleasant Green, Cooper Co., M

To him special thanks are due for the account here furnished of descendants of Rev. Daniel Dwight.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1842. i. Elizabeth Ravenel Dwight, b. Sept. 14, 1864, at Pinoy S. C., d. at Aiken, S. C.

1843. ii. Rowena Ravenel Dwight, b. at St. John's, etc., S Jan. 3, 1868, d. of diphtheria at Pleasant Green, Mo., Feb. 17, 18

\*\*\*\* iii. Henry Ravenel Dwight, b. July 21, 1873, at Pl. Gree

\*\*\*\* iv. Isaac Marion Dwight, b. in Fairfield Dist., S. C., Sept 1869, d. in Pl. Green, of diphtheria, Feb. 12, 1873.

\*\*\*\* v. Henry Ravenel Dwight, b. there July 21, 1873.

[Eighth Generation.]

1831. ix. William Moultrie Dwight, b. June 28, 1839, m. Jan 1861, at "Clifton," Winnsboro, Fairfield Dist., S., C., Eliza Porcher Gaillard (dau. of David Gaillard, b. Feb. 12, 1799, Louisa Caroline Du Bose, b. Oct. 5, 1809, and sister of the wif his brother Charles). He was educated at Mt. Zion Coll. Inst., S.

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 397*

and at the S. C. Military Academy, and at the University of Virginia —having been graduated at several of the different schools of the latter.

He was at the beginning of the late war a teacher in the Abbeville District, S. C.; but in May 1861 he joined the 2d Regt. of S. C. Vols. in the Confederate Army as a private, and was slightly wounded in the leg in the first battle at Manassas, Va. He became ere long Captain and Asst. Adj.-General, and was afterwards appointed Inspector-General of Brigade on the staff of Genl. J. B. Kershaw, and served afterwards through the war in this capacity, and was regarded as "a most gallant and efficient officer," says his brother. He was twice taken prisoner.

After the war he taught for two years in the Mt. Zion school at Winnsboro. Since Jan. 1869 he has been a merchant at Winnsboro — "mercantile life being, as he says, a new rôle in our family in this section." He writes, Feb. 19, 1874, that he and his two little boys are the only male Dwights of whom he knows that are now left in South Carolina.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1844. i. Louisa Gaillard Dwight, b. Oct. 24, 1863, d. Nov. 21, 1872, of diphtheria.

1845. ii. Flori'le Peyre Dwight (twin), b. April 26, 1866.

1846. iii. Martha Porcher Dwight (twin), b. April 26, 1866, d. Nov. 9, 1872, of diphtheria.

\*\*\*\* iv. Isaac Marion Dwight, b. July 12, 1868, d. Jan. 17, 1869.

\*\*\*\* v. William Moultrie Dwight, b. Nov. 2, 1869, d. July 18, 1870.

\*\*\*\* vi. David Gaillard Dwight, b. Sept. 8, 1871.

\*\*\*\* vii. William Gaillard Dwight, b. Feb. 18, 1873.

[Seventh Generation.]

1801. vii. Rebecca Louisa Dwight (dau. of Dr. Samuel Dwight and Emily L. Kirk), b. Oct 14, 1822, m. Feb. 28, 1844, Judge George Smith Bryan (son of Jonathan and Sarah Bryan), U. S. Judge of the District Court of S. C., appointed at the close of the late war, residing at Charleston, S. C.

[Eighth generation.] Children:

1847. i. George Dwight Bryan, b. Sept. 26, 1845, was at the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md., when S. Carolina seceded from the Union in the late war, and resigning his position there entered the Confederate Navy and was assigned to service in the celebrated cruiser "Florida," of which in the end he became Master. He has been since the war a lawyer at Charleston. He m. Aug. 3, 1869, Mary Middleton King, b. Feb. 26, 1846 (dau. of Dr. Mitchell Campbell King, of Flat Rock, N. C., and Elizabeth Middleton). They have four children:

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 399*

He was also, greatly to his praise, the author of the first act for the abolition of Slavery ever planned and executed in the world (1778), and was himself the one who carried it into effect. A monument which time only makes more beautiful forever ! Its preamble\* has been greatly celebrated.

---

\* *The Preamble of a bill for the Abolition of Slavery, drawn by Judge GEORGE BRYAN of Philadelphia, in 1778.*

“When we contemplate our abhorrence of that condition to which the arms and tyranny of Great Britain were exerted to reduce us, when we look back on the variety of dangers to which we have been exposed, and how miraculously our wants in many instances have been supplied and our deliverances wrought, when even hope and human fortitude have become unequal to the conflict, we are unavoidably led to a serious and grateful sense of the manifold blessings which we have undeservedly received from the hand of that Being from whom every good and perfect gift cometh. Impressed with these ideas, we conceive that it is our duty, and we rejoice that it is in our power, to extend a portion of that freedom to others which hath been extended to us, and release them from that state of thralldom, to which we ourselves were tyrannically doomed, and from which we have now every prospect of being delivered. It is not for us to inquire why, in the creation of mankind, the inhabitants of the several parts of the earth were distinguished by a difference in feature or complexion. It is sufficient to know that all are the work of an Almighty hand. We find in the distribution of the human species, that the most fertile as well as the most barren parts of the earth are inhabited by men of complexion different from ours and from each other; from whence we may reasonably as well as religiously infer, that He who placed them in their various situations hath extended equally his care and protection to all, and that it becometh not us to counteract his mercies. We esteem it a peculiar blessing granted to us that we are enabled this day to add one more step to universal civilization, by removing, as much as possible, the sorrows of those who have lived on under cruel bondage, and upon which, by the assumed authority of the Kings of Great Britain, no effectual legal relief could be obtained. Weaned by a long course of experience from those narrow prejudices and partialities we had imbibed, we find our hearts enlarged with kindness and benevolence towards men of all conditions and nations; and we conceive ourselves at this particular period extraordinarily called upon, by the blessings which we have received, to manifest the sincerity of our profession, and to give a substantial proof of our gratitude.

And whereas the condition of those persons who have heretofore been denominated negro and mulatto slaves, has been attended with circumstances which not only deprived them of the common blessings that they were by nature entitled to, but has cast them into the deepest afflictions by an unnatural separation and sale of husband and wife from each other and from their children, an injury the greatness of which can only be conceived by supposing that we were in the same unhappy case: in justice, therefore, to persons so unhappily circumstanced, and who, having no prospect before them whereon they may rest their sorrows and their hopes, have no reasonable inducement to render their services to society, which they otherwise might; and also in grateful commemoration of

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 401*

Hon. Thomas S. Grinkè, the distinguished scholar, orator, statesman, and patriot, whose ideas and ideals as a lover of The Union forever, he has ever delighted to call also his own. "Nullification, anarchy reduced to system," has been always his definition of Secession, as it was Jackson's. Since March 11, 1866, he has been the U. S. District Judge for South Carolina.

Said Madam Rebecca L. Bryan, incidentally, in answering, March 5, 1874, some inquiries for further dates made by the writer: "We were never brought up in the Calhoun doctrines of State rights and Secession. For we were taught that our ancestor, General Francis Marion, fought for the union of States, and not for S. Carolina alone. I trust that we may still have our rights in that union, which I am sorry to say cannot at the present day be styled glorious." ]

[Seventh Generation.]

1802. viii. Harriet Marion Dwight (dau. of Dr. Samuel Dwight and Emily L. Kirk), b. about 1824, m. Nov. 28, 1844, Michael Bryan (son of Col. — Bryan and Eliza Catharine Legaré, sister of Hon. Hugh Swinton Legaré, U. S. Attorney Genl. under Prest. Tyler). The two Bryans who thus married sisters were not at all related by blood to each other. He d. She resides in Abbeville, S. C. (1874).

[Eighth Generation]. Children :

1855. i. Edward Benjamin Bryan, b. Jan. 8, 1846, "a gallant soldier throughout the late war, and of good moral character," in the confederate service. He is now engaged (1874) in the fur trade, near "Camp Breton," Montana.

1856. ii. Marion Butler Bryan, b. Dec. 20, 1847, d. Aug. 25, 1849.

1857. iii. Emily Catharine Bryan, b. Jan. 27, 1850, m. Nov. 28, 1869, Thomas A. Andrews of Abbeville Dist., S. C. They have had 3 children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Archibald Bryan Andrews, b. Aug. 1870.

\*\*\*\* 2. Emily Catharine Andrews, b. May 1872.

\*\*\*\* 3. A son not yet named, b. Feb. 1, 1874.

1858. iv. Mary Legaré Bryan, b. March 20, 1852, d. May 17, 1852.

1859. v. Harriet Dwight Bryan, b. July 24, 1853, m. William Newbold of New York.

1860. vi. William Wood Bryan, b. Nov. 27, 1855, is almost a cripple from rheumatism. In Feb. 1874, he removed to Cooper Co., Mo.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 390.

1794. iv. Francis Dwight (son of Samuel Dwight and Rebecca Marion), b. Aug. 24, 1777, assumed, at the request of his great-uncle



*Descendants of Rev. Danl.*

402 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

Genl. Francis Marion, his family name and became his heir. On however, to the slight informality of there being but two instead of three witnesses to Genl. Marion's will, as then by law provided he acquired only the personal property. The real estate, intended to be bequeathed to him, passed absolutely by law into the hands of a widow, who bequeathed it, at her death, to Keating Lewis Sir whose family still possess it.

Francis *Dwight* Marion m. March 28, 1799, Charlotte Kirk Aug. 26, 1782 (dau. of a Mr. Kirk of Mt. Pleasant, St. John's, Berkeley Parish). She d. without issue in about a year. He m. April 8, 1801, at "Pleasant," her twin sister, Harriet Kirk. He was a planter at "Pleasant," St. John's, Berkeley, Parish. She d. April 8, 1856, *aet.*

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1861. i. Rebecca Charlotte Marion, b. Feb. 1, 1802, m. Dec. 1825, Charles Cordes Porcher (son of Philip Porcher of St. John's, Berkeley, and Mary Cordes). She d. Jan. 19, 1827, *aet.* 24. One child.

1862. 1. Francis Marion Porcher, b. Nov. 9, 1826, d. Oct. 21, 1863. ii. Charlotte Marion, b. Jan. 30, 1804, d. Oct. 8, 1807.

1864. iii. Louisa Caroline Marion, b. Feb. 8, 1806, m. at Pleasant, Dec. 30, 1839, John R. King, of Sumter District, S. C. reside in Houston Co., Ga. One child:

1865. 1. Francis Marion King, b. Dec. 18, 1841.

1866. iv. Catharine Couturier Marion, b. April 10, 1807, m. G. Palmer.

1867. v. Charlotte Kirk Marion, b. April 2, 1809, m. Dr. Isaac Couturier.

1868. vi. Mary Videau Marion, b. Sept. 9, 1811, m. Richard Gordon, Jr. She was named after the wife of Genl. Francis Marion.

1869. vii. Eliza Harriet Marion, b. Feb. 26, 1813, m. June 8, Dr. Isaac T. Couturier, as his 2d wife, and d. Oct. 8, 1831, *aet.*

1870. viii. Gabriella Marion, b. Nov. 4, 1815, m. Philip C. K

1866. iv. Catharine Couturier Marion, b. April 10, 1807, m. 11, 1830, John Gendron Palmer (son of Joseph Palmer and Porcher), a planter at "Cherry Grove," St. John's, Berkeley. His widow resides in Houston Co., Ga.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1871. i. Harriet Marion Palmer, b. Nov. 29, 1830, m. April 1858, Francis Marion Dwight, b. Oct. 24, 1827 (son of Dr. B. Dwight and Esther E. Moore). See previous account.

By thus marrying a Dwight she recovered again the name to which her grandfather Francis (Dwight) Marion relinquished.

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 403*

1872. ii. Francis Gendron Palmer, b. Sept. 7, 1832. He was grad. at the S. C. Military Academy. He was a Major in "The Holcombe Legion," S. C. Vols., Confederate Army. He d. at Warrenton, Va., Dec. 4, 1862, from the effects of a wound rec'd Aug. 30, 1862, at the 2d battle of Manassas, Va. He was called "a gallant soldier."

1873. iii. Eliza Catharine Palmer, b. Jan. 30, 1834, adopted by her aunt, Mrs. Richard Yeadon, with whom she now resides in Charleston, S. C.

1874. iv. Joseph Palmer, M.D., b. July 9, 1835, educated at the S. C. Military Academy, and grad. in March, 1859, at the S. C. Medical College. He was a Major in the Confederate Army. He m. in Griffin, Ga., Mary Lewis. He is a practising physician in Houston Co., Ga.

1875. v. Charlotte Rebecca Palmer, b. Feb. 11, 1837, m. Rev. Ellison Capers.

1876. vi. Ann Maham Palmer, b. Sept. 28, 1840, d. Sept. 1842.

1877. vii. John Gendron Palmer, b. Sept. 28, 1841, d. Nov. 18, 1856.

1875. v. Charlotte Rebecca Palmer, b. Feb. 11, 1837, m. Feb. 29, 1859, at "Cherry Grove," Rev. Ellison Capers (son of Bishop William Capers of the M. E. Ch. South and Susan McGill), grad. at the S. C. Military Academy in 1857, and Prof. in it before the late war, ordained a deacon in the Prot. Epis. Ch. in April, 1867, and is now rector of the Epis. Ch. in Greenville, S. C. He was very active in the defense of Charleston, and afterwards as Lt. Col. and Col. of the 23d S. C. Regt. and as Brig. Genl. in Genl. Jos. E. Johnston's army. He was several times wounded.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1878. i. Catharine Marion Capers, b. March 2, 1860, d. June 26, 1861.

1879. ii. Francis Fayssoux Capers, b. June 5, 1861.

1880. iii. Susan McGill Capers, b. Nov. 11, 1862, d. Aug. 17, 1863.

1881. iv. Mary Videau Capers, b. July 17, 1864.

1882. v. John Gendron Capers, b. April 18, 1866.

1883. vi. Theodotus Capers, b. about 1868.

[Seventh Generation.]

1867. v. Charlotte Kirk Marion (dau. of Francis (Dwight) Marion and Harriet Kirk), b. April 2, 1809, m. May 14, 1829, Dr. Isaac Theodore Couturier (son of John Couturier and Anne Cahusac—pronounced as if spelled Cousack). She d. April 18, 1830, aet. 21. Had one child :

1884. 1. Rebecca Couturier, b. Feb. 10, 1830, d. Nov. 2, 1830.

*Descendants of Rev. Danl.*

404 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

[Seventh Generation.]

1868. vi. Mary Videau Marion, b. Sept. 9, 1811, m. Dec. 23. Richard Yeadon (son of Richard Yeadon and Mary You), a lawyer, Charleston, S. C. "He had acquired eminence at the bar, and fame, previous to the late war, which it nearly or quite swept away. No issue.

1870. viii. Gabriella Marion, b. Nov. 4, 1815, m. at Mt. Pleasant, Feb. 21, 1834, Philip Couturier Kirk (son of Robert J. Kirk and Eleanor Couturier). She d. Aug. 5, 1842.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1885. i. Philip Sydney Kirk, M.D., b. June 5, 1835, graduated at S. C. Military Academy in 1855, and at the S. C. Med. Coll. in 1858. He was a physician and planter at St. John's, Berkeley parish, Louisiana, previously to the late war. He was an Ass't Surgeon in the Confederate Army. He inherited from his grandmother, Mrs. Harriet (Dwight) Marion, her homestead, Mt. Pleasant, St. John's, S. C., and no other lands there.

1886. ii. Mary Videau Marion Kirk, b. Dec. 31, 1841, adopted her aunt, Mrs. Richard Yeadon, resides with her in Charleston, S. C.

[Fourth Generation.] See page 110.

56. vii. Abiah Dwight (daugh. of Justice Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, Mass., and Mehitable Partridge), b. Feb. 17, 1704, with Elihu Dwight, who d. unmarried, aet. 23, m. Feb. 28, 1728, Samuel Kent of Suffield, Ct., b. Dec. 14, 1698 (son of John Kent of Suffield, b. Jan. 26, 1666, who m. May 9, 1686, Abigail Dudley May 24, 1667, daugh. of William Dudley of Saybrook, Ct., and Elizabeth Roe). He d. Oct. 28, 1772, aet. 74. She d. Feb. 23, 1748, aet. 44. He m. for a 2d wife widow Tamar Durby of Springfield, Mass., d. July 18, 1756, aet. 45. He m. for a 3d wife Mrs. Hannah Hooker widow of Thomas Hooker of Hartford, Ct.

---

\* The children of John Kent of Suffield (son of John of Northampton) were: 1. Mary Kent, b. Jan. 26, 1686. 2. John Kent, b. Jan. 26, 1687. 3. Abigail Kent (Mrs. Copeley), b. Sept. 28, 1690. 4. Deborah Kent (Mrs. Hatheway), b. Aug. 22, 1693. 5. Dudley Kent, b. Oct. 23, 1695. 6. Mary Kent, b. Oct. 1697. 7. Samuel Kent, b. Dec. 14, 1698. 8. Abner Kent, b. June 7, 1700. 9. Elisha Kent, b. July 9, 1704.

He m. for a 2d wife, about 1708, Abigail Winchell (daugh. of Capt. Joseph Winchell of Suffield, Ct.). She d. March 21, 1767. By his 2d marriage his children were: 10. Joseph Kent, b. Feb. 20, 1709. 11. Noah Kent, b. April 28, 1712. 12. Experience Kent, b. March 4, 1717. John Kent d. April 11, 1721.

*Dwight of Charleston, S. C.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 405*

[Fifth Generation.] Children :

1887. i. Lt. Elijah Kent, b. Jan. 6, 1722, d. March 17, 1768, aet. 46.

1888. ii. Lucy Kent, b. Sept. 27, 1724, m. Ensign Jonathan Kellogg, and for a 2d husband Timothy Mather.

1889. iii. Abiah Kent, b. Aug. 10, 1727, m. John Leavitt of Suffield, Ct., d. June 12, 1782, aet. 55.

1890. iv. Phillis Kent, b. July 29, 1729, m. June 7, 1759, Martin Kellogg. He d. May 1, 1786. Their children were—1, Mary, called "Molly;" 2, Martin; 3, Jonathan; 4, Joseph; 5, Rebecca; 6, Arden; 7, Sarah.

1891. v. Anna Kent, b. Oct. 2, 1730, m. Freegrace Adams.

1892. vi. Major Elihu Kent, b. June 1, 1733, d. Feb. 12, 1814, aet. 80.

1887. i. Lt. Elijah Kent, b. Jan. 6, 1722, a farmer at Suffield, Ct., m. Feb. 27, 1745-6, Rachel Kellogg, b. July 14, 1724 (dau. of Joseph Kellogg, "the Indian Interpreter," and Rachel Devotion). Her sister, Joanna Kellogg, m. Seth Dwight of Somers, Ct. See previous page. She d. July 17, 1747, aet. 23. He m. for 2d wife, Oct. 26, 1748, Jemima Kellogg, b. Aug. 24, 1723 (dau. of Martin Kellogg, Jr., of Newington, Ct., and Dorothy Chester, dau. of Stephen Chester of Wethersfield, Ct. Martin Kellogg, Jr., was brother to Joseph Kellogg, "the Indian Interpreter," of Fort Dummer memory). He d. March 17, 1768, aet. 46. She d. Nov. 26, 1791, aet. 68.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

1893. i. Elijah Kent, b. July 3, 1747.

*By second wife :*

1894. ii. Rachel Kent, b. July 26, 1750.

1895. iii. Augustus Kent, b. May 28, 1754.

1896. iv. Sarah Kent, b. May 9, 1756.

1897. v. Samuel Kent, b. April 4, 1760.

[Lt. Elijah Kent and Major Elihu Kent, brothers, m. sisters for their first wives. The 2d wife of Lt. Elijah Kent was first cousin to his first wife. The husband also of Lucy Kent, Ensign Jonathan Kellogg, was brother to the first wives of Elijah and Elihu Kent.]

[Fifth Generation.]

1888. ii. Lucy Kent, b. Sept. 27, 1724, m. Jan. 13, 1741-2, Ensign Jonathan Kellogg of Suffield, b. Aug. 23, 1720 (son of Lieut. Joseph Kellogg, \* b. Nov. 8, 1691, and d. Aug. 1755, and Rachel Devotion,

---

\* The children of Lt. Joseph Kellogg were : 1, Ensign Jonathan Kellogg, b. at

## 406 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight of Northamp*

dau. of John Devotion of Suffield, whom he m. March 10, 1719). removed from Suffield to ——— Vt. He d. and she m. for a 2d band Timothy Mather.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

*By first marriage :*

1898. i. Joseph Kellogg, b. Oct. 14, 1742.

1899. ii. Lucy Kellogg, b. Aug. 28, 1744.

*By second marriage :*

1900. iii. Erastus Mather, where or when born not ascertain

[Fifth Generation.]

1889. iii. Abiah Kent (dau. of Samuel Kent of Suffield, and 1/2 Dwight), b. Aug. 10, 1727, who d. June 12, 1782, aet. 54, m. Jun 1745, John Leavitt of Suffield, Ct., a farmer and carpenter, when d. aet. 74, April 5, 1798. He was b. July 16, 1724, and was s. Lt. Joshua Leavitt of Suffield, b. Aug. 1, 1687, and d. Oct. 22, and Hannah Devotion, b. in 1696 and d. Nov. 24, 1726. [The f of Joshua of Suffield was Josiah Leavitt of Hingham, Mass., b. M 1653 (son of Dea. John and Sarah Leavitt of Hingham). He m. 20, 1676, Margaret dau. of Humphrey Johnson. Dea. John, the S d. Nov. 20, 1691. The children of Joshua Leavitt and Hannah Dev were: 1, Hannah, b. April 1, 1715, and d. Oct. 23, 1732; 2, Jo b. March 1, 1716-7, d. while in college, Oct. 31, 1732; 3. Rev. grace, b. Aug. 12, 1719, d. aet. 43, 1761; 4, Jemima, b. Nov. 10, m. David Ellsworth of Windsor; 5, John, b. July 16, 1724, m. Kent; 6, Ichabod, b. and d. Nov. 1726.]

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

1901. i. Joshua Leavitt, b. Dec. 15, 1746, d. Jan. 2, 1751.

1902. ii. John Leavitt, b. Jan. 16, 1749, d. Jan. 7, 1752.

1903. iii. Thaddeus Leavitt, b. Sept. 9, 1750, d. Jan. 22, 181

1904. iv. Joshua Leavitt, 2d, b. Dec. 21, 1752, d. Aug. 26, 18

1905. v. John Leavitt, b. May 29, 1755, d. Oct. 1815, aet. 60.

1906. vi. Amelia Leavitt, b. Dec. 12, 1757, m. Isaac Bissell, J

1907. vii. Abiah Leavitt, b. Feb. 16, 1760, m. Daniel Lester, d. 22, 1815.

1908. viii. Hannah Leavitt, b. Jan. 12, 1762, m. Zeno Pe Nov. 8, 1829.

1909. ix. Freegrace Leavitt, b. Jan. 16, 1764.

---

Northfield, Mass., Aug. 23, 1720; 2. Rachel Kellogg, b. July 14, 1724, v Feb. 27, 1745, Lt. Elijah Kent; 3, Joanna Kellogg, b. Dec. 26, 1737, w Capt. Seth Dwight of Somers, Ct.; 4, Rebecca Kellogg, b. April 8, 172 m. Feb. 10, 1757, Major Elihu Kent; 5, Martin Kellogg, b. Aug. 26, 1734 Capt. Joseph Kellogg d. Aug. 18, 1755, and was buried at Schenectady,

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 407

1910. x. Jemima Leavitt, b. July 24, 1765, m. Nov. 13, 1785, Eli Granger, and had 8 children.

1911. xi. Dorothy Leavitt, b. April 24, 1767, m. Elias Bissell of Randolph, Vt., and afterwards of Buffalo, N. Y.

1912. xii. Charlotte Leavitt, b. Jan. 9, 1769, m. Oct. 16, 1794, William Mumford, and had a dau. Sophia, b. Aug. 8, 1795.

1903. iii. Thaddeus Leavitt, b. Sep. 9, 1750, was a merchant at Suffield and a justice of the peace, and was commonly called "Squire Leavitt." He m. Nov. 25, 1773, Elizabeth King, b. June 22, 1751, (dau. of William King, Jr., b. Aug. 10, 1721, and d. March 1791, and Lucy Hatheway, whom he m. June 26, 1747, and who d. Feb. 18, 1817, having had 9 children.)

He was tall, neat in his apparel, of a dignified, aristocratic air, and of an exceedingly mild and benevolent expression of countenance. He d. Jan. 22, 1813: she d. Feb. 4, 1826.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

1913. i. Thaddeus Leavitt, Jr., b. Feb. 16, 1778, d. Oct. 12, 1828.

1914. ii. Elizabeth Leavitt, b. Sept. 8, 1787, d. Feb. 17, 1865. She m. Hon. Luther Loomis, Jr., and d. Feb. 17, 1865.

1913. i. Thaddeus Leavitt, Jr., b. Feb. 16, 1778, m. Jan. 1, 1801, Jemima Loomis, b. Sept. 24, 1779 (dau. of Col. Luther Loomis of Suffield and Jemima Bronson): a merchant at Suffield. He d. Oct. 12, 1828: she d. April 10, 1846.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1915. i. Jane Maria Leavitt, b. Oct. 16, 1801, m. Hon. Jonathan Hunt, Jr., of Brattleboro, Vt.

1916. ii. William Henry Leavitt, b. July 25, 1803.

1916. iii. Julia Ann Leavitt, b. Jan. 27, 1806, m. Oct. 6, 1823, Gardiner C. Hall, who resided in Brattleboro, Vt., and d. in 1854. They had 8 children: Chandler; Henry; George C.; William; Addison Brown; Julia; John; Jane. Mrs. Gardiner C. Hall resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

1917. iv. John George Leavitt, b. March 15, 1808, d. Jan. 21, 1860.

1915. i. Jane Maria Leavitt, b. Oct. 16, 1801, m. May 15, 1820, Hon. Jonathan Hunt, Jr., b. May 12, 1787 (son of Lt. Gov. Jonathan Hunt of Vernon, Vt., and Lavinia Swan), grad. at Dartmouth in 1807; a lawyer at Brattleboro, Vt., and a member of Congress (1827-32). He d. at Washington, D. C., while M. C., May 15, 1832. His widow resides in New York.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1918. i. Jane Hunt, b. Aug. 31, 1822, resides unmarried in New York, an amateur artist.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 409

[Seventh Generation.]

1914. ii. Elizabeth Leavitt (dau. of Thaddeus Leavitt and Elizabeth King), b. Sept. 8, 1787, m. Jan. 3, 1810, Hon. Luther Loomis, b. July 27, 1781, (son of Luther Loomis, b. June 24, 1754, and d. Oct. 20, 1812, and Jemima Bronson, b. April 24, 1761 and d. March 21, 1834, dau. of David Bronson of Suffield and Jerusha Cooley), a merchant in New York—from which he was driven out in the war of 1812—and afterwards in Suffield to the date of his death, March 31, 1866. He was a man of large means, and was judge of probate and State Senator, and was once nominated for Governor. She d. Feb. 17, 1865.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

1935. i. Caroline Elizabeth Loomis, b. Oct. 23, 1811, m. Aug. 13, 1835. Hezekiah B. Loomis (son of James Loomis of Windsor, Ct.), a retired merchant in New York. He d. April 23, 1844, leaving no children that survived her. He m. for 2d wife, Sept. 9, 1849, Euphemia Anderson of New York: without issue.

1936. ii. Louisa Maria Loomis, b. Oct. 19, 1813, d. Feb. 11, 1824.

1937. iii. George Augustus Loomis, b. June 20, 1815, d. Nov. 6, 1850.

1938. iv. Francis Henry Loomis, b. Dec. 24, 1817, d. Nov. 16, 1835.

1939. v. Edward Ferdinand Loomis, b. Oct. 13, 1820.

1940. vi. William Luther Loomis, b. Sept. 23, 1823, m. March 16, 1868, Arabella Jerusha Bissell, of Lawrence, Kansas, b. Jan. 24, 1825 (dau. of Harvey Bissell and Arabella Leavitt), a farmer and merchant at Suffield, and town-clerk for several years. He has been the chief contributor of the facts here detailed concerning the Leavitt and Loomis families. Abundant thanks and praise to him for his generous zeal in behalf of the good cause.

1941. vii. Charles Frederic Loomis, b. March 4, 1827.

1937. iii. George Augustus Loomis, b. June 20, 1815, m. Feb. 24, 1841, Maria Eloise Loomis, b. May 3, 1820 (dau. of Henry Loomis of New York and Mary B. King): a merchant in Boston and afterwards in Suffield. He d. Nov. 6, 1850.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

1942. i. Mary Elizabeth Loomis, b. Aug. 7, 1842, m. May 6, 1862, Rev. Henry W. Ballantine of Marietta, O., formerly a Missionary to India.

1943. ii. George Verdine Loomis, b. Aug. 24, 1844, a clerk in New York.

1944. iii. Maria Eloise Loomis, b. Aug. 16, 1846, m. April 10, 1866, Charles A. Chapman, cashier of the First National Bank of Suffield. She d. Oct. 6, 1873, leaving a son.

\*\*\*\* 1. George Lewis Chapman, b. July 1867.

1945. iv. Caroline Loomis, b. May 1, 1849, d. July 3, 1849.

410 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of North*

[Eighth Generation.]

1939. v. Edward Ferlinand Loomis (son of Hon. Luther Jr., and Elizabeth Leavitt), b. Oct. 13, 1820, m. Oct. 20, 1824, Elizabeth Ray Elmendorf of Somerville, N. J., b. May 10, 1824 (William and Maria Elmendorf): teller in the First National Bank of Somerville, N. J.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

1946. i. William Elmendorf Loomis, b. June 29, 1848, d. 1849.

1947. ii. Caroline Elizabeth Loomis, b. Feb. 15, 1851.

1948. iii. George Luther Loomis, b. Jan. 10, 1853.

1949. iv. Mary Elmendorf Loomis, b. Oct. 30, 1854.

1950. v. Anna Loomis, b. July 20, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.]

1941. vii. Charles Frederic Loomis (son of Hon. Luther Jr.), b. March 4, 1827, m. June 11, 1862, Mary Elizabeth F. Otis, Mass., b. Sept. 1, 1835 (dau. of Curtis Hunt and Betsey Ely, dau. of Edmund Ely of W. Springfield, Mass.): a merchant in Suffield, Ct. Children.

1951. 1. Mary Louisa Loomis, b. May 17, 1864.

1952. 2. Caroline Leavitt Loomis, b. April 16, 1868.

[Sixth Generation.]

1904. iv. Joshua Leavitt (son of John Leavitt and Abiah Dec. 21, 1752, m. March 22, 1774, Abigail King : a farmer : He d. Aug. 26, 1809; she d. Oct. 22, 1822.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

1953. i. Seth Leavitt, b. Aug. 8, 1774, d. Sept. 25, 1849.

1954. ii. Joshua Leavitt, b. Sept. 22, 1776, m. June Huldah Pomeroy, b. in 1777. She d. Feb. 4, 1858, aet. 81. He had a son Luther, b. Jan. 9, 1804, d. Oct. 28, 1810, and a dau. Ann.

1955. iii. David Leavitt, b. Dec. 25, 1778, m. March Asenath Smith, and for a 2d wife, Sept. 1, 1822, Lucine By his first wife he had a son, Amasa Leavitt, b. Jan. 12, 1800, d. July 25, 1860. He had a son David, and a dau. Lucy who m. O. McLean.

1956. iv. Abigail Leavitt, b. Sept 16, 1781.

1957. v. Polly Leavitt, b. Feb. 17, 1787, m. Henry Kent

1958. vi. Lydia Leavitt, b. Feb. 7, 1793, lived unmarried

1953. i. Seth Leavitt, b. Aug. 8, 1774, m. Nov. 1, 1794, Strong, b. Sep. 14, 1777 (dau. of Return Strong of Pawlet,



*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 411

Union, Ct., and Hannah Harman of Suffield, Ct. See Hist. of Strong Family by the author, p. 1114): a farmer at Warren, Vt. He d. Sept. 25, 1849: she d. March 13, 1859.

[Eighth generation.] Children:

- 1959. i. Lucius Leavitt, b. Nov. 5, 1798, d. Nov. 12, 1864.
- 1960. ii. Loireet Leavitt, b. July 21, 1799.
- 1961. iii. Leander Leavitt, b. Nov. 1, 1800, d. July 2, 1821.
- 1962. iv. John Leavitt, b. Sept. 30, 1802.
- 1963. v. Abigail Leavitt, b. May 20, 1805.
- 1964. vi. Hannah Leavitt, b. Sept. 2, 1806.
- 1965. vii. Mary Leavitt, b. April 2, 1808, d. Oct. 31, 1849.
- 1966. viii. Joshua Leavitt, b. April 11, 1810, d. Oct. 20, 1830.
- 1967. ix. Lydia Leavitt, b. April 19, 1812.
- 1968. x. David Leavitt, b. April 27, 1814, d. April 28, 1862.
- 1969. xi. Zebina Leavitt, b. Jan. 5, 1817, resides in Richmond, Ind.
- 1970. xii. Return Leavitt, b. April 6, 1820, resides in Covington, Ky.

[No letters to the members of this family drew forth any response.]

[Seventh Generation.]

1957. v. Polly Leavitt, b. Feb. 17, 1787, m. April 8, 1813, Henry Kent of Suffield.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 1971. i. Henry Sikes Kent, b. Feb. 11, 1814.
- 1972. ii. Mary Leavitt Kent, b. Jan. 8, 1816.
- 1973. iii. John Hayden Kent, b. Nov. 13, 1817.
- 1974. iv. Emmeline King Kent, b. May 13, 1822.
- 1975. v. Albert Mason Kent, b. Dec. 27, 1825.

[Sixth Generation.]

1905. v. John Leavitt, Jr. (son of John Leavitt of Suffield and Abiah Kent), b. May 29, 1755, m. March 20, 1777, Silence Fitch; a farmer and merchant at Suffield, Ct., and after 1800 a farmer at Warren, O., where he d. Oct. 1815. She d. Dec. 1827.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

- 1976. i. William Leavitt, b. Jan. 25, 1779, d. July 19, 1779.
- 1977. ii. Cynthia Leavitt, b. Aug. 18, 1780.
- 1978. iii. William Leavitt, b. July 25, 1782.
- 1979. iv. John Leavitt, b. July 10, 1784.
- 1980. v. Henry Leavitt, b. July 22, 1786, d. July 4, 1789.
- 1981. vi. Silence Leavitt, b. Aug. 7, 1787.
- 1982. vii. Abiah Leavitt, b. Oct. 9, 1791.
- 1983. viii. Henry Fitch Leavitt, b. Nov. 19, 1793.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 413

- 1995. vii. Harvey Bissell, b. Dec. 6, 1786.
- 1996. viii. George Bissell, b. Dec. 11, 1788, d. Aug. 23, 1797.
- 1997. ix. Asaph Leavitt Bissell, M.D., b. Jan. 1, 1791.
- 1998. x. Betsia Bissell, b. Aug. 2, 1793, d. Aug. 4, 1797.
- 1999. xi. Sally Bissell, b. Sept. 23, 1796, d. Aug. 19, 1797.
- 2000. xii. Luthera Bissell, b. May 14, 1799, m. Calvin Blodgett.
- 2001. xiii. George Bissell, b. July 28, 1801, d. May 1, 1802.

1991. iii. Isaac Bissell, b. March 31, 1779, at Suffield, Ct., m. at Onondaga Hollow, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1801, Nancy Wemple (of Belgian and Dutch origin, named in her own language Nina Wempé), b. at Schenectady, N. Y., Oct. 22, 1781 (dau. of John Wemple and Mary Veeder). He d. at Hartford, Vt., Oct. 16, 1834: she d. at Hanover, N. H., June 6, 1855, where they resided.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

- 2002. i. George Bissell, b. at Hanover, N. H. Jan. 1803, d. there, Sept. 24, 1804.
- 2003. ii. Amelia Maria Bissell, b. Aug. 1807, d. at Hanover, N. H., May 29, 1816.
- 2004. iii. Caroline Elizabeth Bissell, b. May 2, 1809, d. at Hanover, June 22, 1824.
- 2005. iv. Sarah Anne Bissell, b. in Hanover, Feb. 2, 1814, m. July 16, 1835, George Sturtevant, b. at Hartland, Vt., Nov. 28, 1813 (son of George Sturtevant and Betsey Washburne), a merchant in New York, and resides in Brooklyn.
- 2006. v. Amelia Maria Bissell, 2d, b. Oct. 26, 1816, at Hanover, m. June 21, 1835, William Davis, b. in 1814 (son of Joshua Davis and Betsey Dana), a farmer at Elkhart, Indiana. She d. June 3, 1870, aet. 53.
- 2007. vi. Luthera Melvina Bissell, b. Sept. 12, 1819, at Hanover, N. H., m. June 23, 1852, George Tenney, Esq., b. Feb. 12, 1819 (son of Benjamin Tenny and Betsey Taylor), a lawyer at Hartford, Vt.
- 2008. vii. George Henry Bissell, b. Nov. 8, 1821, grad. at Dartmouth in 1845, Prof. of Languages at Norwich University, Vt., for a short time, afterwards Prin. of the City High School in New Orleans, La., and Supt. of the public schools of that city, was admitted to the practice of law, but has devoted himself to the development of his large petroleum interests. The first petroleum well in the country is said to have been bored on his land, and the first analysis of its component elements to have been made at his expense by Prof. Benj. Silliman of New Haven, in 1855. He m. Oct. 13, 1855, at New York, Ophie Louise Griffen (dau. of Charles Griffen and Mary Matilda Wheeler). She d. at New York, April 25, 1867. He is senior partner in the

414 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

banking houses of George H. Bissell & Co., at Oil City, Pa., Franklin, Pa., and Petroleum Centre, Pa., and at New York.

He presented twenty-five thousand dollars to his alma mater a few years ago for the erection of a gymnasium on its grounds. Children:

2009. 1. Florence Wemple Bissell, b. at New York, Jan. 11, 1857.

2010. 2. Pelham St. George Bissell, b. at New York, Dec. 5, 1858.

[Seventh Generation.]

1992. iv. Amelia Bissell, b. July 6, 1781, m. Feb. 1808, Hon. Joseph Allen Curtis of Hanover, N. H., a merchant there (son of Dea Joseph Curtis of Hanover and Phebe Davis). He removed to E. Bethel, Vt., and afterwards to Warren, Vt. He d. Sept. 12, 1866. She d. March 3, 1855.

[Eighth generation.] Children:

2011. i. Harvey Curtis, b. Dec. 6, 1808, resides in Warren, Vt. He m. Elizabeth C. Adams of Troy, N. Y. She d. Aug. 1849. They had but one child:

2012. 1. Edward Malcolm Curtis, M.D., b. Feb. 16, 1840, a physician at Oswego, N. Y. He was a surgeon in the U. S. A. in the late war. He m. Abby Humphrey of Ferrisburgh, Vt.

2013. ii. Amelia Leavitt Curtis, b. June 2, 1812, m. May 4, 1842, Zerah Munsell of Bloomington, Ill. She d. April 4, 1844.

2014. iii. Mary Luthera Curtis, b. Jan. 3, 1815, resides, unmarried, in Warren, Vt.

2015. iv. Joseph Wellington Curtis, b. Aug. 31, 1816, was a captain in the late war in the U. S. Navy; he served also in the Mexican war. He d. at Warren, Vt., Aug. 5, 1858.

2016. v. Ellen Elizabeth Curtis, b. Feb. 2, 1823, m. Jan. 21, 1846, Norman Durant, an attorney at Tunbridge, Vt. He went to California in June 1850, and d. there Nov. 5, 1850. She d. at Warren, Vt., Dec. 31, 1863. They had one son:

2017. 1. Frederic Curtis Durant, M.D., b. Oct. 16, 1848, studied medicine at Oswego, N. Y.

[Seventh Generation.]

1994. vi. Sophia Bissell (dau. of Isaac Bissell, Jr., and Amelia Leavitt), b. Feb. 11, 1785, m. about 1815, as his 2d wife, Eleazer Davis Curtis, b. in 1780 (son of Dea. Joseph Curtis of Hanover, N. H., and Phebe Davis), on April 10, 1815. [His first wife was Sibyl Dwight, b. in 1779 (dau. of Simeon Dwight of Warren, Mass. See subsequent page). She d. Oct. 1810. He d. March 13, 1842. She d. at Burlington, Vt., Sept. 15, 1872, aet. 87.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2018. i. Jane Eliza Curtis, b. Feb. 14, 1816, m. Nov. 1841, Dr.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 415

Edwin Hall of Alfred, Me., who d. Nov. 1852, and she m. for 2d husband, Oct. 31, 1865, George Henry Cook of Portland, Me., a merchant.

2019. ii. Julia Octavia Wingate Curtis, b. May 23, 1820, m. Jan. 1854, Joseph Pinneo, a nurseryman in Hanover, N. H. He d. Feb. 1861: she d. April, 1861.

2020. iii. Sarah Morley Curtis, b. Nov. 23, 1824, m. Nov. 1845, Timothy Dwight Smith (son of Dea. Timothy Smith of Hanover), a merchant in Hanover, N. H., but of late years a resident of Chaska, Minn. She d. April 1853. Children, 2: Ella Jane and Henry Dwight.

2021. iv. Mary Elizabeth Curtis, b. Sept. 13, 1829, m. Sept. 3, 1853, George Addison Hunt, b. Feb. 14, 1828 (son of Col. Norton Hunt of Peterborough, N. H., and Mary Cummings), grad. at Dartmouth in 1852, a lawyer in Quincy, Ill. (1854-67), where he d. March 24, 1867. His widow resides in Burlington, Vt. Children, all of whom d. soon, three: Emma Curtis; Ella Jane; and George Norton.

[Seventh Generation.]

1995. vii. Harvey Bissell, b. Dec. 6, 1786, m. Jan. 23, 1816, Arabella Leavitt (dau. of Freegrace Leavitt and Jerusha Loomis).

He d. Dec. 26, 1850. His widow resides in Lawrence, Kansas.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2022. i. Jane Annette Bissell, b. May 11, 1818, m. John D. Smith of Vergennes, Vt.

2023. ii. Henry Freegrace Bissell, b. March 6, 1820, lives unmarried at Lawrence, Kansas.

2024. iii. Elizabeth Amelia Bissell, b. Oct. 2, 1822, m. Oct. 17, 1843, Henry C. Lawrence of Vergennes, Vt., and has had 2 children: Arabella and Charles Henry.

2025. iv. Arabella Jerusha Bissell, b. Jan. 24, 1825, m. March 16, 1868, Wm. Luther Loomis. See on previous page, No. 1940. vi.

2026. v. Louisa Maria Bissell, b. March 6, 1827, d. June 19, 1831.

2027. vi. Sophia Leavitt Bissell, b. Feb. 9, 1830, resides unmarried at Lawrence, Kansas.

2022. i. Jane Annette Bissell, b. May 11, 1818, m. Jan. 31, 1842, John Devotion Smith, b. July 12, 1816, at West Haven, Vt. (son of William Hunter Smith and Electa Strong. See Hist. of Strong Family, by the author, vol. ii. p. 1020), a farmer for many years at Vergennes, Vt., but of late postmaster there. She d. Nov. 28, 1846, and he m. for 2d wife, April 19, 1848, Emily Church of Bristol, R. I., and has had by this marriage six children.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

2028. i. William Harvey Smith, b. Feb. 18, 1843, d. Sept. 14, 1866.

2029. ii. Henry Bissell Smith, b. Nov. 27, 1844, d. Dec. 5, 1848.

2030. iii. Edward Hunter Smith, b. Sept. 17, 1846, d. Aug. 25, 1868.

416 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

[Seventh Generation.]

1997. ix. Asaph Leavitt Bissell, M.D., b. Jan. 1, 1791 (son of Isaac Bissell and Amelia Leavitt), m. June 3, 1819, Lucy Norton of Suffield, b. Dec. 18, 1793 (dau. of Daniel Norton and Lucy King). He was a physician at Suffield. He d. Aug. 2, 1850, aet. 60. She d. March 16, 1865, aet. 71.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2031. i. Charles Samuel Bissell, b. April 5, 1821, a farmer in Suffield, m. June 24, 1863, Elizabeth Pomeroy, b. June 23, 1835 (dau. of Chauncey and Maria Pomeroy of Suffield). Children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Leavitt Pomeroy Bissell, b. April 18, 1865.

\*\*\*\* 2. Charles Chauncey Bissell, b. Aug. 18, 1867.

2032. ii. William Norton Bissell, b. Nov. 1823, d. Sept. 3, 1843.

2033. iii. Francis Leavitt Bissell, b. about 1825, is a bookkeeper at Lockport, N. Y. He m. about 1856, Hannah Maria Squire, of New Jersey, who d. Dec. 3, 1864, aet. 38. He m. afterwards for 2d wife Adeline Holmes of Lockport. He had by his first wife 3 children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Mary Bissell, b. Jan 16, 1857.

\*\*\*\* 2. Clara Arabella Bissell, b. Nov. 7, 1858.

\*\*\*\* 3. Carrie Sheldon Bissell, b. July 9, 1864.

2034. iv. Mary Amelia Bissell, b. about 1828, m. Dec. 1853, Horace Eli Mather of Suffield, a merchant at Hartford, Ct. Three children:

1. Emily Bissell Mather. 2. Mary Bissell Mather. 3. Lucy Alcott Mather.

2035. v. Emily Lutheria Bissell, b. about 1831, d. Sept. 12, 1857. She m. Sept. 17, 1856, Nathaniel Sherman Bouton, who is engaged in the iron-business in Chicago, Ill. They had one child, Charles Sherman Bouton, b. in 1857, that d. soon.

2036. vi. Harvey Leavitt Bissell, b. about 1834, d. soon.

2037. vii. Eugene Bissell, b. Nov. 1, 1839, m. June 6, 1865, Mary Matilda Van Name of New York, b. March 24, 1843. He is a clerk in New York. Two children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Eugene Van Name, b. Nov. 27, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 2. Florence Norton Van Name, b. March 20, 1873.

[Seventh Generation.]

2000. xii. Luthera Bissell, b. May 14, 1799, m. April 21, 1825, Calvin Blodgett, b. Jan. 5, 1798 (son of Henry Blodgett of Randolph, Vt., and Abigail Parmelee, dau. of Jehiel Parmelee, of Lebanon, N. H., and Eunice Hendee, whose mother was a sister of Prest. Wheelock of Dartmouth College), a lumber merchant in Burlington, Vt. One child:

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 417.

[Eighth Generation.]

2038. i. Calvin Henry Blodgett, b. in Randolph, Vt., April 7, 1827, a lumber merchant in Burlington, Vt. He m. Aug. 14, 1853, Mandana G. Moody (dau. of Nathaniel Moody of Waterbury, Vt.). She d. Sept. 1, 1854, and he m. for 2d wife, Feb. 19, 1856, Julia Ann Jenness (dau. of Hon. Jonathan Jenness of Topsham, Vt.). She d. Sept. 25, 1863.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By second wife :*

2039. i. Julia Mandana Blodgett, b. Dec. 21, 1856.

2040. ii. Eva Lutheria Blodgett, b. March 1, 1859.

2041. iii. John Calvin Blodgett, b. Aug. 6, 1861, d. May 27, 1862. He m. for 3d wife, June 14, 1865, Eva Pitkin Bill (dau. of Carlos P. Bill of Topsham, Vt.).

[Sixth Generation.]

1907. vii. Abiah Leavitt (dau. of John Leavitt and Abiah Kent), b. Feb. 16, 1760, m. Oct. 5, 1780, Daniel Lester.

He d. Jan. 20, 1813 : she d. at Philadelphia, June 22, 1815, aet. 55.

They had eight children: Daniel; Nancy; Abiah; Sally; Charlotte; Fanny; Edward, who lives at Suffield; and Milton, who lives at Suffield. No further facts could be gained concerning this family.

1908. viii. Hannah Leavitt (dau. of John Leavitt of Suffield and Abiah Kent), b. Jan. 12, 1762, m. Dec. 13, 1781, Zeno Pease, b. Feb. 2, 1759 (son of Joseph Pease and Mindwell King), a farmer at Suffield, Ct. He d. Feb. 2, 1809 : she d. Nov. 8, 1829.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2042. i. Zeno Pease, b. in Norwich, Ct., Dec. 31, 1782, d. Feb. 19, 1793.

2043. ii. Charlotte Pease, b. Jan. 25, 1784, was living in Suffield, Ct., in 1868, unmarried.

2044. iii. Hannah Pease, b. April 9, 1785, m. Eli Rising of Philadelphia, and died without issue March 2, 1866.

2045. iv. Henry Pease, b. Jan. 14, 1787, d. July 6, 1854.

2046. v. Lydia Pease, b. June 23, 1789, in Suffield, Ct., where in 1868 she was still living, unmarried.

2047. vi. Cynthia Pease, b. Nov. 28, 1790, in Suffield, d. at Washington, D. C., June 22, 1815.

2048. vii. Hon. Chauncey Pease, b. Feb. 1, 1792, in Suffield.

2049. viii. Adeline Pease, b. Aug. 29, 1801, d. Oct. 1844.

2045. iv. Henry Pease, b. Jan. 14, 1787, m. Nov. 29, 1815, Sarah King, b. Oct. 2, 1791 (dau. of Dan and Sarah King) : a manufacturer at Suffield. He d. July 2, 1864 : she died July 6, 1854.

418 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2050. i. Henry Pease, b. April 1, 1818.

2051. ii. Cynthia Machin Pease, b. July 4, 1820, m. Henry Loomis of Suffield.

2052. iii. Zeno King Pease, b. Sept. 17, 1823.

2053. iv. Sarah Isabel Pease, b. April 12, 1830, m. Alvah O. of Brooklyn, N. Y.

2054. v. Helen Marr Pease, b. June 23, 1834, lives unmarried Brooklyn, N. Y.

2050. i. Henry Pease, b. April 1, 1818, m. Jan. 16, 1845, Mitchell Booth, b. July 16, 1822 (dau. of Walter Booth of Me Ct., and Laura Mitchell): a merchant at Hartford, Ct. She d. 23, 1851, and he m. for 2d wife, May 22, 1856, Anne Elizabeth C. b. Feb. 4, 1828 (dau. of Austin Church of New York and Dwight. See subsequent page).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2055. i. Richard Henry Pease, b. Aug. 3, 1850, d. Feb. 7, 1855.

*By second wife :*

2056. ii. Charles Austin Pease, b. Oct. 6, 1857.

2057. iii. Ellenwell Hooker Pease, b. Oct. 8, 1859.

2058. iv. William Church Pease, b. July 31, 1861.

2059. v. Alfred H. Pease, b. Nov. 26, 1864.

[Eighth Generation.]

2051. ii. Cynthia Machin Pease, b. July 4, 1820, m. Aug. 19, Henry Allen Loomis, b. April 3, 1822 (son of Allen Loomis of Suffield and Eliza Hathaway), a manufacturer at Suffield. She d. Feb. 1865.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2060. i. Henry Leslie Loomis, b. May 12, 1845.

2061. ii. Reginald Allen Loomis, b. Nov. 8, 1846.

2062. iii. Nelly Eliza Loomis, b. Aug. 19, 1850.

2063. iv. Richard Newton Loomis, b. June 14, 1852.

2064. v. Cordelia Fay Loomis, b. Oct. 8, 1855.

[Eighth Generation.]

2052. iii. Zeno King Pease, b. Sept. 17, 1823, m. Oct. 13, Harriet Pelton Loomis, b. Nov. 7, 1823 (dau. of James Lou Suffield and Sally Pelton): a merchant at Hartford, Ct. She d. 30, 1856, and he m. for 2d wife, Sept. 29, 1858, Lydia Louise Chapman of house Point, Ct., and Lydia Holkins).

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 419

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2065. i. Allison Loomis Pease, b. July 31, 1848.

*By second wife :*

2066. ii. Harriet Louise Pease, b. June 27, 1859, d. Dec. 25, 1866

2067. iii. Buckley Chapman Pease, b. June 12, 1863.

2068. iv. Frederic Chapman Pease, b. March 9, 1867.

[Eighth Generation.]

2053. iv. Sarah Isabel Pease, b. April 2, 1830, m. Nov. 5, 1855, Alvah Oatman of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. March 17, 1823 (son of Arnold Oatman of Hartland, Ct., and Abigail Hays), a merchant in New York.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2069. i. Richard Edward Oatman, b. Nov. 15, 1856.

2070. ii. Harry Pease Oatman, b. April 2, 1858, d. Sept. 1858.

2071. iii. Laura Isabel Oatman, b. June 21, 1859.

2072. iv. Clara Abigail Oatman, b. Aug. 13, 1861.

2073. v. Alvah Oatman, b. Aug. 3, 1865.

[Seventh Generation.]

2048. vii. Hon. Chauncey Pease (son of Zeno Pease of Suffield, and Hannah Leavitt), b. Feb. 1, 1792, m. Dec. 22, 1819, Julia Fowler of Westfield, Mass., b. Nov. 5, 1797 (dau. of Blackleach Fowler, and Mary Smith) : a farmer at Westfield, Mass., a selectman for 13 years successively, and for 3 years a member of the Mass. legislature. He d. Dec. 22, 1855 : she d. Nov. 29, 1846.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2074. i. Steuben Pease, b. Oct. 10, 1820, m. in 1847 Lucinda Palmer, b. Dec. 24, 1821 (dau. of Daniel Palmer of Southwick, Mass., and Lucretia Fowler) : a farmer. He d. Jan. 2, 1867, aet. 46.

2075. ii. Adeline Pease, b. Nov. 13, 1821, m. in 1851 Milo Underhill, b. in 1823. He d. June 26, 1867, aet. 44 ; had sons, Frank and George, and daughter Alice.

2076. iii. Henry Pease, b. March 27, 1823.

2077. iv. Julia Pease, b. in 1828, m. in 1854, Azariah Judson, M.D. She d. Jan. 11, 1861. Children :

2078. 1. Emma Judson, b. in 1855.

2079. 2. Henry Judson, b. in 1857 and d. in 1860.

2080. v. James Pease, b. March 7, 1831, m. Dec. 17, 1856, Mariette P. Moody, b. Jan. 8, 1832 (dau. of Daniel D. Moody of Monson, Mass., and Sarah Perkins) : a farmer.

2081. vi. Charlotte Pease, b. in 1837, m. in 1868 Frank Terrett.

2076. iii. Henry Pease, b. March 27, 1823, m. April 12, 1849, Fally Phelon, b. Nov. 16, 1828 (dau. of John Phelon of Granville, Mass., and Fally Hoisington) : a farmer at Westfield, Mass. Children :



420 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

2082. 1. George H. Pease, b. Oct. 22, 1850.

2083. 2. Myron H. Pease, b. April 24, 1858, d. March 1, 1864.

2084. 3. Mary B. Pease, b. Aug. 21, 1865.

[Seventh Generation.]

2049. viii. Adeline Pease (dau. of Zeno Pease and Hannah Leavitt, b. Aug. 29, 1801, m. June 1, 1828, Jonathan Shepard Eastman, b. North Haven, Ct., Oct. 30, 1788 (son of Clark and Mary Eastman), a manufacturer of agricultural implements at Baltimore, Md. He was the inventor of the famous cylindrical straw-cutter. He d. Dec. 8, 1856. "He was an upright, energetic, industrious, good man, of great executive abilities." She d. Oct. 6, 1844, and was "a gentle, affectionate, charitable woman, of much beauty of person."

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2085. i. Sarah Pease Eastman, b. April 9, 1829, m. about 1847, James Henry Coghill, b. Sept. 25, 1817 (son of Smallwood A. Coghill and Elizabeth Greenwood Garrett), a merchant in New York. She d. March 13, 1849; and he m. for 2d wife, March 9, 1854, Mary Mulford. Children:

2086. 1. Henry Coghill, b. about 1848, d. soon.

2087. 2. Sarah Pease Coghill, b. March 3, 1849.

2088. ii. Henry Pease Eastman, b. Dec. 27, 1830, d. of scarlet fever March 9, 1834.

2089. iii. William Mayhew Eastman, b. Feb. 4, 1832, d. of scarlet fever May 7, 1834.

2090. iv. Henry William Eastman, b. Oct. 21, 1833, m. Jan. 15, 1856, Anna Mary Wentz, b. June 29, 1835 (dau. of Charles Kincaid Wentz and Eliza Kincaid): a furniture dealer in Baltimore, Md. Children, seven:

2091. 1. Ida Shepard Eastman, b. Nov. 3, 1856.

2092. 2. Sarah Adeline Eastman, b. Jan. 10, 1858.

2093. 3. Eliza Wentz Eastman, b. Dec. 20, 1859.

2094. 4. Anna Mary Eastman, b. Sep. 5, 1861, d. Nov. 15, 1865.

2095. 5. Henry William Eastman, b. Nov. 20, 1863, d. June 7, 1865.

2096. 6. Anna Mary Eastman, b. Feb. 3, 1866.

2097. 7. Harry Dunning Eastman, b. Sept. 7, 1868.

2098. v. William Henry Eastman, b. Jan. 13, 1835, d. Sept. 25, 1835.

2099. vi. Lewis Machin Eastman, M.D., b. July 17, 1836, grad. at Newton University in Baltimore, Md., in 1856, and at the University of Maryland (in Baltimore), in medicine, in 1859. He became assistant-surgeon in the regular U. S. A. in 1861-2. Since 1863 he has been a practising physician in Baltimore. He m. Sept. 23, 1862, Mary Ann

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 421

Gormley, b. Aug. 5, 1838 (dau. of John and Ann Gormley of Baltimore.) Children :

2100. 1. Lewis Alvin Eastman, b. Feb. 22, 1865, d. Aug. 11, 1865.

2101. 2. Mary Eastman, b. July 26, 1866.

[Sixth Generation.]

1909. ix. Freegrace Leavitt (son of John Leavitt and Abiah Kent), b. Jan. 16, 1764, m. Dec. 30, 1788, Jerusha Loomis, b. Aug. 14, 1770 (dau. of Graves Loomis and Elizabeth Smith).

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2102. i. Jerusha Leavitt, b. Dec. 19, 1789, m. Nov. 7, 1807, Dan Wright, M.D., of Hartford, Vt. He d. without issue Dec. 20, 1846. His widow resided in Middlebury, Vt.

2103. ii. Arabella Leavitt, b. July 15, 1793, m. Jan. 23, 1816, Harvey Bissell. For account of her descendants see previous page, No. 1995. vii.

2104. iii. Rev. Harvey Freegrace Leavitt, b. Dec. 1, 1796, m. Minerva Shipperd. She d. Oct. 1843, and he m. for 2d wife, Aug. 1845, widow Miranda Miner. He was grad. at Yale in 1816. He resides at Middlebury, Vt. Children :

*By first wife :*

2105. i. Sophia Leavitt, b. in 1823, d. Nov. 10, 1844, aet. 21.

2106. 2. James Harvey Leavitt, b. in 1835, d. June 17, 1862.

*By second wife :*

2107. 3. Sophia Jerusha Leavitt, b. Aug. 1846, d. Sept. 1848.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 405.

1892. vi. Major Elihu Kent (son of Samuel Kent of Suffield, Ct., and Abiah Dwight), b. June 1, 1733, m. Feb. 10, 1757, Rebecca Kellogg, b. at Fort Dummer, Vt., April 8, 1729 (dau. of Joseph Kellogg and Rachel Devotion. See previous page for fuller account of her ancestry). She d. Aug. 27, 1761, and he m. for 2d wife, Nov. 9, 1763, Susannah Lyman, b. July 28, 1737 (dau. of Dea. Aaron Lyman of Belchertown, Mass., and Eunice Dwight, dau. of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.). She d. Feb. 1, 1770; and he m. for 3d wife, Feb. 2, 1774, Sibyl Dwight, b. Oct. 4, 1744 (dau. of Col. Simeon Dwight of Western, Mass. and Sibyl Dwight, dau. of Capt. Samuel Dwight of Enfield, Ct. See subsequent page, and also previous page, under No. 529. iii.). She d. July 9, 1822, aet. 76. He d. Feb. 12, 1814, aet. 80. He was a farmer at Suffield. Upon the news of the battle of Lexington reaching the town, he raised a company of 94 men within 24 hours, and marched at their head as captain for the field of battle. He held various official positions under the State.

422 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2108. i. Col. Elihu Kent, b. Dec. 15, 1757.

2109. ii. Jonathan Kellogg Kent, b. Sept. 24, 1759.

2110. iii. Martin Kent, b. July 12, 1761, d. Nov. 18, 1846.

*By second wife :*

2111. iv. Gamaliel Kent, b. Aug. 9, 1766, d. April 30, 1831, at Bainbridge, O.

2112. v. Susannah Kent, b. Sept. 20, 1768, m. Hon. Hezekiah Huntington of Hartford, Ct.

*By third wife :*

2113. vi. Sibyl Kent, b. in 1779. See subsequent page.

2108. i. Col. Elihu Kent, b. Dec. 15, 1757. He went with his father into the revolutionary army, and was captured on Long Island by the enemy, and confined for a long time as a prisoner of war in the old "Sugar House," in New York, where he suffered greatly.

He was a farmer at Suffield, and kept a public-house there for a time. He m. Elizabeth Fitch of Lebanon, Ct.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2114. i. Rebecca Kent, b. March 30, 1782, d. unmarried Oct. 27, 1803.

2115. ii. Betsey Kent, b. Sept. 23, 1784, m. Capt. Simon Kendall, Jr.

2116. iii. Samuel Kent, b. Nov. 27, 1786, m. March 3, 1812, Melisent Welles Steele of Tolland, Ct., b. Aug. 9, 1790 (dau. of Ashbel Steele and Elizabeth Welles). He was a prosperous farmer in Tolland, and held various public offices in the town. He d. May 28, 1854 : she d. May 6, 1843. They had children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Elizabeth Sophronia Kent, b. Sept. 18, 1817, resides unmarried at Tolland, Ct. (1874).

\*\*\*\* 2. James Steele Kent, b. July 24, 1819, a merchant in Richmond, Va., m. July 23, 1857, Minnie Hyde of Stafford, Ct., b. Jan. 1833 (dau. of Alvan Hyde and Sarah Pinney). He d. without issue Dec. 3, 1869.

2117. iv. Azel Fitch Kent, b. Sept. 20, 1790.

2115. ii. Betsey Kent, b. Sept. 23, 1784, m. Dec. 20, 1809, Capt. Simon Kendall, Jr., of Suffield, Ct., b. July 29, 1785 (son of Simon Kendall and Theoda Bronson). He d. March 29, 1856 : she d. Feb. 25, 1860, aet. 75.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2118. i. George Fitch Kendall, b. Oct. 16, 1810.

2119. ii. Rebecca Kendall, b. Oct. 3, 1812, d. March 1, 1823 (twin).

2120. iii. Betsey Kendall (twin), b. Oct. 3, 1812, m. Joseph W. King.



*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 423

2121. iv. Simon Bronson Kendall, b. Aug. 13, 1815.

2122. v. Clarissa Kendall, b. March 10, 1817, m. Edmund T. Hal-  
laday, a farmer. He d. Nov. 1852.

2123. vi. Mary Kendall, b. June 23, 1819, m. April 30, 1846, John  
McKibben, a merchant at Lima, O.

2124. vii. Henry Lorenzo Kendall, b. Sept. 3, 1824.

2125. viii. Jane Maria Kendall, b. Oct. 5, 1827, d. Aug. 15, 1828.

2118. i. George Fitch Kendall, b. Oct. 16, 1810, m. May 29, 1838,  
Susan Baldwin : a resident at Suffield.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2126. i. Helen Smith Kendall. 2127. ii. Anna Baldwin Kendall.

[Eighth Generation.]

2120. iii. Betsey Kendall, b. Oct. 3, 1812, m. Aug. 23, 1838, Joseph  
Warren King, a merchant at Xenia, O.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2128. i. Helen King, b. June 12, 1839, m. Aug. 9, 1864, Rev. Wm.  
G. Morehead, a missionary at Florence, Italy : 2 children.

2129. ii. Mary King, b. Nov. 12, 1843.

2130. iii. Ella King, b. Jan. 29, 1845.

2131. iv. Isadore King, b. Jan. 22, 1847.

2132. v. Emma King, b. Dec. 14, 1849.

[Eighth Generation.]

2121. iv. Simon Bronson Kendall, b. Aug. 13, 1815, m. Oct. 31,  
1839, Adeline Kent (dau. of Comfort Kent), a resident of Suffield.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2133. i. Emma Jane Kendall, b. Nov. 11, 1841, m. Nov. 17, 1859,  
Cecil H. Fuller of Suffield, a farmer. Children :

2134. 1. Apollos Kendall, b. Nov. 24, 1860.

2135. 2. Adda Jane Kendall, b. May 4, 1863, d. Jan. 7, 1865.

2136. 3. Harriet Maria Kendall, b. Dec. 1, 1865.

2137. ii. George Fitch Kendall, b. Sept. 2, 1849.

[Eighth Generation.]

2124. vii. Henry Lorenzo Kendall, b. Sept. 3, 1824, m. April 14,  
1851, at Yorktown, Va., Penelope Shield : a merchant at Baltimore,  
Maryland.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2138. i. Maria Elizabeth Kendall, b. Oct. 8, 1853.

2139. ii. Henry Simon Kendall, b. Nov. 16, 1855.

2140. iii. Minna Rosalie Kendall, b. Dec. 16, 1862.

[Seventh Generation.]

2117. iv. Azel Fitch Kent, b. Sept. 20, 1790 (son of Col. Elihu

424 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

Kent and Elizabeth Fitch), m. Oct. 26, 1811, **Lorinda Hathaway** (d. of Samuel Hathaway of Windsor, Ct., and **Lorinda Morris**), a resident at Suffield. He d. April 9, 1826, aet. 35. She d. Feb. 17, 1857.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2141. i. A child, unnamed, b. and d. Nov. 27, 1812.

2142. ii. **George Fitch Kent**, b. June 26, 1814, m. Oct. 25, 1836, **Caroline Partridge**: a resident of **Mogadore, O.** Children:

2143. 1. **Reuben F. Kent**, b. July 19, 1845.

2144. 2. **Flora L. Kent**, b. Feb. 16, 1848.

2145. iii. **Charles Elihu Kent**, b. July 7, 1816, m. Feb. 1, 1836, **Margaret Wilson**: a merchant at **Cleveland, O.** She d. Nov. 18, 1861. No children.

[Sixth Generation.]

2109. ii. **Jonathan Kellogg Kent** (son of **Major Elihu Kent** and **Rebecca Kellogg**), b. Sept. 24, 1759, m. Oct. 31, 1787, **Anna Phelps**, Oct. 5, 1765. She d. Jan. 21, 1836, and he m. for 2d wife, Oct. 1836, widow **Geer**. He was a farmer at **Suffield**. He d. Aug. 6, 1861, aet. 86. He was a revolutionary soldier.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2146. i. **Jonathan Kent**, b. Sept. 20, 1788, d. Feb. 14, 1861.

2147. ii. **Elijah Kent**, b. Dec. 22, 1789.

2148. iii. **Cornelius Kent**, b. Dec. 18, 1791, d. March 25, 1815.

2149. iv. **Cassander Kent**, b. July 4, 1796.

2150. v. **Anna Maria Kent**, b. Dec. 25, 1800, d. Dec. 25, 1857.

2151. vi. **Henry Phelps Kent**, b. Nov. 18, 1802, who resides in **Suffield, Ct.** (1874).

2152. vii. **Delia Kent**, b. May 1, 1807.

[Sixth Generation.]

2110. iii. **Martin Kent** (son of **Major Elihu Kent** and **Rebecca Kellogg**), b. July 12, 1761, m. a **Miss Hale**. She d. and he m. for 2d wife, **Lorinda Hathaway**, *née* **Morris**, b. June 4, 1768, widow of **Samuel Hathaway** (dau. of **Amos Morris** and **Lydia Camp**). He was a resident of **Suffield, Ct.**, where he d. Nov. 18, 1846. She d. March 1849, aet. 81. He had by his first wife three children, **Martin**, **James** and **Josiah**. Of **James** and **Josiah**, nothing has been ascertained.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

2153. i. **Martin Kent, Jr.**

*By second wife:*

2154. ii. **Edward Kent**, b. March 2, 1794, d. unmarried Nov. 1836, aet. 42.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 425

2155. iii. Horace Leavitt Kent, b. at Suffield, May 7, 1804, d. Feb. 26, 1872.

2153. i. Martin Kent, Jr., m. twice—name of first wife not given. He m. for a 2d wife, Sept. 23, 1823, Harriet Hathaway, b. Dec. 28, 1803 (dau. of Samuel Hathaway and Lorinda Morris). He d. Jan. 29, 1835.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2156. i. Charles Kent, a lawyer in Toledo, O.

*By second wife :*

2157. ii. George Kent, b. Sept. 20, 1824, m. Oct. 24, 1848, Ann P. Holcombe.

2158. iii. Horace Kent, b. Nov. 30, 1827, m. April 7, 1849, Jemima Ann Peck.

2159. iv. Emily Kent, b. July 28, 1830, d. Oct. 18, 1842.

2160. v. Charity Maria Kent, b. Feb. 23, 1833.

[Seventh Generation.]

2155. iii. Horace Leavitt Kent, b. at Suffield, Ct., May 7, 1804, an importer and jobber of dry goods at Richmond, Va., from 1828 onwards, and had the largest wholesale establishment in Virginia. The late war, and especially the burning of Richmond by the rebels, swept away the large portion that he had accumulated. He was faithful among the faithless, and never swerved for a moment under any temptation from his love to "The Union." "This," he wrote to the author, May 11, 1868, "is a source of great comfort to me in all my trials. I have lost more than half a million of dollars, but, thank God, I had no agency during the war in bringing the wide-spread ruin upon the land which pervades it." He adds, "Separated from the home of my childhood, I have never forgotten my native hills or that noble old Puritan stock from which I came ; and under the most corrupt and tyrannical government that the world ever saw, surrounded by spies, with the terrors of 'Libby Prison,' 'Belle Isle' and 'Castle Thunder,' constantly before me, I can, with heartfelt joy, thank God that my loyalty to my country was never for one moment shaken. And when the old flag floated again from the top of our State capitol, on April 3, 1865, I could say in my inmost heart, which was too full for utterance, What though my stores and warehouses are in ruins, let them all go ! praise the Lord ! there is the flag of my own dear native country once more. Terrible indeed was the despotism that reigned in Richmond during the last two or three years of the war." He and all his household were members of the Presb. church.

He m. Aug. 10, 1830, Elizabeth Frances Baldwin, b. Aug. 25, 1813,

426 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of North*

(dau. of Heman Baldwin of New York, b. in Granville, N. Y. 1787, and Hetty Smith, b. in New York in 1786, and d. Feb. 1872. He d. at Richmond, Feb. 26, 1872, of gout in the stomach. His widow still (1874) resides there.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2161. i. Frances Elizabeth Kent, b. June 10, 1831, m. 1852, Col. William Preston Munford, b. Nov. 9, 1818 (son of William Munford of Richmond, a translator of the *Iliad*, and of Radford), grad. at the University of Virginia in 1842, studied in Secy. of the James River and Kanawha Co. (since 1848 an elder in the Presb. Ch.

2162. ii. Horace Baldwin Kent, b. Jan. 4, 1833, d. Sept. 1, 1885. He m. June 6, 1855, Ellen Gillette of Westfield, Mass. He was a merchant at Richmond. He was lost at sea, Sept. 12, 1857, on the "Central America," a steamship, when on her way from Aspinet, N. Y. to New York. His widow m. afterwards a Mr. Holcombe of New York. She is a graduate of a Homeopathic Med. Coll., and is a licensed medical practitioner. One child :

2163. 1. Ida Viola Kent, b. June 21, 1856.

2164. iii. Charles Edward Kent, b. May 25, 1834, m. Oct. 1864, Virginia Garland Lorrimer, b. March 21, 1837 (dau. of George Gray Fauntleroy Lorrimer of Essex Co., Va., and Virginia Garland Lorrimer of Fauquier Co., Va., and Virginia Garland Lorrimer of Fauquier Co., Va., but is now (1874) engaged in the hat and fur trade in Ashland Va. Two children :

2165. 1. Florence Garland Kent, b. May 25, 1858.

\*\*\*\* 2. Minnie Hyde Kent, b. Oct. 27, 1868.

2166. iv. Louise Kent, b. Nov. 14, 1836, m. June 28, 1864, Fenton Smith, b. June 12, 1835, in Fredericksburgh, Va. (son of Benj. Howard Smith and Grace Fenton Brooke), a banker in Richmond. Children :

2167. 1. Elizabeth Fenton Smith, b. Oct. 16, 1865.

2168. 2. Edward Howard Smith, b. Feb. 24, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 3. Arthur Peticolas Kent, b. Sept. 23, 1868.

\*\*\*\* 4. Grace Burke Kent, b. Jan. 10, 1873.

2169. v. Mary Augusta Kent, b. April 29, 1838, m. Dec. 6, 1864, Junius Albert Morris, b. in Henrico Co., Va., July 11, 1835 (son of Albert Austin Morris and Sarah Ann Trueheart), a merchant in Richmond.

2170. vi. Emma Baldwin Kent, b. Aug. 10, 1840, m. Dec. 15, 1864, John Brown Tinsley, b. May 29, 1838 (son of John Brown Tinsley of Powhatan Co., Va., and Eliza Scott Trueheart). He resides in Richmond, Va.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 427*

2171. vii. Margaret Fitch Kent, b. Jan. 17, 1842, m. Jan. 29, 1873, James Marshall Caldwell, bond clerk in the house of Jay Cooke & Co., Philadelphia, until their recent failure. He has one child:

\*\*\*\* 1. Horace Kent Caldwell, b. Feb. 4, 1874.

2172. viii. Laura Virginia Kent, b. July 29, 1843.

2173. ix. George Merwin Kent, b. Oct. 20, 1844, was killed on the Dansville R. Road, near Richmond, when on his return from "The Amelia Springs," where he had just been visiting a sister, July 3, 1862—"As truly," said his father, "a victim to the wicked war as if killed upon the field of battle."

2174. x. Stella Kent, b. Feb. 28, 1846.

2175. xi. Gertrude Huntington Kent, b. Jan. 16, 1848.

2176. xii. Alice Leavitt Kent, b. Nov. 4, 1850.

2177. xiii. Clara Munford Kent, b. Jan. 5, 1853.

[Sixth Generation.]

2111. iv. Gamaliel Kent (son of Major Elihu Kent of Suffield, Ct., and Susannah Lyman), b. Aug. 9, 1766, m. Nov. 26, 1792, Deborah Huntington, b. Nov. 21, 1762 (dau. of John Huntington of Tolland, Ct., and Melitable Steele), a farmer at Suffield to 1806, at Aurora, O. (1807-12), and at Bainbridge, O. (1812-31), where he d. April 30, 1831.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:


2178. i. Elihu Lyman Kent, b. Sept. 3, 1793, a farmer at Bainbridge, O., where he d. Sept. 14, 1827.

2179. ii. Delia Kent, b. April 30, 1795, m. Russell G. McCartey of Bainbridge, O.

2180. iii. Laura Kent, b. March 23, 1797, m. Harvey Baldwin, and for 2d husband Edmund Mott of Collamer, O.

2181. iv. Gamaliel H. Kent, b. Jan. 21, 1799.

2182. v. Alexander Edson Kent, b. April 20, 1802, a farmer in Bainbridge, O.

 This family of Kents are doubly Dwights, being of Dwight origin on both sides of the house. Their lineage was at first explored successfully by the author on the maternal side of the house, and there recorded. There let it therefore remain. It will be found in full under the account given of the descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.

[Sixth Generation.]

2112. v. Susannah Kent (dau. of Major Elihu Kent and Susannah Lyman), b. Sept. 20, 1768, m. May 5, 1789, Hon. Hezekiah Huntington, b. Dec. 30, 1759 (son of John Huntington of Tolland, Ct.,



*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 429

2186. iv. Shem Burbank, b. May 21, 1736, d. in 1800.

2187. v. Abraham Burbank, Jr., b. Feb. 24, 1738-9, grad. at Yale in 1759. He m. Sarah Pomeroy (dau. of Col. Seth Pomeroy of Northampton and Mary Hunt). She d. a widow at W. Springfield, Dec. 21, 1808.

2188. vi. Ruth Burbank, b. May 26, 1741.

2189. vii. Anna Burbank, b. Aug. 20, 1744, m. Nov. 20, 1767, a Mr. Burbank, and d. Dec. 27, 1767.

2183. i. Mehitable Burbank, b. July 28, 1729, m. June 11, 1752, Ebenezer Ripley, b. June 22, 1729 (son of Joshua Ripley, Jr., and Mary Backus, dau. of John Backus and Mary Bingham), a farmer at Windham, Ct., where he d. May 20, 1813, aet. 84.

[Joshua Ripley, Jr., b. May 13, 1688, and d. Nov. 18, 1773, was son of Joshua Ripley and Hannah Bradford, dau. of Dep. Gov. William Bradford, Jr., of Plymouth, Mass. She was b. May 9, 1662, and d. May 28, 1738. They lived at Windham, Ct., and previously at Norwich, Ct., and Hingham, Mass.]

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2190. i. Hannah Ripley, b. April 28, 1753, m. Timothy Burbank of W. Springfield, Mass.: d. Feb. 16, 1803.

2191. ii. Eleanor Ripley, b. Aug. 16, 1754, m. Daniel Leonard of W. Springfield, Mass., d. Oct. 15, 1815.

2192. iii. Jerusha Ripley, b. May 28, 1756, m. Gad Lamb: d. May 29, 1838.

2193. iv. Juliana Ripley, b. July 31, 1757, d. July 18, 1759.

2194. v. Justin Ripley, b. Jan. 1, 1759, d. Oct. 26, 1761.

2195. vi. Abraham Ripley, b. Feb. 25, 1761, d. June 15, 1835.

2196. vii. Abiah Ripley, b. Dec. 12, 1762, m. Samuel Palmer of W. Springfield, Mass., d. Oct. 8, 1833.

2197. viii. Major Dwight Ripley, b. Aug. 7, 1764, d. Nov. 18, 1835.

2198. ix. Ebenezer Ripley, Jr., b. March 26, 1766, d. April 30, 1849.

2199. x. Thaddeus Ripley, b. Oct. 22, 1767, d. April 21, 1826.

2200. xi. Anna Ripley, b. June 20, 1770, m. Ozias Waldo, b. April 21, 1768 (son of Zaccheus Waldo and Tabitha Kingsbury), who d. Oct. 31, 1807, and she m. for 2d husband Jerome Clark of Cherry Valley, N. Y. She d. March 10, 1862.

2201. xii. Horace Ripley, b. Aug. 20, 1772, d. March 17, 1856.

2195. vi. Abraham Ripley, b. Feb. 25, 1761, m. June 19, 1785, Mary Leonard, who d. April 8, 1786, and he m. for 2d wife, March 6, 1788, Phebe Bliss, who d. June 16, 1835.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

2202. i. Samuel Ripley, b. March 3, 1786.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 431

2224. vii. James Leonard Ripley, b. March 18, 1806.

2225. viii. Eliza Ripley, b. March 22, 1808, m. Gov. William A. Buckingham of Norwich, Ct., now U. S. Senator (1873) from Connecticut.

2226. ix. Harriet Ripley, b. April 7, 1810, d. Feb. 26, 1817.

2227. x. Daniel Coit Ripley, b. July 8, 1812, m. Sarah Trumbull of New York.

2228. xi. Jane Ripley, b. May 16, 1815.

2220. iii. William Dwight Ripley, b. Sept. 2, 1799, m. May 15, 1822, Elizabeth Ingersoll, b. June 12, 1803. She d. at Norwich, Ct., April 27, 1855, and he m. for 2d wife, Dec. 14, 1858, Emily Bullock of Royalton, Mass.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2229. i. John Ingersoll Ripley, b. Sept. 14, 1823, d. Aug. 27, 1825.

2230. ii. William Coit Ripley, b. April 17, 1825, d. Jan. 9, 1827.

2231. iii. John Ingersoll Ripley, 2d, b. March 8, 1828, d. Jan. 27, 1856.

2232. iv. Wm. Coit Ripley, 2d, b. July 14, 1830, d. Aug. 1, 1831.

2233. v. Mary Dickinson Ripley, b. July 23, 1833, m. James Humphrey of Peoria, Ill.

2234. vi. Elizabeth Parks Ripley, b. April 26, 1838, d. April 28, 1855.

[Seventh Generation.]

2221. iv. George Burbank Ripley, b. March 13, 1801, m. Oct. 19, 1825, Hannah G. Lathrop of Norwich, Ct. He d. July 9, 1858.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2235. i. William Lathrop Ripley, b. April 30, 1827.

2236. ii. Dwight Ripley, b. June 8, 1829.

2237. iii. Hannah Lathrop Ripley, b. Nov. 4, 1830.

2238. iv. Harriet Ripley, b. Sept. 6, 1832.

2239. v. James Dickinson Ripley, b. Nov. 14, 1837, d. Dec. 29, 1865, burned to death in the steamer "Commonwealth," at Groton, Ct.: an Union soldier for 3 years.

2240. vi. George Coit Ripley, b. Aug. 24, 1839.

2241. vii. Emily Lathrop Ripley, b. June 15, 1841.

[Seventh Generation.]

2224. vii. James Leonard Ripley (son of Major Dwight Ripley of Norwich and Eliza Coit), b. March 18, 1806, m. June 2, 1830, Ruth L. Huntington of Norwich, Ct., b. March 10, 1810 (dau. of Hon. Charles Phelps Huntington and Charlotte Lathrop): a merchant in New York.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 433

2262. iv. Lester Ripley, b. Nov. 15, 1828, m. Jan. 12, 1861, Helen G. Mitchell. Children :

\*\*\*\*\* 1. Inez Ripley, b. Oct. 5, 1861.

\*\*\*\*\* 2. Carrie A. Ripley, b. Dec. 27, 1864.

\*\*\*\*\* 3. Samuel Ripley, b. Oct. 27, 1866.

2263. v. Martha M. Ripley, b. May 14, 1830, m. J. R. Harvey of Covington, Pa.

2264. vi. Silas Ripley, b. April 30, 1832, d. Oct. 20, 1832.

2265. vii. Alfred Ripley, Jr., b. Oct. 4, 1833, m. Nancy M. Shepard of Armenia, Pa. Children :

2266. 1. Melissa J. Ripley, b. Feb. 22, 1859, d. March 12, 1864.

2267. 2. Ella D. Ripley, b. Feb. 14, 1862.

2268. 3. Irad W. Ripley, b. Feb. 19, 1863.

2269. 4. Mary J. Ripley, b. March 2, 1865.

2270. 5. Flora Ripley, b. Oct. 8, 1866.

2271. viii. Adolphus Ripley, b. Jan. 30, 1835, d. Oct. 19, 1852.

2272. ix. Lucy P. Ripley, b. March 4, 1837, m. Oct. 30, 1858, P. Rice.

2273. x. Anna Marilla Ripley (twin), b. March 29, 1840, d. April 9, 1840.

2274. xi. Amy Aurelia Ripley (twin), b. March 29, 1840, m. Addison Dewey.

2275. xii. Julia L. Ripley, b. Jan. 17, 1841, m. H. F. Dewey of Eyota, Minn.

[Seventh Generation.]

2250. iii. William C. Ripley (son of Ebenezer Ripley, Jr., and Sarah Flower), b. Oct. 13, 1797, m. A. M. Goddard. She d. July 15, 1838, at Lamb's Creek, Pa., and he m. for 2d wife, Dec. 26, 1838, Eleanor Flower. He is a farmer at Mansfield, Pa.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2276. i. William B. Ripley, b. Oct. 12, 1829, m. Sarah Wells of Richmond, Pa. 2 children :

2277. 1. Mary B. Ripley, b. Aug. 21, 1860.

2278. 2. George W. Ripley, b. June 2, 1866.

2279. ii. Francis Ripley, b. Oct. 7, 1831, m. Nov. 3, 1858, Betsey M. Grove. 2 children :

2280. 1. George Francis Ripley, b. Oct. 19, 1862, d. Nov. 27, 1864.

2281. 2. Anna Delia Ripley, b. Jan. 3, 1866.

*By second wife :*

2282. iii. Alfred Ripley, b. Jan. 15, 1842, d. Nov. 13, 1844.

2283. iv. Joseph F. Ripley, b. March 24, 1847,

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 435

- 2292. ii. William Burbank, b. Nov. 20, 1763.
- 2293. iii. Anna Burbank, b. Dec. 15, 1764.
- 2294. iv. Lucy Burbank, d. soon after birth, b. about 1766.
- 2295. v. Abraham Burbank, b. Dec. 30, 1767.
- 2296. vi. Samuel Burbank, b. in 1769, d. Jan. 1, 1770.
- 2297. vii. Lucy Burbank, 2d, b. Jan. 10, 1771.
- 2298. viii. Henry Burbank, b. Nov. 24, 1772.
- 2299. iv. Samuel Burbank, 2d, b. Dec. 20, 1774.

[Fourth Generation.] See page 110.

58. ix. Jonathan Dwight (son of Justice Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, Mass., and Mehitable Partridge, b. March 14, 1708, m. widow Mary Lane of Boston, Mass., *née* Boylston (dau. of Thos. Boylston and Mary Gardner, dau. of Thos. Gardner, whom he m. Dec. 13, 1665). He was a hotel-keeper at Boston, Mass., for many years (1730-50), and removed afterwards to Halifax, N. S., where he died. With Timothy Dwight (son of Samuel Dwight of Sutton, Mass., and Jane Bulkley: see subsequent page, under descendants of Michael Dwight of Dedham), he was active in planning the first settlement of Ashburnham, Mass. The records of Ashburnham show that he was a very leading spirit among the original proprietors of the place, although not one of its settlers.

Much effort has been made to trace the history of this branch of the family, but without avail. Any reader of this book who can give to the author of it any additional facts concerning any one of its members will be heartily thanked. His widow, Mrs. Mary (Boylston) Dwight, seems to have married a 3d husband, a Mr. Hubbard.

[Fifth Generation.] Children:

2300. i. Mary Dwight, b. about 1730. In the records of Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown, her uncle, we read: "Mary, who was a most beautiful young woman in shape and features, read an abundance of both history and divinity. She was well brought up to business, and qualified for the company of the best gentlemen. She died when a little over 22 years of age."

2301. ii. Nathaniel Dwight, d. young.

2302. iii. Samuel Dwight, d. young.

2303. iv. Sarah Dwight, m. a Mr. Parker of Halifax, N. S., believed to have been Major Nathaniel Parker—the same that was b. at Shrewsbury, Mass., and bapt. there March 20, 1743 (son of William Parker and Mary Maynard, dau. of Simon Maynard. Wm. Parker removed thither, probably from Sudbury, Mass.). Major Parker's children were Nathaniel, Mary, Daniel and Hannah.

Major Parker was in the service of Genl. Wolf at the taking of Que-

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 437

2313. v. Anna Cadwell, b. Nov. 23, and bapt. Dec. 3, 1738, m. James Noble.

2314. vi. Mehitable Cadwell, b. Dec. 7, 1740, d. Nov. 19, 1829, aet. 89, m. Ashbel Dewey.

2315. vii. Abigail Cadwell, b. June 2, and bapt. June 6, 1742, m. Martin Smith of Springfield, Mass.

2316. viii. Lois Cadwell, b. Feb. 5, and bapt. Feb. 12, 1746, m. Phinehas Wright.

2317. ix. Eunice Cadwell, b. May 28, and bapt. June 4, 1749, m. Moses Sackett.

2318. x. A daughter, b. and d. March 4, 1751.

2319. xi. Sibyl Cadwell, b. Aug. 7. and bapt. Aug. 10, 1755, m. Aaron Dewey.

2310. ii. Timothy Cadwell, b. Sept. 9, 1733, m. May 19, 1756, Catharine Buckley of Wethersfield, Ct. She d. May 3, 1757. He m. a second wife, Joanna ———, who d. Nov. 25, 1800, aet. 41. He m. for 3d wife widow Frances Sanderson: a farmer at Westfield, and in the latter part of his life a resident of Pittsfield, Mass. Children:

*By first wife:*

2320. 1. John Ashley Cadwell, b. Nov. 12, 1780.

*By second wife:*

2321. 2. Elias Cadwell, b. in 1781, who d. Aug. 1865, aet. 84.

2311. iii. Major Dan Cadwell, b. Nov. 15, 1735, m. Dec. 29, 1757, Abigail Phelps of Westfield, Mass., b. Dec. 15, 1708 (dau. of Nathaniel Phelps, Jr., and Abigail Fowler): a farmer and innkeeper at Pittsfield, Mass., after 1761. He d. there March 6, 1799.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2322. i. Esther Cadwell, b. in 1758, m. Joseph Hale of Pittsfield, Mass. Children:

2323. 1. Sophia Hale, who m. a Mr. Rising of Rockford, Ill.

2324. 2. Frederic Hale.

2325. 3. Jerusha Hale, who m. William McConnell of Grafton, O.

2326. ii. Mary Cadwell, b. Jan. 4, 1759, who m. ——— Chapin. They had two children, both of whom d. young.

2327. iii. Abigail Cadwell, b. Feb. 27, 1762, m. in 1783 Ephraim Powers. She d. Jan. 18, 1844. Four children:

2328. iv. Elias Cadwell, b. 1765, d. at Norwich, Chenango Co., N. Y., June 21, 1827, aet. 62. He m. Mehitable Fairfield of Pittsfield, Mass. They had five children, four of them sons, one of whom, James, lives in Racine, Wis., and a dau., Abigail, who m. Henry Newberry of Racine, Wis.

2329. v. Dan Cadwell, Jr., b. Aug. 14, 1767, d. Feb. 10, 1813.

2330. vi. Rhoda Cadwell, b. 1769, m. 1789, Enoch Weller. She d.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 439

They had six children—all with themselves dead for several years past.

2344. v. Lorenzo Cadwell, b. Dec. 26, 1803, m. Eliza Underhill of Troy, N. Y. He was formerly a grocer and provision dealer at Troy, and afterwards was engaged in pork-packing at Lafayette, Ind., but has been for some years past a farmer at New Brunswick, N. J. Children:

2345. 1. Charles Henry Cadwell, who is engaged in pork and beef packing at the Atlantic Dock, Brooklyn, N. Y.

2346. 2. Frances Maria Cadwell, who d. aet. 16.

2342. iii. Dan Phelps Cadwell, b. April 20, 1797, m. in 1822 Catharine Williams. He was a tanner and currier in his early life. In later years he lived in Utica, N. Y., and was a director of one of the city banks, and connected with the affairs of the Black River R. Road. He d. Nov. 1863. Children:

2347. 1. Sarah Ann Cadwell, b. about 1824, d. in 1848.

2348. 2. Elizabeth Cadwell, b. about 1827, m. Jerome B. Tyler, a merchant in Utica.

2349. iii. Caroline Cadwell, b. about 1829: unmarried.

[Sixth Generation.]

2331. vii. William Cadwell (son of Major Dan Cadwell, of Pittsfield, Mass., and Abigail Phelps), b. Nov. 3, 1771, a farmer at Pittsfield Mass. He m. Feb. 1, 1801, Anna Hall (dau. of Ambrose and Mehit-able Hall of Lanesboro', Mass.), b. April 16, 1777. She d. Oct. 25, 1867, aet. 90.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2350. i. Clarissa Cadwell, b. Jan. 26, 1802, d. Oct. 7, 1804.

2351. ii. Ambrose Hall Cadwell, b. June 15, 1806.

2352. iii. Ann Maria Cadwell, b. Feb. 8, 1815, m. George Sylvester Strong of Pittsfield, d. Sept. 2, 1848.

2351. ii. Ambrose Hall Cadwell, b. June 15, 1806, m. April 25, 1844, Achsah Ann Ray of Gr. Barrington, Mass., b. Feb. 21, 1823 (dau. of Clement Ray and Clarissa Reed): a farmer at Pittsfield, Mass. From him many of the facts stated concerning his immediate kindred have been derived.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2353. i. Abby Helen Cadwell, b. May 7, 1845.

2354. ii. Anna Clarissa Cadwell, b. June 23, 1846, d. Sept. 23, 1846.

2355. iii. William Mansfield Cadwell, b. March 23, 1848, lives at Pittsfield unmarried (1873).

2356. iv. Henry Hall Cadwell, M.D., b. April 8, 1850, pursued his medical studies at Pittsfield.

2357. v. Frederick Dwight Cadwell, b. Sept. 8, 1857.

[Seventh Generation.]

2352. iii. Ann Maria Cadwell, b. Feb. 8, 1815, m. 1 George Sylvester Strong, b. Sept. 19, 1807 (son of Nathaniel Pittsfield and Anna King. See *History of the Strong* : author, vol. ii. pp. 1357-8). She d. Sept. 2, 1848, and for 2d wife Nancy Isham, by whom he had 3 children, death he m. in 1866, for 3d wife, Clara M. Cleveland, with was a farmer at Ledyard, N. Y., and Pittsfield, Mass. July 15, 1868.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2358. i. William Hall Strong, b. in Pittsfield, Mass., resides in Galesburg, Ill. (1874).

2359. ii. George Sylvester Strong, b. in Ledyard, 1837 : resides in Pittsfield, Mass. (1874).

2360. iii. Ambrose Cadwell Strong, b. there Aug. 16, in Galesburg, Ill. (1874).

2361. iv. Samuel Bergen Strong, b. in Ledyard, A He enlisted in Co. C, 137th Ill. Regt. He d. on his way see homewards, on account of sickness, Sept. 17, 1864, at

[Sixth Generation.]

2333. ix. Anna Cadwell (dau. of Major Dan Cadwell Phelps), b. March 11, 1776, m. about 1795, Frederick Westfield (son of Samuel and Sarah West), a farmer. He d. and she m. Sept. 1814, Aaron Root, b. Oct. 22, 1770 (Root and Hannah Ashley), a farmer at Pittsfield, and Grafton, O., where he d. Dec. 6, 1852, aet. 82. She d. aet. 53.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By first marriage.*

2362. i. Hon. Henry F. West, b. March 14, 1796. Indianapolis, Ind., and was at one time Mayor of the there Oct. 1856. Children 4 : Henry F. and Frederick in Cincinnati, O. ; George M., a merchant in Indianapolis, Fanny, a teacher at Troy, O.

2363. ii. Caspar C. West, b. Sept. 12, 1799.

2364. iii. Albert D. West, b. Sept. 27, 1805.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 441

l. without issue, and he m. for 2d wife, Jan. 1867, widow Rachel Ryan. He resides in Grafton, O. One child :

2369. 1. Frederic Oliver Root, b. March 12, 1868.

2363. ii. Caspar C. West, b. at Pittsfield, Sept. 12, 1799; kept a vineyard at Elyria, O.

Whom he married not stated, while the place and date are given as Marcellus, N. Y., June 5, 1823. Children :

2370. 1. Albert West, a printer at Albany, N. Y.

2371. 2. Marietta Salisbury West; resides at Elyria, O.

2372. 3. Frederic West, a druggist at Laporte, Ind.

2373. 4. Clarinda S. Bliss West, who resides at Jackson, Mich.

[Fifth Generation.]

2312. iv. Christian Cadwell, b. April 2, 1737, m. March 20, 1754, Lemuel Martindale, b. at Hatfield, Oct. 20, 1730 (son of Edward and Ruth Martindale). He resided at Greenfield, Mass., after 1764.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

2374. i. Molly Cadwell Martindale, b. April 20, 1755.

2375. ii. Ebenezer Martindale, b. Nov. 25, 1756.

2376. iii. Uriah Cadwell Martindale, b. Aug. 15, 1758.

2377. iv. Justin Martindale, b. May 4, 1760.

[Fifth Generation.]

2313. v. Anna Cadwell (dau. of Abel Cadwell and Anna Dwight), b. at Westfield, Mass., Nov. 23, 1738, m. Nov. 29, 1758, James Noble of Westfield, Mass. (son of James Noble and Catharine —).

2314. vi. Melitable Cadwell, b. Dec. 7, 1740 (dau. of Abel Cadwell and Anna Dwight), m. March 17, 1763, as his second wife, Ashbel Dewey of Westfield, Mass., b. April 23, 1734 (son of Adijah Dewey, Jr., and Mercy Ashley). His first wife was Mary Phelps of Westfield, whom he m. in 1754 (pub. Sept. 15, 1754). She d. March 27, 1762. By her he had four children: Adijah, Ashbel, 1st and 2d, and Mercy.

He d. April 28, 1765, and she m. for a second husband, Sept. 22, 1768, Daniel Sackett, Jr., b. March 6, 1734 (son of Daniel Sackett and Mary Weller of Westfield), a wealthy farmer at Pittsfield, Mass. She d. there Nov 19, 1829, aet. 89.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

*By first marriage:*

2378. i. Mercy Dewey, b. May 13, 1764, d. Jan. 1767.

*By second marriage:*

2379. ii. Tryphena Sackett, b. April 18, 1771, m. Samuel Root of Pittsfield, Mass.

2380. iii. Roxana Sackett, b. July 6, 1773, m. William Francis of Pittsfield, and had one son—"all dead."



*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 443

2399. x. Harriet Amelia Francis, b. Oct. 10, 1817, d. unmarried Nov. 26, 1839.

2390. i. George Washington Francis, b. Sept. 29, 1799, m. May 25, 1829, Martha Adeline Kellogg of Williamstown, Mass., b. April 6, 1802 (dau. of Samuel Kellogg and Anna Blair). He was grad. at Williams Coll. in 1826, and admitted to legal practice in 1829, but has spent his life largely in teaching, as at Troy, N. Y., for 15 years (1830-45), and at Yonkers, N. Y., for 13 (1845-58). Since 1858 he has been engaged at Yonkers in mercantile affairs. Children :

2400. 1. Mary Adele Francis, b. Jan. 4, 1832, resides unmarried at Yonkers.

2401. 2. Kellogg Francis, b. March 8, 1833, resides unmarried at Yonkers.

2391. ii. Daniel Sackett Francis (son of Luke Francis and Mehitable Sackett), b. Aug. 29, 1801, m. Sept. 1826, Elizabeth Canfield, who d. at Fond Du Lac, Wis., June 17, 1860. She was b. in 1808 in Derby, Ct. (dau. of Lewis and Emma Canfield). He d. June 30, 1842, in the prime of life, from the kick of a horse. He was a merchant at Troy, N. Y., and in the full tide of success at the time of his death.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2402. i. Henry Augustus Francis, b. Jan. 18, 1833, m. Laura Angeline Parker, b. at Bridgeton, Me., Sept. 15, 1838 (dau. of Charles N. and Olive Parker). He resided at Fond Du Lac, Wis., where he was high sheriff of the county. He d. from the effects of over-exertion at a fire, June 18, 1865. Children :

2403. 1. Laura Elizabeth Francis, b. Aug. 6, 1860.

2404. 2. Henry Daniel Francis, b. March 3, 1862.

2405. 3. Clara Emma Francis, b. June 30, 1864.

[Seventh Generation.]

2392. iii. Manning Francis (son of Luke Francis and Mehitable Sackett), b. Jan. 24, 1804, m. Oct. 25, 1831, Elizabeth Robbins Root (dau. of George Bridges Rodney Root and Honor Robbins): a farmer at Pittsfield. Children :

2406. 1. Frederic Augustus Francis, b. Nov. 13, 1834, lives in Pittsfield.

2407. 2. Mortimer Dewey Francis, b. Sept. 11, 1838, lives in Pittsfield.

2393. iv. Mehitable Francis, b. Jan. 23, 1806, m. March 17, 1824, Daniel Stearns, b. in Lenox, Mass., April 6, 1800 (son of Daniel Stearns, b. in Killingly, Ct., Sept. 8, 1764, and Elizabeth Hall, b. at Newport, R. I., Aug. 14, 1767), a manufacturer of woolen goods at Pittsfield. No children :

444 *Descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northam*

2394. v. Lydia Lodemia Francis, b. July 25, 1808, m. May 24, 1836 Rev. Charles Bright Keyes, a baptist clergyman, b. Sept. 26, 1808 (son of Thomas Adams Keyes and Sally Sage), resides in West Mass.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2408. i. Sarah Elizabeth Keyes, b. Dec. 7, 1836, m. Sept. 1, 1861 George W. Palmer.

2409. ii. Mary Francis Keyes, b. March 4, 1842, d. Feb. 10, 1891.

2410. iii. Lydia Lodemia Keyes, b. Aug. 29, 1844, d. May 10, 1891.

2411. iv. Charles Bright Keyes, b. Sept. 3, 1849.

[Seventh Generation.]

2396. vii. Emmeline Adelia Francis, b. April 19, 1810, m. 1836 Charles Morgan, b. in W. Stockbridge, Mass., Aug. 13, 1810 (son of Miles Morgan and Lucy Esther Morgan), a manufacturer of woolen goods at Pittsfield.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2412. i. Miles Francis Morgan, b. in W. Stockbridge, Feb. 1, 1812, d. at Louisville, Ky., Nov. 12, 1859.

2413. ii. Harriet Francis Morgan, b. in Pittsfield, Oct. 4, 1813, d. June 16, 1863.

2414. iii. Ellen Elizabeth Morgan, b. in W. Stockbridge, Dec. 1, 1814, d. 1842.

2415. iv. Agnes Alzora Morgan, b. there Oct. 22, 1844.

2416. v. Daniel Stearns Morgan, b. in Pittsfield, Nov. 2, 1846, a soldier in the late war; d. in hospital at Baltimore, Md., Aug. 1, 1864.

2417. vi. Kate Lockwood Morgan, b. in Pittsfield, May 1, 1851, d. June 23, 1857.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 437.

2315. vii. Abigail Cadwell (daugh. of Abel Cadwell of Westfield and Anna Dwight), b. June 2, 1742, m. Dec. 15, 1763, Martin Smith of Springfield, Mass. Children :

2418. 1. Anne Smith, b. May 21, 1765.

2419. 2. Martha Smith, b. Oct. 20, 1768.

2317. ix. Eunice Cadwell, b. May 28, 1749, m. Nov. 1, 1768, Moses Sackett, a farmer in Westfield, Mass. She d. Nov. 20, 1812, aet. 94.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

2420. i. Philena Sackett, b. Jan. 23, 1771.

2421. ii. Olive Sackett, b. Sept. 4, 1773, d. Jan. 4, 1775.

2422. iii. Eunice Sackett, b. March 19, 1775.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 445

- 2423. iv. Martin Sackett, b. Dec. 23, 1776.
- 2424. v. Olive Sackett, 2d, b. Aug. 3, 1779.
- 2425. vi. John Sackett, b. March 30, 1781.
- 2426. vii. Heman Sackett, b. Sept. 30, 1783, d. May 20, 1851.
- 2427. viii. Frances Sackett, b. May 26, 1786.
- 2428. ix. Erastus Sackett, b. Oct. 16, 1790.
- 2429. x. Israel Sackett, b. Sept. 6, 1792, d. May 20, 1857.
- 2430. xi. Roxana Sackett, b. Dec. 22, 1795.

[Sackett is still a Westfield name, and from that point outwards the family-history can be traced by any one who will give the needful time and effort to do so. Simeon Sackett, the settler, came in 1628 or 9 from the Isle of Ely, in England, and located at Cambridge, Mass., where he d. in 1635. His sons, Simeon and John, removed in 1653 to Springfield, Mass. John went thence to Northampton, and afterwards to Westfield, Mass., where he d. in 1719, act. 87.

[Fifth Generation.]

2319. xi. Sibyl Cadwell (dau. of Abel Cadwell and Anna Dwight), b. Aug. 7, 1755, m. March 12, 1777, Aaron Dewey, b. Jan. 15, 1750-1 (son of Aaron Dewey of Westfield and Sarah Noble), a farmer in Westfield, Mass.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

- 2431. i. Aaron Dewey, b. Oct. 10, 1777.
- 2432. ii. Eunice Dewey, b. Dec. 17, 1779, d. Aug. 15, 1790.
- 2433. iii. Charles Dewey, b. Jan. 29, 1782, d. Jan. 27, 1783.
- 2434. iv. Sibyl Dewey, b. Nov. 7, 1783.
- 2435. v. Charles Dewey, b. June 15, 1786.
- 2436. vi. Ann Dewey, b. Aug. 20, 1788.
- 2437. vii. Eunice Dewey, 2d, b. Aug. 15, 1790.
- 2438. viii. Royal Dwight Dewey, b. Oct. 3, 1791.

Said the Rev. Emerson Davis of Westfield, Mass., who kindly furnished many of the details here given of the family of Cadwells : " I do not know that any of them were men of mark. They were all good members of society, and as useful in their day and generation I suppose as the mass of mankind."

[Fourth Generation.] See page 110.

60. xi. Capt. Nathaniel Dwight, Jr. (son of Justice Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, Mass., and Melitable Partridge), b. June 20, 1712, was a large farmer at Belchertown, Mass., then called Cold Spring, to which place he went to live in 1734, when 22 years old. He is said to have owned something like a mile square of land where Belchertown now stands. He was agent for Belcher, from whom the

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

446 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

town was named. He kept public-house and was county-surveyor; was much employed in such a way in all that region. Best of all was a decided Christian.

In Doolittle's "Sketches of Belchertown" he is thus described: "He came here among the first settlers, and was a prominent man in all civil and religious affairs. He went into 'the French war' as a captain's commission, Aug. 9, 1757—having received an order from Col. Williams of Hatfield, to march without delay for the relief of Fort William Henry, near Lake George, which was attacked by a party of French and Indians numbering 11,000. The commander of the marching orders the same day, met the regiment at Westfield, proceeded to Kinderhook, where they learned that the fort had capitulated and returned home. Capt. Dwight was active and useful in the Revolutionary war, and in promoting the best interests of the early settlers and did much to advance the settlement."

He m. Jan. 2, 1735, Hannah Lyman, b. July 14, 1709 (daughter of Benjamin Lyman of Northampton and Thankful Pomeroy).

In a journal which he kept, and which is still preserved, we find under date of Dec. 1, 1734: "I, Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown, appeared before the church of Christ at Northampton" (of Jonathan Edwards was then pastor), "and was admitted to join with them in full communion with them; for which I made many promises and, will the God of all grace enable us to keep them to the end." Such was his record of his public marriage to Christ; and he reads his record of marriage to his wife: "Jan. 2, 1735, I appeared before a small assembly of people at my brother Joseph Lyman's (house), and there I promised to love, honor, nourish and cherish my dear wife, as the law of God and man does direct in marriage-covenant, and I pray the God of love and peace to enable me to keep this covenant and be found blameless."

He was all his life an earnest, practical, straightforward man, ready for duty and for work. He did not know very well how to give joy, how to take them—a quite common characteristic, it is believed, of the Dwight Family at large. Double-dealing, even by way of fun, has never been in vogue with those bearing the family name. Political proceedings, or even skill in managing others, and tact, have never been distinguishing marks of any branch of the family. A story is repeated still among his descendants, which is illustrative of his want of adaptability to unexpected circumstances, in his early life. He made arrangements with his intended to go on horseback with him through the woods to Boston, to get furniture for their new home by marriage. At the end of harvest he hastened to Northampton, ex-

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 447*

ing to start with her the next morning—he in front and she behind upon a pillion, on the same steed. On driving up to Mr. Lyman's door, and asking of her mother where Hannah was, he was surprised to hear that in a mood of frolicsome feeling she had gone off with some of her young friends to enjoy a picnic with them in a neighboring meadow, instead of welcoming him all alone at her home on his arrival, and had taken with her the nut-cakes designed by maternal hands for their journey. Instead of finding her and her companions, and mingling his mirth with theirs, he mounted his horse anew and rode back at once to Belchertown. Not a word passed from him to her for several months, until on the occurrence of a ball one evening in Northampton, as she was dancing with a friend, he suddenly entered the room, and, as she saw him, she fainted and he became there and then fully reconciled. Long and happily for nearly 50 years did they live together in the Lord, as helpers of each other's grace and faith. He d. March 30, 1784, of pleurisy, aet. 71. She d. Dec. 25, 1792, aet. 83. "She lived a godly life, beloved and respected by those who knew her, and longing in her later years for the time of her departure."

His personal estate at his decease was £211 15s., and real estate £698, over and above various gifts of land and money previously made to his different children.

[The intermarriages of the Dwights with the Lymans, were, in the early history of these families, frequent: so that the history of the Dwight Family here presented is largely also that of the Lymans.

The parents of Hannah Lyman, afterwards Mrs. Nathaniel Dwight, were the parents also of Dea. Aaron Lyman, likewise of Belchertown, who married Eunice Dwight, dau. of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct., who was uncle to Capt. Nathaniel Dwight—for a full account of whose descendants see subsequent pages. Mary Lyman, b. Jan. 2, 1668, at Northampton (dau. of Lt. John Lyman and Dorcas Plum), who m. Capt. Samuel Dwight of Enfield, Ct., was aunt to Mrs. Hannah Dwight and Dea. Aaron Lyman. See previous page.

On the Pomeroy side of the house, Mrs. Thankful (Pomeroy) Lyman being the sister of Mrs. Mehitable (Pomeroy) King of Northampton, Mrs. Experience (King) Dwight, wife of Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton, was cousin to Mrs. Hannah (Lyman) Dwight and her brother Dea. Aaron Lyman. See, for account in brief of Medad Pomeroy, Esq., of Northampton, Hist. of Strong Family by the author, vol. ii. p. 1280.]

[Fifth Generation.] Children:

2439. i. Elijah Dwight, b. Nov. 30, 1735, d. Jan. 19, 1736.

2440. ii. Elihu Dwight, b. March 31, 1737, d. March 22, 1760, aet. 23.

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

448 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

2441. iii. Capt. Justus Dwight, b. Jan. 13, 1739, d. July 21, 1807, aet. 85.

2442. iv. Eunice Dwight, b. May 28, 1742, m. Joseph Graves, Sept. 26, 1807, aet. 65.

2443. v. Jonathan Dwight, b. April 3, 1744, d. Sept. 27, 1792. His father says of him in his family-notes: "He was a lovely child: had made great proficiency in learning: was a student in Yale Collage and was entered upon his fourth and last year."

2444. vi. Susanna Dwight, b. Oct. 20, 1746, m. Dr. Estes Graves, d. Sept. 6, 1785, aet. 35.

2445. vii. Col. Elijah Dwight, b. Jan. 4, 1749, d. Sept. 13, 1815, aet. 46.

2446. viii. Josiah Dwight, b. Jan. 5, 1750, d. March 19, 1815. His father says of him that he was "a dutiful and obedient child, patient, meek and lowly disposition, faithful to God and man; and hope his soul is in the arms of Jesus, while his lifeless form is in the earth."

2447. ix. Pliny Dwight, b. Aug. 11, 1753, d. March 15, 1815.

2448. ii. Elihu Dwight, b. March 31, 1737, m. 1757, Polly Graves, b. May 8, 1733 (dau. of Jonathan Graves, Jr.,\* of Hatfield, Mass., who was b. in 1702, and d. at Belchertown in 1787, and Margaret Strong, dau. of Nathaniel Strong of Northampton and F. Stebbins. See Hist. Strong family by the author (vol. ii. p. No. 21257-8). She was sister to Joseph Graves, who m. his daughter Eunice Dwight. He was a farmer at Belchertown. He d. May 1760, aet. 23. She m. for a 2d husband a Mr. Hollister.

Capt. Nathl. Dwight says of his son, Elihu, in his family-notes: "He was always a dutiful child, an honest, faithful, industrious man, and diligent and constant in duty; and I make no doubt he will receive the reward of a life devoted to God. One day I received this my son, Elihu Dwight, at the hand of God thankfully; and I gave him up to God joyfully (in baptism) and I hope since that day I returned him to God, I hope patiently and faithfully."

---

\* Jonathan Graves, senior (son of Isaac Graves of Hatfield, Mass., and Church, dau. of Richard Church), b. in 1667, was a tanner at Hatfield. Sarah Parsons, dau. of John Parsons, and removed to Belchertown, Mass. parents of Isaac Graves were Thomas and Sarah Graves of Hartford, Ct.

For further account of the Graves Family, see Doolittle's Sketches, et 208-9, and "Genealogies of Hadley Families," and Hist. of the Strong Family in various places indexed.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 449

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

2448. i. Margaret ("Peggy") Dwight, b. Dec. 10, 1758, m. Thomas A. Gates, and d. April 1841.

2449. ii. Hannah Dwight, b. about 1760, d. soon.

2448. i. Margaret Dwight, b. Dec. 10, 1758, m. March 10, 1784, Thomas Asa Gates, b. in Deerfield, Mass. (son of Thomas Gates and Experience Perry), a blacksmith at Belchertown, Mass. He d. Feb. 26, 1820 : she d. April 1841, aet. 82.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2450. i. Horace Gates, b. Dec. 10, 1784, d. July 13, 1840.

2451. ii. Susanna Gates, b. Nov. 26, 1786, m. Charles Dunbar, and d. Jan. 11, 1847, aet. 60.

2452. iii. Hannah Gates, b. March 14, 1791, d. March 15, 1793.

2453. iv. Hannah Gates, 2d, b. Aug. 15, 1793, m. Mr. Cushing of Mott Haven, N. Y.

2454. v. Clarissa Gates, b. May 3, 1796, m. Samuel Lyman of Springfield, Mass. Their children were Clarissa, Laura, Hannah, George, Charles, Samuel.

2450. i. Horace Gates (son of Thomas A. Gates and Margaret Dwight), b. Dec. 10, 1784, m. Dec. 17, 1806, Electa Barbour, b. Feb. 15, 1787, who d. Sept. 25, 1814, and he m. Oct. 31, 1815, Electa Dickinson, b. Jan. 16, 1790 (dau. of Perez Dickinson of Amherst, Mass., and Ruth, dau. of Reuben Dickinson). She d. Nov. 22, 1823, and he m. March 28, 1827, for a 3d wife, widow Abigail Strong, *née* Phelps, b. Oct. 19, 1794. He was a farmer at Belchertown, Mass. He d. July 13, 1840. She m. for a 2d husband Thomas Sabin, Jr., of Belchertown. She d. about 1866.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

\*\*\*\* i. Margaret Dwight Gates, b. Feb. 12, 1808, m. April 9, 1828, Lemuel Saunders Mason, (son of Amos Mason of Belchertown and Elizabeth Eaton of Pelham, Mass.), a farmer at Belchertown, and miller (grist and saw-mills). He d. Feb. 22, 1846 : she d. Feb. 11, 1845, aet. 37. They had two children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Lyman Gates Mason, b. June 22, 1829, m. May 22, 1873, Ella L. Mason of Sturbridge, Mass. (dau. of Alonzo R. Mason). He is a manufacturer and dealer in lumber at Muskegon, Mich.

\*\*\*\* 2. Jerome Wells Mason, b. June 22, 1833, a lumberman with his brother at Muskegon, Mich., and unmarried (1874).

\*\*\*\* ii. Augustus Lyman Gates, b. March 22, 1810, m. Nov. 1839,

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 451*

Belchertown and Hannah Lyman), b. Jan. 13, 1739, m. Jan. 19, 1763, Sarah Lamb, b. in 1736 (dau. of Daniel and Martha Lamb of Springfield, Mass.). He was a farmer and town surveyor and "a man of means," residing at Belchertown, and of a decidedly religious turn of mind, and much given to theological speculation. He left behind him many essays on religious subjects. He d. July 27, 1824, aet. 85. She d. Feb. 25, 1832, aet. 96. She was throughout life very active and energetic, and retained her erect carriage to extreme old age. For many of the last years of her life she was blind.

[In his father's diary occurs the following notice of his birth: "Justus, b. Jan. 13, 1739. Praised be God for blessing us with two living children and perfect; and I pray God to grant that they may live in his sight, and also to give his servant and handmaid hearts to bring them up for him and in his ways and fear."]

Capt. Justus Dwight was a tory of the negative sort. Although thinking that the hour for colonial revolution and independence must and should one day come, he did not feel that it had arrived when those around him shouted and thundered that it had. Although remaining at home, he hired another to represent him on the battle-fields of strife.

It was concerning the first lover (Mr. Merrick of Wilbraham, Mass.), of his wife, Sarah Lamb, that the doggerel was written, "A pizin sarpint bit his heel." It had originally a dozen or more verses in it, and was sung very much all over the land. "Yankee Hill" used to sing it often, and always "through his nose," and with appropriate twirls and twangs of voice, beginning thus: "I'll sing you a song of the olden time:

"On Springfield mountains there did dwell," etc.

It is sung also nowadays, at times, at "Old Folks' Concerts." It ran thus:

"On Wilbraham Mountings there did dwell,  
A lovely youth who's known full well,  
Lieutenant's Merrick's only son,  
A lovely youth not twenty-one.

On Mondy morning he did go  
Out in the meadows for to mow;  
He moughed about till he did feel  
A pizin sarpint bite his heel.

When he received his mortal wound,  
He cast his scythe upon the ground;  
And homeward then was his intent  
Crying aloud long as he went.



*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 453*

quished further medical practice at 70 years of age, but lived to be 90, and d. June 1, 1854. She d. Aug. 6, 1846, act. 69.

[The following letter, written to him by his father while he was at College, will at least interest their descendants :

"BELCHERTOWN, July 7, 1787.

MY SON:—I rec<sup>d</sup>. your letter of June 27, by Mr. Chapin : am glad to hear from you, and to hear that you are in health, and hope that you improve your time to the best advantage—as your future wellbeing both for time and eternity depends on your conduct in life. Let it be your constant care to do your duty to your God, yourself and all mankind. Live constantly in the fear of God and you will be likely to die in peace. Do no action without conferring whether it is consistent with religion, reason and justice. Be kind to all mankind, and especially to those who show kindness to you, as you are under a double obligation to them.

Our family have enjoyed a comfortable state of health since you left home, and there has nothing extraordinary happened to us. It is a time of year that we are all obliged to work very hard, as you know we always do. You write you want money ; but how I shall get it to send at commencement, I don't know. I shall do the best I can for you.

From your father and friend,

JUSTUS DWIGHT." ]

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2466. i. Clarissa Dwight, b. June 20, 1802, m. Daniel H. Lamb.

2467. ii. Nancy Dwight, b. July 10, 1804, m. Dr. Austin Church.

2468. iii. William White Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 19, 1806, d. July 11, 1861.

2469. iv. Elihu Dwight b. July 2, 1808, resides at Springfield, Mass.

2470. v. Mary Ann Dwight, b. Sept. 12, 1810, m. Edward Hooker.

2471. vi. Lydia Dwight, b. Nov. 8, 1812, m. Sept. 7, 1840, John Buckley Chapman, b. May 12, 1799 (son of Capt. Ashbel Chapman of Tolland, Ct., and Lydia Lord of Marlboro, N. H.), a lumber dealer in Windsor, Ct. He d. Dec. 16, 1849. She d. Jan. 13, 1842, leaving one child :

2472. 1. Lydia Chapman, b. Jan. 13, 1842, who d. Aug. 29, 1843.

2473. vii. George Dwight, b. May 13, 1815, a jeweller, formerly in Newark, N. J., but since 1849 in San Francisco, Cal., unmarried.

2474. viii. John Dwight, b. Aug. 1, 1819.

2466. i. Clarissa Dwight, b. June 20, 1802, m. Nov. 24, 1825,

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 455*

[Seventh Generation.]

2468. iii. William White Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 19, 1806, m. Dec. 23, 1840, Mary Louisa Goetchius of New York, b. March 10, 1820 (dau. of Henry Goetchius of Burlingham, N. Y., and Catharine Church), grad. at Yale in 1826, and at Harvard Med. Sem. in 1830, practised medicine at S. Hadley (1830-33), Boston, Mass. (1833-5), and at New York (1835-59). His health being poor, he went for its restoration to California, and after two years spent there for the purpose returned to his professional practice again in New York (1851-9). During the years 1859, '60 and '61 he made several sea-voyages to Cuba, Panama, San Francisco and Europe, etc., for his health, but could not rid himself of the disease that was preying fatally upon his vitals, and d. of consumption July 11, 1861, at New York, after much severe suffering, "full of the hope of immortality." A classmate, himself a leading physician in New York, Dr. Jared Linsly, described him to the author as having been "a fine scholar, and a superior practitioner of the art of healing, exceedingly hostile to shams of every sort, and of most persistent adherence to whatever he deemed right and true, and one who was greatly beloved by his friends."

His widow d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., June 8, 1871.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2488. i. Rebecca Bennoch Dwight, b. Oct. 17, 1841, m. May 19, 1864, Robert Leeds, b. at New York, Oct. 28, 1842 (son of Samuel Leeds and Mary Warren Mellen), a hardware merchant in New York. Children :

2489. 1. Mary Louisa Leeds, b. at Brooklyn, Oct. 8, 1865.

2490. 2. Rebecca Bennoch Leeds, b. Feb. 8, 1870.

2491. 3. Robert Russell Leeds, b. June 22, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 4. William Dwight Leeds, b. Feb. 3, 1873.

2492. ii. Elihu Dwight, b. Sept. 20, 1843, at New York, m. Sept. 12, 1866, Emma Reed of Brooklyn, b. at Peekskill, N. Y., March 17, 1847 (dau. of Addison William Reed and Sarah Ann Cragin). He was grad. in 1862 at New York College (then "The N. Y. Free Academy"). He is a manufacturer of morocco in Brooklyn, N. Y. (498 Flushing Avenue). Children :

2493. 1. Helen Dwight, b. June 11, 1868.

2494. 2. Edith Dwight, b. Jan. 18, 1870.

2495. 3. John Maurice Dwight, b. Jan. 1, 1872.

2496. iii. John Rutherford Maurice Dwight, b. Nov. 29, 1847, m. Oct. 25, 1871, Anna Turk of Somers, N. Y., b. April 12, 1847 (dau. of Joseph Halstead Turk and Ann Eliza —). He was Dep. Hospital Steward in the U. S. Navy Yard at Brooklyn in the late war; is now a clerk in Brooklyn. Has one child, Anna Louise, b. Aug. 7, 1872.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 457*

Lydia White), b. Aug. 1, 1819, m. Jan. 31, 1841, Nancy Shaw Everett, b. June 17, 1817 (adopted dau. of Hon. Melatiah Everett \* of Wrentham, Mass., and Fanny Shepard), a chemist and large manufacturer of soda, saleratus, etc., in New York. His family residence has been, since 1858, at Harlem, N. Y.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2504. i. Rev. Melatiah Everett Dwight, b. Oct. 15, 1841, grad. at N. Y. Coll. (the N. Y. Free Academy) in 1860, and at Andover Theol. Sem. in 1866, having also been grad. in his medical studies in 1863 at the Bellevue Med. Coll. in New York. Since 1869 he has been settled as a Cong. clergyman at Onarga, Ill. He m. June 23, 1870, Helen McClure Kirby, b. 1845 (dau. of Rev. William Kirby of Jacksonville, Ill., and Hannah McClure Wolcott). One child :

2505. 1. Ellsworth Everett Dwight, b. March 20, 1871.

2506. ii. John Elihu Dwight, b. July 28, 1844, grad. at N. Y. Coll. (then the N. Y. Free Academy) in 1863, a miller at Staunton, Ill., where his family resides, and a flour merchant at St. Louis, Mo. He m. March 2, 1869, Emma Mabel King, b. March 10, 1845 (dau. of Joseph Olmstead King of Jacksonville, Ill., and Sarah Lamb Dwight, dau. of Daniel Dwight of Westmoreland, N. H.). One child :

2507. 1. John Elihu Dwight, b. in St. Louis, Mo., May 3, 1870.

2508. iii. Anna Frances Dwight, b. Dec. 17, 1848, m. Oct. 1, 1873, Rev. Theodore Augustus Leggett, b. in Crawford, Orange Co., N. Y., Dec. 20, 1845 (son of Rev. John Haviland Leggett of New York and Mary Noel Bleecker), grad. at Princeton in 1865, and from the Theol. Sem. there in 1868, settled as a Presbyterian clergyman at Chester, Orange Co., N. Y.

2509. iv. Clara McFarland Dwight, b. Sept. 24, 1851, m. June 10, 1873, Col. Alexander Phoenix Ketchum, b. May 11, 1839 (son of Edgar Ketchum, Esq., of Harlem, N. Y., and Elizabeth Phoenix, dau. of Rev. Alexander Phoenix, formerly of Chicopee, Mass.). He was commissioned by Gov. Seymour 1st Lt. in the 56th N. Y. Regt. Vols., and went

---

\* I. Richard Everett, one of the first settlers of Dedham, Mass., came with his wife Mary to this country in the same ship, it is said, with John Dwight, the settler. He d. Aug. 3, 1662.

II. His son, Capt. John Everett, b. as is supposed in Watertown, Mass., m. Elizabeth Pepper.

III. His son, Dea. John Everett, b. April 9, 1675, m. Jan. 3, 1699, Mercy Brown.

IV. His son, Ebenezer Everett, b. Aug. 6, 1707, m. Joanna Shepard, and d. June 19, 1778.

V. His son, John Everett, b. June 1, 1736, m. Melatiah Metcalf.

VI. His son, Melatiah Everett, b. June 24, 1777.

## *Fourth Generation of Oliver Norton*

### 419. The Sons of Nathaniel Dwight of Newbury.

419. i. John, son of the staff of Brig. Gen. Elisha Sartwell at Saratoga. He was afterwards transferred as captain to the 110th Reg. U. S. Colored Troops, still remaining on Gen. Sartwell's staff. In 1862 was assigned by Gen. S. to the staff of Maj. Gen. H. Davis, Asst. Dir. of the 1st and 2d Divisions at Charleston, S. C., and charged with the management of the line of position between the Freedmen and the owners of the seceded plantations of S. Carolina and Georgia. He was afterwards promoted successively Major, Lieut.-Col. and Colonel transferred to Washington, D. C., where he served for nearly two years as Asst. Adj. Gen. Maj. Gen. H. Davis in the Freedmen's Bureau. He resigned his position in the army in Nov. 1869, and returned to the practice of law in New York, which he had previously begun. He was appointed Town Court Assessor, and subsequently Collector of Internal Revenue for the 5th District of New York. He resides at Harlem.

420. i. v. Martin Dwight, b. Feb. 22, 1856.

#### [Sixth Generation.]

2460. iii. Charissa Dwight (dau. of Justus Dwight of Belchertown and Sarah Lamb), b. Jan. 30, 1768, m. Jan. 21, 1799, Rev. Asa McFarland, D.D., b. April 19, 1769, in Worcester, Mass. (son of James McFarland, grad. at Dartmouth in 1793, and tutor there two years (1795-7). She d. Oct. 23, 1799, leaving an infant, which survived her but a few days. He m. for a 2d wife, in 1801, Nancy Dwight (dau. of Pliny Dwight of Belchertown, and Martha Forward. See subsequent pages. She d. within less than three months after her marriage. He m. in 1803, for a 3d wife, Elizabeth Kneeland (dau. of Bartholomew Kneeland of Boston). By his last marriage he had 8 children.

He was a man of great mental vigor and industry. He was a settled minister at Concord, N. H., for 27 years (1798-1825), and d. there of paralysis, Feb. 18, 1827. His widow d. in 1838. For full sketch of him, see Sprague's *Annals Am. Pulpit*, vol. ii. pp. 412-14.

2461. iv. Jonathan Dwight (son of Justus and Sarah Dwight of Belchertown), b. Jan. 21, 1770, m. July 5, 1803, Amy Parsons, b. Oct. 20, 1781 (dau. of Eldad Parsons of Belchertown and Experience Bartwell): a large farmer at Belchertown, and a man of ample means, and of public spirit, of strong judgment, and thoroughly religious, and having when he lived a great influence in the town. He d. at Amsterdam, N. Y., May 19, 1834. She d. at Philadelphia, July 23, 1862, *æt.* 59, a lady of much beauty of person and piety, and of a quick, bright, intellect and superior education for her day. She had also fine musical talents.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,*  
*son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 461*

bending integrity. He was one of the most conscientiously honest  
 in I ever knew, a sincere, humble, consistent Christian, and a firm sup-  
 porter of good order and of the institutions of religion. His children  
 may well venerate his memory. Mrs. Dwight was also of a retiring  
 disposition, but possessed great worth of character, and was a devoted  
 wife and mother, and a genuine Christian. The distinguished name of  
 Dwight has been honored as borne by this estimable family."

[Seventh generation.] Children:

2528. i. Harrison Dunbar Dwight, b. July 12, 1806.

2529. ii. Josiah Graves Dwight, b. Nov. 30, 1809, a merchant at  
 North Adams, Mass., d. there of small-pox, Dec. 9, 1831, unmarried.

2530. iii. Eliza Dwight, b. July 6, 1812, m. Nov. 1, 1841, Elihu  
 Root, b. Dec. 31, 1811 (son of Elihu Root of Belchertown and Lavi-  
 dia Fay): a merchant in Belchertown. He d. March 11, 1844. No  
 children.

2531. iv. Mary Dwight, b. Nov. 30, 1814, m. Nov. 15, 1837, Henry  
 Mellen (son of Dexter and Hanzah Mellen of Belchertown), a farmer  
 in Belchertown formerly, but now in Petaluma, Cal. She d. July 31,  
 1847, leaving one child:

2532. 1. Elizabeth Dwight Mellen, b. Oct. 11, 1846, resides (1874)  
 unmarried at home.

2533. v. Clara Dwight, b. Sept. 6, 1818, m. May 16, 1854, Levi  
 Adams of N. Brookfield, Mass., b. March 7, 1817 (son of Dr. Charles  
 Adams of Oakham, Mass.) an accountant. He d. Aug. 11, 1860. No  
 issue.

2534. vi. Nathaniel Dwight, Jr., b. Aug. 29, 1820, m. Jan. 29,  
 1852, Harriet Bartlett (dau. of Joab and Charlotte Bartlett of Belch-  
 ertown), a farmer at Belchertown. One child:

2535. 1. Harriet Bartlett Dwight, b. March 3, 1853.

2536. vii. Delia Maria Dwight, b. Nov. 30, 1823, m. Dec. 17, 1845,  
 Estes Howe Sanford, a merchant in Worcester, Mass. (son of Ichabod  
 Sanford of Belchertown and Nancy Howe), b. Nov. 21, 1814. Children:

2537. 1. Edmund Dwight Sanford, b. July 11, 1851, d. Sept. 17, 1860.

2538. 2. Mary Elizabeth Sanford, b. June 5, 1858.

2528. i. Harrison Dunbar Dwight, b. July 12, 1806, m. Nov. 9,  
 1837, Sophia Almira Cook (dau. of David White Cook of Hadley,  
 Mass., b. July 26, 1779, and Salome Cady, whom he m. Nov. 23, 1799.  
 He d. in Belchertown Jan. 29, 1854, aet. 74. He was son of Wm.  
 Cook and Martha White). He is a farmer at Belchertown and lives  
 on the old family-homestead, of some 400 acres, which he owns, mid-  
 way between Belchertown and Amherst. The R. R. station *Dwight*,  
 of which he is agent, stands upon it. He is also Express Agent there.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 463*

gress (1800-3). He was long a Major General of militia. He d. a man of great age, worth and reputation, Sept. 11, 1843, aet. 88. For some years before his death he was totally blind.]

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2544. i. Ebenezer Mattoon Dwight, b. Oct. 29, 1810, was for a short time a cadet at West Point, N. Y. He was a merchant at Springfield, Mass., where he d. unmarried Nov. 2, 1837.

2545. ii. Justus Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 6, 1812, a physician at Maumee, O., where he d. Sept. 1, 1854. He m. July 1, 1844, Mary Brown. One child:

2546. 1. Anna Gelston Dwight, b. May 23, 1845, at Maumee, resides at Toledo, O.

2547. iii. Mary Dickinson Dwight, b. Sept. 24, 1815, m. George Kingsley.

2548. iv. Sarah Lamb Dwight, b. in Westmoreland, Aug. 11, 1818, m. Joseph O. King.

2549. v. Martha Lyman Dwight, b. Dec. 25, 1824, m. Elizur Wolcott.

2547. iii. Mary Dickinson Dwight, b. Sept. 24, 1815, at Westmoreland, N. H., m. April 22, 1836, George Kingsley, the celebrated musical composer, b. July 7, 1811 (son of Enos Kingsley, Jr., of Northampton and Asenath Pomeroy). He has edited many musical works, and been an organist in leading churches in several cities, as Boston, Hartford, Brooklyn and Philadelphia, where Mrs. Mary D. Kingsley d. June 2, 1850. He has resided for several years past at Northampton.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2550. i. George Dwight Kingsley, b. Feb. 8, 1837, in Philadelphia, kept a music store in Springfield, Mass. He was a superior pianist and organist. He enlisted as a soldier in the late war in Co. A of the 46th Regt. of Mass. Vols., and d. of typhoid fever in the hospital at Newbern, N. C., Feb. 16, 1863, aet. 26.

2551. ii. Charles Howard Kingsley, b. in Philadelphia, Feb. 9, 1839. He was living in Galveston, Texas, at the opening of the late war, and joined the first regt. of Texas Vols. in "The Army of the South." He was taken prisoner at Antietam, Md., where he met his bro. William in the Union Army. He was subsequently exchanged, and returning to the confederate service he was taken prisoner a second time, and d. of a fever in the hospital at Point Lookout, July 12, 1864, expressing the desire to take the oath of allegiance to the old flag again, and saying that, had he understood things as he then did, he should never have joined the cause of the South.

2548. i. Maria Lyman Dwight, dau. of Daniel Dwight of W. merland, N. H., b. Dec. 25, 1824, m. July 15, 1846, Elizur Wole of East Windsor, Conn. b. Aug. 17, 1817 (son of Elihu Wolecott, Rachel McClure), grad. at Yale in 1839, and educated to be a physician, but for several years "engaged in railroading and milling," residing at Jacksonville, Ill., without special employment in 1874.

[Seventh Generation.]

2549. i. William Martin Kirkland, Mar. 4, 1851, grad. at the University of Chicago, 1871, at Stanton, Ill.

2550. ii. Daniel Kirkland, b. Dec. 19, 1857, grad. at the University of Chicago, 1879, at Stanton, Ill.

2551. iii. Elizabeth Kirkland, b. Dec. 19, 1857, grad. at the University of Chicago, 1879, at Stanton, Ill.

2552. iv. William Martin Kirkland, Mar. 4, 1851, grad. at the University of Chicago, 1871, at Stanton, Ill.

2553. v. Daniel Kirkland, b. Dec. 19, 1857, grad. at the University of Chicago, 1879, at Stanton, Ill.

[Seventh Generation.]

2549. i. Maria Lyman Dwight, dau. of Daniel Dwight of W. merland, N. H., b. Dec. 25, 1824, m. July 15, 1846, Elizur Wole of East Windsor, Conn. b. Aug. 17, 1817 (son of Elihu Wolecott, Rachel McClure), grad. at Yale in 1839, and educated to be a physician, but for several years "engaged in railroading and milling," residing at Jacksonville, Ill., without special employment in 1874.

[Eight Generation.] Children:

2560. i. Leofwin Wolecott, b. Nov. 2, 1847, d. Aug. 7, 1858.

2561. ii. Edith Dwight Wolecott, b. Dec. 19, 1850.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 465

2562. iii. Elihu Wolcott, b. Dec. 30, 1859, d. Aug. 29, 1860.

2563. iv. Mary Mattoon Wolcott, b. May 14, 1863.

[Sixth Generation.]

2465. viii. Justus Dwight, Jr., b. Aug. 20, 1781 (son of Justus Dwight of Belchertown and Sarah Lamb), m. Sophia Dwight, b. 1786 (dau. of Col. Henry Dwight of Warren, Mass., and Ruth Rich. See subsequent page, No. 6416. vi). She d. Nov. 26, 1814, aet. 28. He m. Jan. 6, 1818, Eliza Marshall, b. in Bolton, Ct., Nov. 18, 1798 (dau. of John Marshall, b. April, 1763, and d. Aug. 30, 1815, and Betsey Bissell, b. Oct. 20, 1763, and d. Nov. 22, 1816). He was a man of high moral excellence. He d. after a long and painful illness, July 22, 1835, aet. 54, was a farmer at Belchertown. Mrs. Dwight united with the church when 14 years of age, and found through her long life of widowhood and of abounding family cares, her God her strength and stay. She d. Nov. 17, 1858.

[Seventh Generation.]

*By first wife :*

2564. i. Sophia Emmeline Dwight, b. May 2, 1810, m. Dec. 28, 1830, Eldad Smith, a merchant, formerly at Granby, Mass., but of later years an insurance agent in Racine, Wis. She d. Aug. 11, 1836. One child :

2565. 1. Josiah Dwight Smith, b. July 2, 1832, d. March, 23, 1840, of scarlet fever.

*By second wife :*

2566. ii. Betsey Bissell Dwight, b. Sept. 18, 1819, m. Oct. 28, 1840, Simeon Rich Dwight (son of Col. Simeon Dwight of Belchertown, Mass., and Martha Rice), a farmer in Belchertown. See subsequent page.

2567. iii. Susan Dwight, b. Dec. 8, 1821, d. Jan. 1, 1844, of consumption, suffering long and much, but often saying that "they who were prepared and called to die young were the favored ones ; since it required more grace to meet the trials and temptations of life than to die."

2568. iv. Nancy Dwight, b. Oct. 19, 1823, d. April 11, 1825.

2569. v. Nancy Dwight, b. Oct. 23, 1825, m. Oct. 20, 1847, Byron Smith of S. Hadley, b. at Groton, Ct., July 1825 (son of Erastus Tennant Smith and Rebecca Barber), a farmer and dealer in flour. Children :

2570. 1. Rebecca Francis Smith, b. April 26, 1852.

2571. 2. Erastus Gilbert Smith, b. April 30, 1855, now (1874) in Amherst Coll.

2572. vi. Ann Eliza Dwight, b. Aug. 2, 1828, grad. at Mt. Holyoke



*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

466 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northamp*

Sem. in 1847, has taught in various schools for 13 years or more Willoughby, O., Rochester, N. Y., Farmington, Ct., and Elizabeth J. She has resided for several years past at S. Hadley, unmarried now (1874) a teacher in Rochester, N. Y.

2573. vii. Josiah Dwight, b. Feb. 6, 1832, d. June 8, 1832.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 448.

2442. iv. Eunice Dwight (dau. of Capt. Nathl. Dwight of B town and Hannah Lyman), b. May 23, 1742, m. Nov. 12, 1761. Graves, b. Sept. 1735 (son of Jonathan Graves, Jr., b. in H March 6, 1702, and d. at Belchertown in 1787, and Margaret S b. in 1711, dau. of Nathaniel Strong of Northampton and R Stebbins. See Hist. of the Strong Family, vol. ii. pp. 1147-9. parents of Jonathan Graves, Jr., were Jonathan Graves of H and Sarah Parsons). He was a farmer and innkeeper at Belche He d. there April 17, 1796, aet. 60: she d. Sept. 26, 1807, aet.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2574. i. Electa Graves, b. Nov. 19, 1762, d. June 27, 1776, a

2575. ii. Perez Graves, b. May 9, 1764, d. Feb. 9, 1827, aet. 6

2576. iii. Margaret Graves, b. Feb. 28, 1766, d. Dec. 19, 1792. She m. Benjamin Howe.

2577. iv. Electa Graves, b. Jan. 9, 1768, m. Dea. Aaron Lym See subsequent page, No. 3402. i.

2578. v. Susannah Graves, b. Dec. 13, 1769, m. Major P Parsons.

2579. vi. Josiah Dwight Graves, b. Jan. 30, 1772.

2580. vii. Jonathan Graves, b. March 30, 1774, d. unmarried

2581. viii. Elijah Graves, b. April 9, 1775, d. March 11, 1777

2582. ix. Elijah Graves, 2d, b. Sept. 12, 1779, d. Jan. 12, 1781

2583. x. Penelope Graves, b. Aug. 15, 1781, m. Jonathan B

2584. xi. Joseph Graves, Jr., b. Aug. 19, 1783: lived in Belchertown, N. Y.

2585. xii. Jeremiah Graves, b. April 9, 1786.

2575. ii. Perez Graves, b. May 9, 1764, m. Anna Spencer. He was a farmer at Belchertown, and after 1826 at Orono, Me., where His son Dea. Joseph Graves lives there now.

2576. iii. Margaret ("Peggy") Graves, b. Feb. 28, 1766, 1785, Benjamin Howe of Belchertown. They had 4 children: Eunice; 2, Harriet, who m. in 1819 Joseph W. Edson of New Britain; 3, Margaret; 4, Benjamin, b. in 1794, d. in 1844, aet. 50, son Henry lived in New Haven, Ct.

2577. iv. Electa Graves (dau. of Stephen Graves and 1

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 467*

Dwight), b. Jan. 9, 1768, m. Jan. 9, 1788, Dea. Aaron Lyman, b. Oct. 1, 1760 (son of Major Josiah Lyman of Goshen, Mass., and Sarah Worthington of Colchester, Ct.), a farmer at Charlemont, Mass., where he d. in 1845. She d. Aug. 14, 1848. [Major Josiah Lyman was the son of Dea. Aaron Lyman of Belchertown and Eunice Dwight, dau. of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.]

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2586. i. Josiah Lyman, b. Dec. 12, 1788, m. May 26, 1819, Zeruiah A. Loop. He d. March 11, 1848. No children.

2587. ii. Eunice Lyman, b. Oct. 21, 1790, d. Nov. 25, 1826.

2588. iii. Sophia Lyman, b. Oct. 27, 1792, d. April 16, 1811.

2589. iv. Almira Lyman, b. Sept. 30, 1794, d. May 4, 1828.

2590. v. Susannah Lyman, b. Sept. 15, 1796, m. March 6, 1827, Thomas Carter. She d. Sept. 20, 1869. One child:

2591. 1. Aaron Carter, b. Nov. 14, 1829.

2592. vi. Emily Lyman, b. Oct. 14, 1798, d. April 19, 1822.

2593. vii. Margaret Lyman, b. Nov. 22, 1800, m. Aug. 19, 1827, Josiah Ballard. Two children:

2594. 1. Charles Henry Ballard, b. Jan. 1, 1832.

2595. 2. Frederic Lyman Ballard, b. Oct. 1, 1837.

2596. viii. Abigail Lyman, b. Feb. 25, 1803, m. April 3, 1822, Gurdon Swan, and has had 3 children:

2597. 1. Electa Swan, b. Dec. 31, 1832.

2598. 2. Angeline Swan, b. July 10, 1834.

2599. 3. Margaretta P. Swan.

2600. ix. Electa Lyman, b. May 28, 1805, m. Oct. 25, 1831, Dea. James Miller Claghorn, b. in 1801 (son of James Claghorn of Cumington, Mass., and Asenath Strong. See Hist. of Strong Family, vol. ii. pp. 860-4): 8 children. He lives in N. Evans, Erie Co., N. Y.

2601. x. Myron Lyman, b. May 5, 1807, d. Oct. 5, 1808.

2602. xi. Frederic Augustus Lyman, b. June 25, 1809, d. July 8, 1809.

2603. xii. Lyndon Graves Lyman, b. June, 14, 1810.

2604. xiii. Augustus Le Barron Lyman, b. June 20, 1813, d. March 8, 1815.

[Sixth Generation.]

2578. v. Susanna Graves (dau. of Joseph Graves and Eunice Dwight), b. Dec. 13, 1769, m. as his 2d wife, Jan. 4, 1787, Major Nathan Parsons, b. March 22, 1752 (son of Oliver Parsons of Belchertown and Amy Gould), a merchant and farmer at Belchertown (1787-96), at Thomaston, Me. (1796-1806), and at Bangor, Me. (1806-23),

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

468 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

where he d. Oct. 11, 1823, aet. 71. His first wife was Cath Gould (dau. of Dr. David Gould of N. J., and a dau. of Gov. Budd of N. J.). He was a revolutionary soldier from the beginning to the end of the war. He was at the battle of Bunker Hill, and of the siege when Burgoyne surrendered, and was quartered with Washburn at Morristown, N. J. Mrs. Susannah Parsons d. Dec. 17, 1859, 90, a member for 50 years and more of the Cong. Ch.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2605. i. Budd Parsons, b. Sept. 8, 1787, d. at Oconomowoc, Wis. 1864.

2606. ii. Sparhawk Parsons, b. July 14, 1789, d. Aug. 14, 1866.

2607. iii. Catharine Gould Parsons, b. Nov. 17, 1791, m. Reuben Taylor, d. at Auburn, N. Y.

2608. iv. Sherlock Parsons, b. Oct. 17, 1793.

2609. v. Susan Graves Parsons, b. Aug. 27, 1795, m. Capt. Burrell, of Mobile Ala. He d., and she resides at Bangor, Me.

2610. vi. Electa Lyman Parsons, b. at Thomaston, Me., Aug. 6, 1796, resides unmarried at Bangor, Me.

2611. vii. Elijah Graves Parsons, b. March 10, 1799.

2612. viii. Pliny Dwight Parsons, b. Feb. 1, 1801.

2613. ix. Penelope Graves Parsons, b. Jan. 13, 1803, m. Edith Colburn. He d. June 13, 1868; no issue.

2614. x. Fidelis Parsons, b. March 2, 1805, d. Jan. 2, 1851.

2615. xi. Mary Vose Parsons, b. at Thomaston, March 7, 1807.

2616. xii. Park Holland Parsons, b. at Bangor, March 8, 1809.

2617. xiii. Emma Gould Parsons, b. Nov. 2, 1812, m. William Morse of Union, Me.

2605. i. Budd Parsons, b. Sept. 8, 1787, m. in Orono, Me., in 1811, Mary R. Hinekley, b. in Brunswick, Me., in 1797. He was a merchant at Bangor, Me., but after 1822 at Orono, Me. His later years he spent at Oconomowoc, Wis., where she d. in 1852, and he in 1864, aet. 76.

[This record did not come to hand until after many pages in advance were copied and numbered. Only the family number can be given, therefore to each child, without also the general number.]

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

i. Maria C. Parsons, b. at Bangor in 1819, m. in 1840, John Moon, a lumber merchant in Orono. He d. and she m. for a 2d time William B. Mead, a dentist in Orono. No children.

ii. John B. Parsons, b. in Bangor in 1821, m. in Oconomowoc, Wis. Mary Sparling of Oswego, N. Y. He is a farmer in Oconomowoc, Wis.: has had 3 children: Elmond, George and Abby.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 469*

iii. Susan G. Parsons, b. in Orono, Me., in 1823, m. in 1841 M. D. Curran, a merchant in Milwaukee, Wis. Seven children :

1. Abby D. Curran, b. in Plattville, Wis., in 1842, d. in 1846 in Milwaukee.

2. Henry G. Curran, b. in Galena, Ill., in 1844.

3. Michael Budd Curran, b. in Milwaukee in 1846.

4. Abby Curran, b. there in 1848, m. Capt. John Williams of Junction City, Kansas.

5. Mary E. Curran, b. there in 1850, m. Frank P. Moss, postmaster at Junction City.

6. William Mead Curran, b. in Oconomowoc, Wis., in 1855.

7. Lucia M. Curran, b. in Manitowoc, Wis., in 1857.

iv. Rebecca A. Parsons, b. in Orono in 1826, m. in Monroe, Wis., Mr. George W. Fay, b. in Boston in 1811, a merchant in Boston, Mass., and afterwards in Oconomowoc, Wis. Four children :

1. G. P. Fay, b. in Boston in 1837.

2. Abby L. Fay, b. in Boston in 1842.

3. William Budd Fay, b. in Oconomowoc, Wis., in 1850. 4. Mary E. Fay, b. there in 1855.

v. Elmond H. Parsons, b. in Orono, Me., in 1828, a machinist, m. in 1860 Martha A. Mervin, b. in Wis. in 1844. Two children :

1. Wilson Parsons, and 2. Lucia M. Parsons.

vi. Elijah D. Parsons b. in Orono in 1830, m. in 1855 in Oconomowoc, Julia Bond, b. in New York in 1834: a merchant, has three children: Frederic, Edgar and William H.

vii. Elizabeth E. Parsons, b. in Orono, Me., in 1834, m. in 1855 Charles Thompson, a farmer in Oconomowoc, Wis., who was b. in Attica, N. Y. They have two children, a son and a daughter.

2606. ii. Sparhawk Parsons (son of Major Nathan Parsons of Belchertown, and Susannah Graves), b. July 14, 1789, m. Aug. 28, 1824, Mrs. Sarah Dean Keeler, *née* Travis, b. Feb. 23, 1785 (dau. of Bartholomew Travis, and widow of Horace Keeler, whom she m. July 3, 1816, having by him one child, Matthew P. Keeler of Rockville, N. Y., b. June 6, 1817). In the war of 1812 he was a captain of marines, and commanded the quarter deck of the ship *Genl. Armstrong*. In an engagement off Cape de Verd Islands he was wounded in the groin, and had to move about for many years on crutches and canes. Beside a surgical operation about 1821 for this wound, he had, some 25 years later, his right leg amputated below the knee. He resided for the greater part of his life at New York. He d. at Bangor, Me., of a disease of the kidneys, Aug. 14, 1861, aet. 72, "a gentleman, a scholar,

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 471*

burn, N. Y., and was Secy. and Treasr. of The Tuttle Manufacturing Co. of Agricultural Implements. He d. of paralysis Oct. 1, 1868.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 2624. i. Henry Taylor Keeler, b. Oct. 26, 1857.
- 2625. ii. Catharine Keeler, b. Sept. 23, 1859.
- 2626. iii. An infant, b. and d. Feb. 21, 1861.
- 2627. iv. Charles Keeler, b. Jan. 9, 1863.

[Eighth Generation.]

2621. ii. Rev. Charles Taylor, b. Sept. 15, 1819, m. at Camden, S. C., Dec. 26, 1846, Charlotte Jane Gamewell, b. in Marlboro Dist., S. C., May 20, 1828 (dau. of Rev. John Gamewell, a Methodist clergyman, b. in Maryland, Sept. 12, 1766, and Delilah Booth, b. in S. C., April 21, 1792). He was grad. at N. Y. University in 1840, and became at once a classical teacher in a Methodist Seminary at Cokesburgh, S. C. For 6 years (1848-54) he was a missionary at Shanghai, China : for 3, Professor in the Spartanburgh Fem. Coll., S. C. (1855-8) : then Genl. Supt. of Sunday Schools of the M. E. Ch. South (1858-61), and Presiding Elder of the Wadesboro Dist., S. C. Conference (1861-5). In 1866 he was elected Prest. of The Kentucky Wesleyan University at Millersburgh, Ky.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 2628. i. Charles Gamewell Taylor, b. Sept. 19, 1847.
- 2629. ii. William Taylor, b. Sept. 18, 1849, d. Oct. 24, 1849, at Shanghai.
- 2630. iii. Henry Parsons Taylor, b. Sept. 20, 1851.
- 2631. iv. Martha Wilson Taylor, b. April 19, 1855.
- 2632. v. Frank Taylor, b. July 31, 1857, d. at Columbia, S. C., Dec. 10, 1860.
- 2633. vi. Catharine Taylor, b. Feb. 14, 1860, d. at Cheraw, S. C., May 14, 1865.
- 2634. vii. John Oliver Taylor, b. Sept. 12, 1862.
- 2635. viii. Charlotte Booth Taylor, b. May 12, 1865.
- 2636. ix. Edward Payson Taylor, b. Nov. 29, 1867.

[Eighth Generation.]

2623. iv. Edward Payson Taylor, b. Sept. 27, 1827, m. July 7, 1851, Frances Pearce Holt, b. at Jersey City, N. J., Aug. 16, 1827 (dau. of Charles Holt, b. at Hudson, N. Y., Nov. 9, 1805, and Jane Pearce, b. at Truro, Eng., June 22, 1808), a member of a large cabinet-ware house in New York. His family resides in Brooklyn.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

- 2637. i. Edward Pearce Taylor, b. May 19, 1852.

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

*272. The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

2646. i. Francis Parsons Taylor, b. June 10, 1854, d. March, 1859

2647. ii. Clement French Taylor, b. Jan. 29, 1859.

2648. iii. Charles Taylor, b. July 14, 1861.

2649. iv. Frank Eliza Taylor, b. July 13, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.]

2645. i. Shercock Parsons, b. Oct. 17, 1793 (son of Major Nathl. Parsons and Susannah Graves), m. Jan. 22, 1822, Hannah Grosvenor, daughter of Wm. L. son of Saml. and Elizabeth Grosvenor, Frederick, N. H. He was at first a ship-builder in Frederick, N. H., then followed the coasting trade for 17 years (1811-28), between Frederick and St. John, and afterwards settled at One No. Island. Since 1846 he has resided at Medford, Mass., and been engaged in a counting-house in Boston.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2646. i. Elizabeth Susannah Parsons, b. Dec. 8, 1822, m. Oct. 1847, Rev. Harvey M. Stone, b. in Cabot, Vt., grad. at Bangor Theol. Sem. in 1847; a Cong. minister settled successively at Blue Hill, Me., Wadsworth, Me., Gardiner, Me., South Dennis, Mass., Middleboro Mass., Lawrence, N. H., and now (1873), Rochester, N. H. 1 child.

2647. ii. Samuel Grosvenor Parsons, b. Oct. 18, 1824, m. Sept. 1846, Mary Elizabeth Fall of Charlestown, Mass.: Secy. of The Portland Fire Ins. Co. at Hartford, Ct.: one child.

2648. iii. Anna Dorothea Parsons, b. May 22, 1827, m. Oct. 1851, Joseph Thomas Hinckley, a merchant at Blue Hill, Me. children.

2649. iv. Shercock Budd Parsons, b. Aug. 11, 1829, a salesman in clothing store in Boston: unmarried.

2650. v. William Johnson Parsons, b. Sept. 5, 1831, m. Nov. 1861, Lucy Eldridge of Argyle, Me. He lived at Orono, Me. He Sept. 16, 1865.

2651. vi. Pliny Dwight Parsons, b. Aug. 3, 1834, resides unmarried in Oregon.

2652. vii. Charles Grosvenor Parsons, b. Feb. 22, 1837, m. J. 1864, Martha E. Rogers of Conway, Mass.: a provision merchant Boston, Mass. His family resides in Medford, Mass. One son.

2653. viii. Edmund Colburn Parsons, b. Jan. 15, 1839, engaged building cabinet organs.

2654. ix. Mary Gregory Parsons, b. March 15, 1841.

2655. x. Maria Vavesour Parsons, b. March 15, 1844, d. April 1846.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 473*

[Seventh Generation.]

2611. vii. Elijah Graves Parsons (son of Major Nathan Parsons and Susanna Graves), b. March 10, 1799, a surveyor of lumber at Bangor, Me. He m. July 13, 1830, Octavia Jane Perry, b. Sept. 11, 1804 (dau. of Dea. John Perry of Brunswick, Me., and Jane Stanwood).

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2652. i. Susan Jane Parsons, b. in Orono, Me., Aug. 11, 1831, m. Sept. 30, 1856, William Scott Edwards, a civil engineer in Portland, Me., b. there Feb. 23, 1830 (son of William Eustis Edwards, former editor of *The Portland Advertiser*, and Adeline Gerrish (dau. of Joseph Gerrish and Barbara Scott). One son:

2653. 1. Eustis William Edwards, b. July 27, 1857.

2654. ii. Nathan Appleton Parsons, b. in Orono, May 21, 1833, a merchant in Chicago, Ill., m. Oct. 8, 1857 Amelia Sophia Ball of Chicago, b. in Burford, C. W., Sept. 1, 1837 (dau. of Silas Rosier Ball and Jane Sophia Hyde). He was capt. of Co. I, 53d Ill. Regt. (Col. Cushman). He d. at Chicago when on a furlough for the recovery of his health, May 10, 1862, of typhoid fever, calmly trusting in Christ. He had one child:

2655. 1. Lucius Willard Parsons, b. Jan. 23, 1861.

2656. iii. John Perry Parsons, b. in Orono, May 12, 1835, a civil engineer in New Orleans, La.

2657. iv. Adeline Wilson Parsons, b. in Orono June 26, 1837, d. in *The Insane Hospital* at Augusta, Me., March 14, 1863.

2658. v. Scott Burrill Parsons, M.D., b. in Orono, Oct. 11, 1839, a physician at St. Louis, Mo., m. Jan. 1, 1868, Henrietta Knight Evans of St. Louis, b. Sept. 19, 1841, at Caermarthen, Wales (dau. of Henry Evans and Mary Ann Knight). He was grad. at the Hahnemann Med. Coll. at Chicago, Ill.

2659. vi. Eliza Shaw Parsons, b. in Orono, July 10, 1842, m. Jan. 3, 1862, Henry Franklin Tefft, a dentist in Bangor, Me., b. in Providence, R. I., Feb. 23, 1841 (son of Rev. Dr. Benjamin Franklin Tefft of Brewer, Me., former editor of "*The Ladies' Repository*" in Cincinnati, O., and Sarah Ann Dunn of Poland, Me.). Two children:

2659. 1. Benjamin Franklin Tefft, b. Oct. 10, 1862, in Brewer, Me.

2660. 2. Fanny Rosabel Tefft, b. in Brewer, Jan. 26, 1866.

2661. vii. Octavia Louisa Parsons, b. July 13, 1844, d. Sept. 10, 1844.

[Seventh Generation.]

2612. viii. Pliny Dwight Parsons (son of Major Nathan Parsons and Susannah Graves), b. at Thomaston, Me., Feb. 1, 1801, but since

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

474 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

1806 has lived at Bangor, where he is a farmer and lumberman. m. Oct. 1831, Elizabeth Eloise Wise (dau. of Joseph and Mary W of Sebec, Me.). She d. Dec. 20, 1833. He m. for 2d wife, at Roubt Mass., Nov. 20, 1834, Hannah Hill Hooper, b. July 31, 1815 (dau John Hooper and Susannah Meserve. John Hooper was son of B William Hooper, a Baptist minister at Dover, N. H., and Mary L. He was one of 7 brothers, all of whom were Baptist ministers).

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

2662. i. Joseph Wise Parsons, b. Dec. 17, 1833, m. Jan. 1, 18 Delia Addie Clark, b. July 17, 1843 (dau. of Hiram Clark of Brew Me., and Harriet —); a farmer at Bangor. Two children:

\*\*\*\* 1. Frank Tefft Parsons, b. at Bangor, Nov. 2, 1864.

\*\*\*\* 2. Grace Bulfinch Parsons, b. April 16, 1871.

*By second wife:*

2663. ii. Scott Cobb Parsons, b. Oct. 16, 1835, d. Feb. 6, 1836.

2664. iii. Elizabeth Wise Parsons, b. Jan. 6, 1837, m. Dr. Henry Blankman.

2665. iv. Susan Hooper Parsons, b. July 26, 1839, m. Frederic Brewer.

2666. v. Sylvester Dwight Parsons, b. Aug. 14, 1844.

2665. iv. Susan Hooper Parsons, b. July 26, 1839, m. Aug. 4, 18 Frederic Augustus Brewer, b. Sept. 18, 1836 (son of Benjn. Brewer Leicester, Mass., and Cynthia Hatch), a broker at San Francisco. d. and she m. for 2d husband, Feb. 1, 1870, James Munroe De Pass Huguenot descent, b. in N. Orleans, La. (son of Joseph De Pass, Annie Harte). She had by her first marriage one child:

2667. 1. Frederic Dwight Brewer, b. at San Francisco, Sept. 1864.

2664. iii. Elizabeth Wise Parsons, b. Jan. 6, 1837, m. Jan. 1865, at San Francisco, Dr. Henry Gerrett Blankman, b. May 3, 18 in Amsterdam, Holland (son of Henry Blankman and Elizabeth I erson). She is his 2d wife, the first having been Magdalena Del V (niece of Genl. Vallejo, so well known in the history of Californ who d. April 12, 1864. By her he had 4 children: Joseph, R Bell and Harry. He was admitted to the bar of California in 18 He resides at Monterey, Cal., with large means and no formal empl being fond of books and letters.

[His father was Grand Chamberlain to Louis Napoleon, king of F land; and after he fell into disfavor with Bonaparte, he became one the chamberlains of Bonaparte himself, but left his service immediat



*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 475*

before the expedition to Russia, and came to the United States in 1818.] Two children :

2668. 1. Eugene Warren Blankman, b. at Monterey, Nov. 11, 1866.

2669. 2. Louis Washington Blankman, b. Feb. 22, 1869, at Monterey.

An appreciative article in "The Monterey Times," written by him concerning the French Emperor and the French, reached Louis Napoleon some years since, to which a formal reply was made by his direction as follows: "It gives me pleasure to acknowledge the honorable sentiments which inspired Dr. Blankman of Monterey in speaking of the Emperor and of France. And I desire that you will not allow him to remain ignorant of the favorable impression which the ability of his production and the dignity of his language make us feel.

(Signed)

DROUYN DE LHUYS.

FRENCH CONSULATE AT SAN FRANCISCO, Aug. 23, 1866."

[Seventh Generation.]

2614. x. Fidelis Parsons (son of Major Nathan Parsons and Susannah Graves), b. in Thomaston, Me., March 2, 1805, m. Oct. 1, 1837, Rachel Ann Bowker, b. Dec. 30, 1815, at Phippsburgh (dau. of Major James Bowker, b. at Phippsburgh in 1779, and d. there Oct. 13, 1852, and Eunice Batchelder, b. in 1777, and d. Jan. 1862, dau. of Timothy Batchelder). He was a farmer and removed to San Francisco, and d. on his arrival there, Jan. 2, 1852.

She m. for a 2d husband, Jan. 1, 1864, Judge F. V. Bulfinch of Boston, deputy collector at the City Treasurer's office.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2670. i. James Bowker Parsons, b. at Bangor, Jan. 1, 1839.

2671. ii. Annie Merritt Parsons, b. at Bangor, Aug. 31, 1843, m. Sept. 12, 1862, Capt. Mauran Perry Furbish, b. in 1838, in Rockland, Me. He was lost at sea Dec. 10, 1864. One child :

2672. 1. Mauran Irving Furbish, b. Oct. 3, 1864, at Rockland, Me.

[Seventh Generation.]

2616. xii. Park Holland Parsons (son of Major Nathan Parsons and Susannah Graves), b. March 8, 1809, m. Sept. 23, 1845, Irene Dickinson Barron, b. April 22, 1817 (dau. of Eliseus Barron of Amherst, Mass., and Delia Dickinson) : a farmer at Medway, Me.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2673. i. Mary Vose Parsons, b. July 11, 1847.

2674. ii. Electa Louise Parsons, b. Feb. 28, 1850, d. Aug. 28, 1853.

2675. iii. Frederic Barron Parsons, b. Sept. 23, 1853.

2676. iv. Susan Burrill Parsons, b. Oct. 8, 1855, d. March 26, 1859.

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

*476 The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

[Seventh Generation.]

2617. xiii. Emma Gould Parsons (dau. of Major Nathan Parsons and Susannah Graves), b. at Bangor, Nov. 2, 1812, m. Oct. 12, 1857, William Bradford Morse, b. at Union, Me., Aug. 24, 1813, son of Levi Morse and Polly Gay Bradford), a merchant at Rockland, Me.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2677. i. Penelope Colburn Morse, b. Aug. 29, 1838, d. July 28, 1897.

2678. ii. William Henry Morse, b. Jan. 1, 1841, entered the U.S. A. of Vols. in the late war and was killed at Donaldsonville, Tenn. June 28, 1863.

2679. iii. Charles Bradford Morse, b. Dec. 25, 1847.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 466.

2579. vi. Josiah Dwight Graves, b. Jan. 30, 1772 (son of Joseph Graves of Belchertown and Eunice Dwight), m. Feb. 5, 1798, Abigail Wheelock Pomeroy.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2680. i. Lydia Graves, b. Oct. 24, 1800.

\*\*\*\* ii. Mary Ann Graves, b. Feb. 4, 1804.

2681. iii. Abigail Wheelock Graves, b. Feb. 14, 1806.

2682. iv. Dea. Elihu Pomeroy Graves, b. Jan. 20, 1808, a farmer at Suspension Bridge, Niagara Co., N. Y. Letters of inquiry were addressed to him in vain.

2683. v. Penelope Graves, b. Sept. 14, 1810.

2684. vi. Nathaniel Dwight Graves, b. Jan. 25, 1814.

[Sixth Generation.]

2583. x. Penelope Graves (dau. of Joseph Graves and Eunice Dwight), b. Aug. 15, 1781, m. Jonathan Barr of Belchertown. Two children :

2685. 1. Dwight Graves Barr. 2686. 2. Christiana Barr.

Facts were sought carefully here, but without effect.

2585. xii. Jeremiah Graves (son of Joseph Graves and Eunice Dwight), b. April 9, 1786, m. Mary Spencer and lived in Jacksonville, Ill. Children: William, Mary Spencer, Joseph Spencer, Julia, Abigail.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 448.

2444. vi. Susanna Dwight (dau. of Capt. Nathaniel Dwight and Hannah Lyman), b. Oct. 20, 1746, m. Feb. 18, 1773, Dr. Estes Howe, b. June 24, 1747 (son of Samuel Howe, b. Sept. 23, 1719, and d. June 28, 1784, and Hannah Smith, b. Sept. 13, 1721, and d. April 8, 1816. Samuel Howe was the son of Moses Howe of Marlboro, Mass.), the first physician that settled in Belchertown, where he practised his profes-

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 477*

sion for more than 50 years. In "the old French war" he was drummer-boy in his father's company at Lake George in 1759. Twice during the revolutionary war he served as surgeon—in Col. Brewer's Regt. (April—Dec. 1775), and in Col. Rufus Putnam's (Jan. 1, 1777—May 1, 1779). He also went through the campaign of Saratoga, and was on the staff of Gen. Gates. He was disabled by paralysis two years before his death. In June 1825, when Gen. Lafayette was passing from Albany to Boston, through Belchertown, on being told, when approaching his house, that there lay sick and feeble an old officer of the army of Saratoga, he ordered the carriage to stop and went in to shake hands with the invalid veteran. He d. March 3, 1826, aet. 79.

His wife Susannah d. Sept 6, 1785, aet. 39, and he m. for 2d wife, May 23, 1797, Mrs. Diana Hinsdale Dwight, b. Sept. 28, 1752, widow of Col. Elijah Dwight of Belchertown, bro. to his wife Susannah (dau. of Samuel Hinsdale of Greenfield, Mass.). No issue by this marriage. She d. Jan. 25, 1833.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2687. i. Hon. William Howe, b. Feb. 4, 1774, m. April 28, 1814, Annie Sophia Childs, b. Dec. 5, 1786. He was grad. at Dartmouth in 1794, a lawyer at Derby, Vt. He was twice Probate Judge (1816–25 and 1827–8), and a Member of the Vt. Legislature for several successive terms (1813–20). He d. Nov. 19, 1828. No children.

2688. ii. Nancy Howe, b. Feb. 1, 1776, m. Ichabod Sanford.

2689. iii. Horatio Gates Howe, b. Nov. 2, 1777, d. Aug. 20, 1781.

2690. iv. Estes Howe, Esq., b. Oct. 3, 1780, d. Dec. 26, 1825.

2691. v. Eunice Howe, b. Dec. 21, 1782, d. Sept. 2, 1784.

2692. vi. Judge Samuel Howe, b. June 20, 1785, d. Jan. 20, 1828.

2688. ii. Nancy Howe, b. Feb. 1, 1776, m. May 6, 1799, Ichabod Sanford of Belchertown, b. Oct. 18, 1768 (son of Rev. David Sanford, b. Dec. 11, 1737, and d. April 1810, and Bathsheba Ingersoll, b. June 5, 1738, and d. Nov. 1800). She d. Oct. 22, 1840; he d. Aug. 1860.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2693. i. Rev. William Howe Sanford, b. Feb. 14, 1800.

2694. ii. Bathsheba Ingersoll Sanford, b. Jan. 22, 1802, d. April 11, 1805.

2695. iii. Susan Dwight Sanford, b. June 16, 1804, d. April 21, 1805.

2696. iv. George Carlos Sanford, b. Feb. 9, 1806.

2697. v. Horatio Gates Sanford, b. March 22, 1808.

2698. vi. Bathsheba Sanford, b. Sept. 4, 1810, m. Dec. 19, 1844, Addison Burnett of Belchertown, b. June 7, 1810, at S. Hadley, Mass. (son of Arza Burnett, b. Oct. 2, 1785, and d. Aug. 6, 1862, and Mary

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 479*

2716. viii. Enoch Burnett Sanford, b. June 20, 1849.

2717. ix. George Edward Sanford, b. March 1, 1852.

[Seventh Generation.]

2697. v. Horatio Gates Sanford, b. March 22, 1808, m. Sept. 16, 1835, Harriet Eliza Harkin, b. Feb. 17, 1809 (dau. of James Harkin of Gloucester, Mass., and Eliza Plummer Hough). He was engaged in mercantile business in Boston (1825-50), in manufacturing at Worcester, Mass. (1850-9) and in mercantile business anew at Gloucester, Mass., (1860-8), where he lives now (1874), retired from business since 1868.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2718. i. Horatio Francis Sanford, b. March 19, 1843, m. June 18, 1867, Florence Friend of Gloucester, b. April 22, 1848 (dau. of Josiah Ober Friend and Caroline Sayward). He resides at Gloucester : has been engaged in the dry goods trade : is now in no business (1873). Has had 3 children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Blanche Sanford, b. May 8, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 2. Henry Friend Sanford, b. July 8, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 3. Horatio Gates Sanford, b. May 25, 1873.

2719. ii. Walter Howe Sanford, b. Feb. 27, 1846, d. Sept. 27, 1848.

2720. iii. Howard Buchanan Sanford, b. Sept. 12, 1849, d. July 8, 1852.

[Sixth Generation.]

2690. iv. Estes Howe, Esq. (son of Dr. Estes Howe of Belchertown and Susannah Dwight), b. Oct. 3, 1780, grad. at Dartmouth in 1800, a lawyer in Sutton, Mass., removed to Albany, N. Y., about 1815, was an active democratic politician and became Recorder of the city. He d. Dec. 26, 1825.

He m. May 8, 1805, Joanna Smith, b. Jan. 16, 1784 (dau. of Chileab Smith of Hadley, Mass., b. May 21, 1754, and d. Aug. 25, 1804, and Tabitha Clark, who d. Sept. 12, 1817, aet. 66). She d. Sep. 17, 1819, and he m. Sept. 20, 1821, Anna Jordan Willard, b. in Montreal, Canada, Aug. 24, 1787 (dau. of Dr. Elias Willard of Albany, N. Y. She d. Dec. 14, 1862, at Buffalo.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2721. i. Susan Tabitha Howe, b. Aug. 3, 1807, m. in 1834 a Mr. Thompson of Greenboro, Greene Co., Miss.

2722. ii. Chileab Smith Howe, b. July 19, 1809, grad. at West Point in 1830, m. Jane Pickens. He served in the late war, and has resided since its close at Memphis, Tenn.

2723. iii. Joanna Howe, b. Sept. 3, 1815, m. ——— Thompson,

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

480 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton.*

bro. of her sister Susan's husband. She d. some years since, leaving children, Mary and Sarah.

2724. iv. Jane Eights Howe, b. June 14, 1818, m. ——— Larence of Ind.

*By second wife:*

2725. v. Catharine Livingston Howe, b. in Albany, Aug. 10, 1818 m. Sept. 23, 1847, Francis Edward Cornwell of New Britain, Conn. grad. at Yale in 1842, a lawyer at Lyons, N. Y., and after 1857 at Buffalo, N. Y., where he d. Nov. 2, 1869. Their children have been:

\*\*\*\* 1. Edward Livingston Cornwell, b. at Lyons, June 24, 1848 m. July 15, 1873, Ada B. Bailey of New Bedford, Mass. He is a resident of Buffalo.

\*\*\*\* 2. William Caryl Cornwell, born there Aug. 19, 1851, m. Oct. 9, 1873, Marian N. Loomis, dau. of Dr. Loomis of Buffalo.

\*\*\*\* 3. Francis Estes Cornwell, b. there Aug. 8, 1856.

\*\*\*\* 4. Charles Landers Cornwell, b. at Buffalo, Nov. 1, 1858.

\*\*\*\* 5. Stanley Howe Cornwell, b. Nov. 6, 1864.

\*\*\*\* 6. Howard Tracy Cornwell, b. June 23, 1868.

[Sixth Generation.]

2692. vi. Judge Samuel Howe (son of Dr. Estes Howe of Belchertown, Mass., and Susannah Dwight), b. June 20, 1785, grad. at Williams Coll. in 1804, studied law with Hon. Theodore Sedgwick, Stockbridge, Mass., and at Litchfield, Ct., and settled as a lawyer Worthington, Mass. (1808-20). In 1821 he removed to Northampton, Mass., and was at once appointed judge of the court of Common Pleas. In connection with Hon. Elijah Hunt Mills, U. S. Senator from Mass. he opened a law school at Northampton, which soon became well filled having at one time some 40 students. He m. Sept. 13, 1807, Susan Tracy, b. Jan. 18, 1785 (dau. of Hon. Uriah Tracy, U. S. Senator from Connecticut, b. in 1754 and d. in 1807, and Julia Bull). She d. at Worthington, Mass, June 26, 1811, and he m. for 2d wife, Oct. 1, 1813, Sarah Lydia Robbins, b. Dec. 16, 1787 (dau. of Hon. Edwin Hutchinson Robbins, Lt. Gov. of Mass., and Elizabeth Murray). He d. Jan. 20, 1828, aet. 42, at Boston.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

2726. i. Susan Tracy Howe, b. July 27, 1808.

2727. ii. Uriah Tracy Howe, b. June 25, 1811.

*By second wife:*

2728. iii. Estes Howe, M.D., b. July 13, 1814.

2729. iv. Mary Howe, b. April 11, 1816, d. May 23, 1816.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 481*

2730. v. Mary Eleanor Howe, b. June 27, 1817; lives unmarried in Cambridge, Mass.

2731. vi. James Murray Howe, b. April 20, 1819.

2732. vii. Sarah Robins Howe, b. Dec. 31, 1826; lives unmarried in Cambridge.

2726. i. Susan Tracy Howe, b. July 27, 1808, m. Oct. 23, 1834, Hon. George Stillman Hillard, LL.D., grad. at Harvard in 1828, a lawyer in Boston, and U. S. Dist. Attorney for Mass. He has been recently (May 1873), elected Dean of "Boston University," Boston, Mass. One child:

2733. 1. George S. Hillard, b. Feb. 1836, d. Aug. 1838.

2727. ii. Uriah Tracy Howe, b. June 25, 1811, m. Oct. 1835, Sarah Templeman Coolidge, b. July 1814 (dau. of Charles C. Coolidge of Boston and Sarah Templeman): trained to mercantile life, he afterwards studied law at Cambridge, Mass., and Cincinnati, O. (with Hon. S. P. Chase and Judge Walker). He removed to Detroit, Mich.; was for 10 years Treas. of the Mich. Cent. R. Road. For some years past he has resided at Cambridge, Mass.; is a lawyer.

[Eighth Generation.]. Children:

2734. i. Tracy Howe, b. Feb. 13, 1837, grad. at Mich. University in 1857.

2735. ii. William Green Howe, b. Oct. 11, 1838, m. Oct. 1864, Anna Hale (dau. of E. J. M. Hale of Haverhill, Mass.): is a broker in Boston. He served as Lt. and Capt. in the 30th Mass. Regt. in the late war, and was dangerously wounded in five different places, at Baton Rouge, La., and being made permanently lame by his wounds, was appointed Provost Marshal of the First Boston Dist., and held the office until near the end of the war. Children:

2736. 1. Lucy Howe, b. Oct 27, 1865.

2737. 2. Susan Howe, b. Feb. 28, 1867.

2738. iii. Elizabeth Coolidge Howe, b. March 28, 1841.

2739. iv. Edward Hutchinson Robbins Howe, b. June 21, 1843, grad. at Harvard in 1864, studied mining and engineering at the school of miners in Paris. He was a soldier in the late war for 9 months, while in college.

2740. v. Catharine Coolidge Howe, b. May 2, 1851.

[Seventh Generation.].

2728. iii. Estes Howe, M.D. (son of Judge Samuel Howe and Sarah L. Robbins), b. July 13, 1814, grad. at Harvard in 1832, and at the Harv. Med. School in 1835, resided for some time at Cincinnati

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

482 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

O., and afterwards at Pomeroy, O. ; but for some years past has been at Cambridge, Mass., and has been Treasurer of the Cambridge Gas

He m. Aug. 20, 1838, Harriet Maria Spelman, b. Nov. 21, 1813 (dau. of Phineas Spelman and Eliza Chamberlain). She d. Aug. 1843, and he m. for 2d wife, Dec. 28, 1848, Lois Lillie White, Aug. 23, 1824 (dau. of Abijah White of Watertown, Mass., Anna Maria Howard).

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2741. i. Elizabeth Spelman Howe, b. Oct. 30, 1839.

2742. ii. Sarah Lydia Howe, b. Oct. 15, 1841.

*By second wife :*

2743. iii. Samuel Howe, b. Nov. 22, 1849.

2744. iv. Clara Howe, b. Oct. 2, 1851.

2745. v. James Robbins Howe, b. July 1, 1860.

2746. vi. Lois Lillie Howe, b. Sept. 25, 1864.

2741. i. Elizabeth Spelman Howe, b. Oct. 30, 1839, m. Oct. 1862, Edwin Johnson Horton (son of Hon. Valentine Baxter Horton M.C., of Ohio, and Clara Pomeroy, dau. of Samuel Wyllys Pomeroy and Charissa Alsop), grad. at Harvard in 1860, a lawyer at Pomeroy, O. Children :

2747. 1. Elizabeth Howe Horton, b. Aug. 8, 1863.

2748. 2. Charles Dabney Horton, b. April 14, 1865.

[Seventh Generation.]

2731. vi. James Murray Howe, b. April 20, 1819 (son of James Samuel Howe of Northampton, Mass., and Sarah L. Robbins), m. Oct. 7, 1845, Harriet Butler Clarke (dau. of Christopher Clarke of Northampton and Harriet Butler) : a broker in Boston.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2749. i. Archibald Murray Howe, b. May 20, 1848.

2750. ii. James Murray Howe, b. Jan. 11, 1854.

2751. iii. Henry Butler Howe, b. July 16, 1860.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 448.

2445. vii. Col. Elijah Dwight (son of Capt. Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, and Hannah Lyman), b. Jan. 4, 1749, m. Sept. 27, 1771, Diana Hinsdale, b. Sept. 28, 1752 (dau. of Samuel and Rebecca Hinsdale of Greenfield, Mass.). He d. Sept. 13, 1795, aet. 46. She d. J. 25, 1833, aet. 80. She m. for a 2d husband, May 23, 1797, Dr. Esau Howe. See previous page, No. 2444. vi.

He was a dea. in the Cong. Ch. (1793-5), and an active promoter of the united interests of both the church and the town, and is described

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 483*

in the church records as having been "public spirited, and a benefactor to the town." Beside building almost wholly himself the present Cong. Ch. in Belchertown, he gave it (excepting a few pews that had been sold to private occupants) to the inhabitants of Belchertown forever, by deed dated April 1, 1791, together with three acres of land surrounding it, with the expectation that at some future time it might be used as a cemetery. In 1847 an association was formed, according to the provisions of Mass. State law, for the purpose of appropriating it to such an use.

His epitaph (written by his pastor, Rev. Justus Forward) reads as follows: "In memory of Dea. Elijah Dwight. He loved order, peace and good men: was public-spirited, liberal and kind. A benevolent benefactor to the town and church, he served his country in various grades from an ensign to colonel, and d. of consumption, Sept. 13, 1795.

Bless the memory of the just ;  
For God will raise his sleeping dust,  
And bring him to his courts above  
To see his face and taste his love."

He was a country merchant at Belchertown. His estate was inventoried at his death at \$3400, of which \$2750 was real estate. "Mrs. Diana H. Dwight was a fine-looking, strong-minded, amiable, pious woman, who lived and died without an enemy."

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2752. i. Josiah Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 15, 1775, d. May 25, 1855, aet. 79.

2753. ii. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, b. March 16, 1777, d. Oct. 9, 1822, aet. 45.

2754. iii. Elijah Dwight, b. Dec. 14, 1778, a merchant at Amherst, Mass., and highly respected for his uprightness. He d. there, unmarried, of consumption, aet. 40, Oct. 31, 1819.

2755. iv. John Dwight, b. June 12, 1780, a business man and thoroughly religious, d. unmarried at Danville, N. Y., in early manhood.

2756. v. Martha Dwight, b. Jan. 1, 1783, m. Hezekiah W. Strong of Troy, N. Y. She d. June 30, 1844.

2757. vi. Pliny Dwight, b. March 3, 1785, a farmer at Belchertown, where he d. unmarried Feb. 22, 1852.

2758. vii. Leonard Dwight, b. May 14, 1787, sailed as a mate of a vessel in 1814, out from New York, and was never heard from afterwards, and is therefore supposed to have been wrecked. He was unmarried.

2759. viii. Susanna Diana Dwight, b. Dec. 26, 1789, m. Mason Shaw of Castine, Me.

2760. ix. Sally Dwight, b. Oct. 25, 1793, d. July 30, 1795.



*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

484 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton*

2752. i. Josiah Dwight, M.D., b. Aug. 15, 1775, grad. at Yale 1794, m. Susan Thompson (dau. of Col. Thompson, an English gentleman) : a physician of large practice at Portsmouth, N. H., for years and more (1799-1850). He was hale and hearty, and full of good cheer as a man, and greatly respected and beloved for his personal qualities alike and professional characteristics. For the last years of his life he was confined to his house by blindness. He died May 25, 1855, aet. 79.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2761. i. Capt. William Lyman Dwight, b. about 1808, m. a. Rice (dau. of Capt. Rice of Portsmouth), b. about 1812. He resided at Portsmouth, N. H. : has travelled much : has one daughter.

2762. ii. Martha Strong Dwight, b. about 1814, m. Jan 4, 1815, Alfred Rundlett, b. March 3, 1811 (son of James Rundlett of Portsmouth, N. H., and Jane Hill), grad. at Dartmouth in 1831, a merchant. He d. at San Francisco, Cal., July 16, 1851. She resides at Portsmouth.

2763. iii. Ann Brierly Dwight, b. about 1817, resides unmarried at Portsmouth. [No more complete and exact facts could be obtained although directly sought, concerning the history of this family.]

[Sixth Generation.]

2753. ii. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, b. March 16, 1777, m. Feb. 1809, Sarah Cooke Howell, b. in 1781 (dau. of Judge David Howell, LL. D., of Providence, R. I., grad. at Princeton Coll. in 1766, a member of the Continental Congress, and U. S. District Judge of R. I., Mary Brown, dau. of Jeremiah Brown). He was an English importer and wholesale merchant in Boston (firm, Otis & Dwight—1809-Thomas Otis). While on a visit with several other Boston merchants at St. Louis, Mo., and Louisville, Ky., he caught a bilious fever, prevailing at the time at the latter place, and d. there Oct. 9, 1822. Dwight was a lady of talent and high social influence.

[She m. for a second husband Hon. Samuel Eddy, LL. D., of Providence, R. I., b. there March 31, 1769, grad. at Brown in 1787, was Sec. of State in R. I., by successive elections, for 21 years (1787-1819), Member of Congress for three terms (1819-25), and Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of R. I. for 8 years. He d. Feb. 1839, aet. 69. She d. Sept. 25, 1860, in Providence. No issue from this second marriage.]

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2764. i. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, b. Dec. 3, 1809, d. March 15, 1864.

2765. ii. Sarah Howell Dwight, b. Aug. 5, 1813, d. Sept. 1815.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 485*

\*\*\*\* iii. Sarah Howell Dwight, 2d, b. June 10, 1820, d. Oct. 27, 1820.

\*\*\*\* iv. Mary Howell Dwight, b. April 5, 1821, d. Jan. 5, 1822.

2764. i. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, b. Dec. 3, 1809, grad. at Brown University in 1828, was a lawyer in Providence, R. I. He m. April 6, 1836, Catharine Henshaw Jones, b. at Enfield, Mass., Oct. 25, 1815 (dau. of Marshall Spring Jones and Eliza Belcher). He d. of consumption, March 15, 1854, aet. 44. She d. of same disease, June 1846, aet. 30. [Marshall S. Jones, b. at Concord, Mass., Feb. 17, 1782, m. Jan. 4, 1814, Eliza, dau. of Sarson Belcher of Boston. He d. Nov. 4, 1840. He was a merchant in Boston.]

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

\*\*\*\* i. Marshall Springer Jones Dwight, b. and d. June 6, 1837.

\*\*\*\* ii. Marshall Jones Dwight, b. May 22, 1838, d. of lung disease Nov. 21, 1846.

2766. iii. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, b. Feb. 3, 1841.

2767. iv. Catharine Elizabeth Dwight, b. May 19, 1843, m. E. Arthur Rockwood.

2766. iii. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, M.D., b. Feb. 3, 1841, was a Freshman in Brown University at the breaking out of the late war, when he joined a R. I. Battery and passed successively in the service through the offices of Corporal, Sergeant, Lieutenant and Captain. His commission for the last office contained the compliment "for gallant conduct before Petersburg, 15th June, 1864." He left the service with honor, July 17, 1864, while in command of Battery A, First R. I. Light Artillery. He said in a letter to the writer: "A Col. Dwight commanded the 149th Penn. Regt., who was the only Dwight that I met in the army; but I heard of others, and always good things. I never hear a bad thing said of a Dwight."

After leaving the army he studied medicine at Harvard Med. School, and in Berlin, Germany. He resides at Providence, R. I., but is not able to practise his profession as a physician and surgeon, on account of poor health, spending his winters in a warmer climate. He m. Jan. 16, 1871, Anne Ives Carrington, dau. of Edward Carrington of Providence. He has one child :

\*\*\*\* 1. Margarethe Carrington Dwight, b. at Berlin, Prussia, Nov. 8, 1871.

2767. iv. Catharine Elizabeth Dwight, b. May 19, 1843, m. July 2, 1864, Ebenezer Arthur Rockwood, b. Jan. 6, 1839, at Enfield, Mass., (son of Ebenezer Hazard Rockwood and Juliette Bliss). He is a manufacturer and dealer in India Rubber goods at Buffalo, N. Y. (since 1871). They have had 3 children :

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

486 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of N*

\*\*\*\* 1. Arthur Jones Rockwood, b. at Enfield, Ma

\*\*\*\* 2. William Patten Rockwood, b. at Mt. Vern  
Co., N. Y., Oct. 13, 1867, d. at Palmer, Mass., Jan. 1,

\*\*\*\* 3. Charles Frederic Rockwood, b. at Buffalo,

[Sixth Generation.]

2756. v. Martha Dwight (dau. of Col. Elijah Dw.  
Hinsdale), b. Jan. 1, 1783, m. June 23, 1801, Hezekiah  
b. Dec. 24, 1768 (son of Hon. Simeon Strong, LL.D.  
Mass., and Sarah Wright, dau. of Stephen Wright of

[See History of the Strong Family by the author, vol. i

He was grad. at Yale in 1800, and was a lawyer at  
afterwards at Amherst, where he was also for several ye  
He d. at Troy, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1848, aet. 79 : she d. June 3

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2768. i. Frances Emilia Strong, b. at Deerfield, M  
1802, m. Philander Crocker.

2769. ii. Sarah Sophia Strong, b. there Feb. 15, 1805,  
McConihe of Troy, N. Y.

2770. iii. Elijah Dwight Strong, b. there Aug. 18, 18  
mond, Va., Jan. 3, 1827, aet. 18, being engaged in teach  
was grad. at Amherst in 1825, when but 17 years of age

2771. iv. Hon. Henry Wright Strong, b. at Amherst,  
d. Feb. 28, 1848, aet. 37.

2772. v. Hon. Marshall Mason Strong, b. at Amherst,  
d. March 9, 1864, aet. 50.

2773. vi. Martha Augusta Strong, b. there Nov. 30,  
10, 1848, Littleberry Moody of Montgomery, Ala. Sh  
had 3 children.

2768. i. Frances Emilia Strong, b. Sept. 16, 1802, m. .  
Philander Crocker, b. at Waquoit, Mass., Oct. 23, 1813 (C  
Crocker and Rhoda Phinney) a blacksmith at Richmond

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,*

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 487*

2777. iv. Mary Augusta Crocker, b. there Jan. 4, 1843, m. Nov. 10, 1862, Frederic Nelson Childs (son of Ichabod Hatch Childs of Waquoit and Rebecca Robinson), a sailor, living at Waquoit. No children.

[Seventh Generation.]

2769. ii. Sarah Sophia Strong, b. Feb. 15, 1805, m. April 10, 1826, Hon. Isaac McConihe, LL.D., b. in Merrimack, N. H., Aug. 22, 1787 (son of John McConihe, who came in 1751 from Londonderry, Ireland, to Merrimack, N. H., with his parents and Sarah Campbell, dau. of Samuel Campbell, who with John McConihe, grandfather of Hon. Isaac, moved in 1678 from Argyleshire, Scotland, to Londonderry, Ireland, in order to escape the persecution then waged against the Presbyterians in Scotland). He was grad. at Dartmouth in 1812, and practised law at Troy, N. Y., for more than fifty years (1815-67), and was distinguished for his integrity and ability. In 1828 he was made judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Rensselaer Co.; in 1831, County Treasurer; in 1832, Postmaster of Troy for 10 years (1832-42), and was for several years one of the County Supervisors. He was also for many years a Bank Director, Railroad Director, Prest. of the Troy Lyceum of Natural History, Trustee of the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute and of the Troy Orphan Asylum, and Senior Warden of St. Paul's Church, beside holding many other official positions. "He was a man of vigorous constitution, industrious habits, great cheerfulness and abundant means, noble in thought and kind in speech." He d. Nov. 1, 1867, at Troy, where his widow still resides.

[In 1369 Sir Niel Campbell of Lochawe, Argyleshire, chief of the powerful clan of Campbell, married the sister of Robert Bruce, and from them the Campbells of Argyleshire descended. Duncan Campbell, grandson of Sir Niel, the founder of the clan of Campbells of Inverawe, assumed, according to a Highland custom, the name of Donachie, or the Macdonachie, that is, "the son of Duncan" (his father's name). Some of his descendants dropped the name of Campbell; and others took the patronymic Maconochie, which is spelled variously afterwards in the acts of parliament and in old title-deeds Maconochy, McConahy and McConihe. In 1661 Maconochy of Inverawe was second in command in the Earl of Argyle's army against the reigning house of Stuart. In the same year his estate and family titles were attainted and sold by the crown; but in 1668, after the revolution, the attainder of the Earl of Argyle and of his adherents was reversed, and Maconochy of Inverawe was paid by the government for his lost estate there, and he purchased with the money given him the estate ever since held by his family, and

27-4. viii. Thornton McCallister, b. Sept. 24, 1839, studied law  
Albany Law School, a lawyer at Troy.

27-5. viii. Alanson Douglas McCallister, b. Nov. 16, 1841, resi  
California.

27-6. viii. Alanson Douglas McCallister, b. Nov. 16, 1841, resi  
California.

27-7. viii. Alanson Douglas McCallister, b. Nov. 16, 1841, resi  
California.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,*  
*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 489

2786. ix. Philanda Wells McConihe, b. Aug. 29, 1844, d. Jan. 2, 1845.

2787. x. Mary McConihe, b. Dec. 20, 1845.

2788. xi. Alonzo McConihe, b. June 8, 1850, d. May 5, 1851.

[Eighth Generation.]

2779. ii. Sarah Theresa McConihe, b. Aug. 23, 1828, m. Jan. 23, 1849, William Mead Mallory of Corning, N. Y., b. Nov. 23, 1817 (son of Lorin Mallory and Mary Mead), a proprietor of a coal mine, residing at Corning, N. Y., where she d. Nov. 10, 1854.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

2789. i. Sarah Kate Mallory, b. Nov. 12, 1849, d. April 13, 1858.

2790. ii. Philanda Judson Malory, b. May 22, 1851.

2791. iii. William McConihe Malory, b. about 1854, d. soon.

[Eighth Generation.]

2780. iii. Col. Isaac McConihe, b. March 21, 1830, grad. at Ham. Coll. in 1849, a merchant in Troy, N. Y., mayor of the city (1860-1). He m. Oct. 11, 1866, Phebe McKean Warren of Troy, b. Aug. 5, 1845 (dau. of Joseph Mabbitt Warren and Elizabeth A. Phelps). He is Col. of the 24th Regt. of the National Guard of the State of New York: had one child:

2792. 1. Anna Pruyn McConihe, b. Nov. 30, 1867, d. Sept. 12, 1868.

2781. iv. Major William McConihe (son of Hon. Isaac McConihe and Martha Dwight), b. July 6, 1832, m. Jan. 25, 1858, Augusta Francis Hovey of Racine, Wis., b. July 9, 1836 (dau. of Andrew Jackson Hovey of Chicago, Ill., and Mary Satterlee). He was cashier for some time of the City Bank of Racine Wis. He was captain of Co. A, in the 2d N. Y. Regt. of Vols., the date of his commission being April 23, 1861. He was wounded in the battle of Chancellorsville, Va., and afterwards was made capt. in the First Army Corps and Brevet Major. He has resided for some years past in Washington, D. C. Children:

2793. 1. Walter William McConihe, b. Aug. 6, 1859.

2794. 2. Rose McConihe, b. Oct. 21, 1860.

[Seventh Generation.]

2771. iv. Hon. Henry Wright Strong (son of Hezekiah W. Strong and Martha Dwight), b. Dec. 11, 1810, grad. at Amherst in 1825, was a lawyer at Troy, N. Y., and eminent in his profession. He was for 6 years Recorder of the city, and for 5 a member of the State Senate, and for a portion of the time chairman of the judiciary committee. He m. about 1843 Sarah Elizabeth Cornell, b. April 22, 1823 (dau. of Latham Cornell of Troy and Sarah Bailey White). He d. at Troy,

*Descendants of Capt. Nathl.*

490 *The Son of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton,*

Feb. 28, 1848, aet. 38. His widow m. for a 2d husband, June 2, 1853. Horace Herrington, a farmer at Brunswick, Renss. Co., N. Y. Two children :

2795. 1. Latham Cornell Strong, b. June 12, 1845, grad. at Union Coll. in 1868, studied law at Heidelberg, Germany.

2796. 2. Henry Wright Strong, b. March 10, 1848, d. July 24, 1851.

[Seventh Generation.]

2772. v. Hon. Marshall Mason Strong (son of Hezekiah W. Strong and Martha Dwight), b. Sept. 3, 1813, spent two years in Amherst Coll. and one in Union, N. Y., but did not graduate. He was a lawyer of eminence at Racine. He m. May 27, 1840, Amanda Hawks of Troy, N. Y., b. in 1815 (dau. of Julius Hawks). She was burned to death, with her two children, in her own home at Racine, Jan. 27, 1846, while her husband was absent, as one of the council of the Territory of Wisconsin, which was in session at the time, and of which he was President. The origin of the fire remains to this day unknown ; but all the inmates of the house during the night of its occurrence perished. He m. Sept. 19, 1850, for a 2d wife, Emilie Mack Ullmann of Racine, b. in Sturges, Mich., Jan. 12, 1831 (dau. of Isaac James Ullmann and Delia Maria Johnson). He d. March 9, 1864. His widow resides at Evanston, Ill.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2797. i. Henry Strong, b. April 1841, burned to death Jan. 27, 1846, aet. nearly five years.

2798. ii. Robert Strong, b. Dec. 18, 1842, d. May 15, 1843.

2799. iii. Juliette Strong, b. April 1844, burned to death Jan. 27, 1846, aet. nearly two years.

*By second wife :*

2800. iv. Ullmann Strong, b. June 30, 1851, grad. at Yale in 1873, is a clerk in Chicago.

2801. v. Henry Strong, b. Sept. 22, 1853.

2802. vi. Frances ("Fanny") Ogden Strong, b. April 17, 1860.

[Sixth Generation.]

2759. viii. Susanna Diana Dwight (dau. of Col. Elijah Dwight of Belchertown and Diana Hinsdale), b. Dec. 26, 1789, m. Sept. 9, 1812, Mason Shaw, Esq., b. May 24, 1773 (son of Mason Shaw of Raynham, Mass., and Mary King), grad. at Brown University in 1794, was a lawyer at Castine, Me. He was for 30 years sheriff and clerk of the Court of Hancock Co., Me. He d. at Belchertown, Oct. 27, 1860, aet. 87; where she still (Nov. 1874) resides, in health and strength, aet. 84.

*Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.,  
Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass. 491*

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2803. i. Susan Mason Shaw, b. at Castine, March 15, 1815, d. Nov. 28, 1818.

2804. ii. Mason Shaw, b. Feb. 16, 1817, at Castine, an artist at Belchertown. He m. Jan. 1, 1847, Emily Sabin of Amherst, Mass., b. at Rutland, Vt., Nov. 2, 1820 (dau. of William Sabin and Fanny Gardiner). He d. of consumption, Sept. 3, 1855, at Belchertown. She had previously d. of the same disease, June 4, 1853. Children:

2805. 1. Edward Mason Shaw, b. at Ware, Mass., Oct. 1, 1847, a clerk in Providence, R. I.

2806. 2. Sarah Howell Shaw, b. April 6, 1849.

2807. iii. Susan Mason Shaw, b. at Castine, Feb. 28, 1820, m. Oct. 9, 1838, Calvin Bridgeman, b. Dec. 21, 1812 (son of Wright Bridgeman of Belchertown, a merchant, and Irene Smith of Granby, Mass.), a retired merchant in Belchertown. One child:

2808. 1. Susan Shaw Bridgeman, b. April 18, 1842, d. Feb. 27, 1851.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 448, 2447. ix. Pliny Dwight (son of Capt. Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown and Hannah Lyman), b. Aug. 11, 1753, m. June 15, 1777, Martha Forward, b. May 26, 1760 (dau. of Rev. Justus Forward of Belchertown and Violet Dickinson. She d. Sept. 7, 1782: he d. March 15, 1783. He was a farmer at Belchertown.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2809. i. Nancy Dwight, b. Nov. 13, 1778, d. Feb. 20, 1779.

2810. ii. Nancy Dwight, 2d, b. March 28, 1780, m. as his 2d wife, June 1801, Rev. Dr. Asa McFarland, of Concord, N. H. (b. April 19, 1769), and lived but 3 months afterwards. She d. Sept. 8, 1801. His 1st wife was Clarissa Dwight. See our previous page, No. 2463.

---

The whole number of descendants of Nathaniel Dwight, of Northampton, presented in these pages is 3,050:

I. Those enumerated in regular order. . . . . 2,760

II. Those added afterwards and starred. . . . . 235

III. Those neither numbered nor starred, about. . . . . 60

Of these 501 have been descendants of Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton.

---



## II.

THE DESCENDANTS OF REV. JOSIAH DWIGHT, OF  
WOODSTOCK, CT.

[Third Generation.] See page 106.

43. viii. Rev. Josiah Dwight (son of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, Mass., and Anna Flint (dau. of Rev. Henry Flint of Braintree, Mass.), b. Feb. 8, 1670-1, grad. at Harvard in 1687, was ordained and installed the first Cong. minister of Woodstock, Ct., in the summer of 1690. This place was owned at the time by the town of Roxbury, Mass., and was for some years subsequently a part of the province of Massachusetts Bay. Previously to the year 1690 it was called New Roxbury, but at that time its name became, as now, Woodstock. In May of that year the selectmen were empowered "to treat on behalf of the town with Mr. Dwight, about his settlement in it in the work of the ministry—it being left in their discretion what to give, so they exceed not what was formerly proposed to others, especially in the money part." In October 1690 a committee was chosen "to manage the building of a minister's house, 40 feet by 19, of 14 feet stud, with a cellar 17 feet square, a stack of 4 chimneys and two gables, to be raised and covered—one end to be finished by the first of May, 1692, and the other as soon as they can conveniently." A vote was passed a year later for building a meeting-house, 30 feet by 26, of 14 feet stud, with one gable on each side. In the autumn of 1695 they agreed to pay him a salary of £60 a year. That in 1696 all arrearages had been fully paid is evident from a special record that "Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, County of Suffolk, New England, minister, renounces all claims for himself and heirs against the inhabitants of Woodstock, by reason of his salary for preaching and teaching them, from the beginning of the world until May 6, 1696." But in 1706 it was "voted to grant Mr. Dwight ten acres of land instead of ten pounds arrearages." At a town meeting held Dec. 23, 1708, complaint was made that "the *borderers*" (or those living in the outskirts of the town), "neglect to pay a suitable proportion to Mr. Dwight's salary, though they frequent the house of God and have nowhere else to repair unto for the same," and it was voted that "an obligation be drawn up and carried by a committee, both in Mashomoquet and Killingly, to subscribe unto what they will pay for Mr. Dwight's present salary; and such as shall not subscribe, or shall continue without paying the

same, shall be complained of to The Authority of Connecticut." A committee was annually chosen to take the subscriptions of the borderers; but the amount raised in all ways proved to be so moderate for the supply of his actual wants, that a weekly Sabbath contribution was called for, "which money so collected from strangers and others should belong to Mr. Dwight without relation to his salary."

Ere long, after the meeting-house was fairly completed, and "seated according to age, usefulness, and dignity,"—sixteen pews having been built for special dignitaries, and humbler seats provided for men and boys—rates of payment made out and collected, and everything arranged harmoniously, "a great uneasiness was found to exist in the church of Woodstock concerning their pastor." He had evidently been much straightened by the tightness of the money market in his own household affairs. In 1721, "the town, though complaining of great poverty and scarcity, yet being willing to do what they could for their minister, ordered that a quarterly collection be taken for him on the Sabbath." In May 1723 "they take the fact into serious consideration, that Mr. Dwight had continued with them upwards of 30 years, in the work of the ministry, on an annual salary of 60 pounds, which he complains is insufficient for his honorable support, and are of opinion that the great stroke of husbandry under his management takes up much of his time and thought, and therefore grant that 75 pounds be assessed for him." And they desired the selectmen to acquaint him with this vote, and to "instruct him, moreover, to devote himself more especially to his sacred functions—that they may be encouraged by his vigorous performances for the future, either to continue this said sum or to enlarge it." But, in spite of the increased salary and the accompanying admonition, "the uneasiness" was not allayed. He, doubtless, thought it unreasonable to have to take part of his pay in land, and then be blamed for tilling it, and indulged probably in some hasty forms of expression, to which he is said to have been at times addicted. The people, at any rate, assumed a more angry and bitter tone than before, and openly accused him of avariciousness, dishonest dealings in wild lands in Killingly, and a "heterodox leaning towards the Saybrook platform of Connecticut, while the church stood squarely on the Cambridge platform of Massachusetts." After three years of unmitigated contention Mr. Dwight became thoroughly dispirited, and felt so unfitted for any longer discharge of pulpit and parochial duties among such a fault-finding people, that he asked for a dismissal from any further ministerial service to them. A town-meeting was at once called "to express their minds relating to dismissing Mr. Josiah Dwight from his charge in the place to a sedate and quiet life; or whether it will be for the interest of religion and the comfort of the

---

town to continue him in his office." This meeting occurred on 30, 1726. The town declared that "the existing dissatisfaction was a matter of much grief and anxiety, but that people had reason to be dissatisfied—there being some articles in Mr. Dwight's conduct that had been exceptionable and deeply grievous to the public, and that their opinion, with a Christian spirit on both sides, accommodation might still be made; but if not, that the matter be referred to a council of churches." To this he replied, that "he had stood in on wants and wars, and diversity of words with them for thirty-six years, but would not now do anything rashly, like Jonah, to displease Him whom were all his ways, and so would leave with them to decide or encourage his going or staying, though it seemed not desirable on either side that the parting should be in such a ruffle." He said that "had he his choice, it would be to finish his life and labor at that place, where he had so often brought the meeting-house and living-ground, which were in such strict neighborhood, still close together in his thoughts; and he hoped in the future, by the help of God, having seen the end of persecution, to engage his few remaining moments in such contemplation and apprehension of the expressible and inconceivable eternity, as to make not only the dens of his peregrinations but, even the whole compass of time shrink to the lowest point or nothing." On the final putting of the vote, "whether it would be for the glory of God, the interests of religion and the peace and comfort of the town, that the labors of Dwight should be continued further among them," the vote was given by the strong majority of sixty to one in the negative, beside one cast as neutral. It is not surprising that after this he declined to continue with them in a day of fasting and prayer, and to refer the matter to a council. His dismissal occurred Sept. 3, 1726, after a pastorate among them of more than 36 years. So much surprise and dissatisfaction were expressed in neighboring towns at the treatment shown to him, that he was induced to consent to refer the whole matter to the decision of a council of six churches convened for the purpose Nov. 1727. Various accusations were brought against him, none of which seem to have been proved. While denying any and all charge of dishonesty and avariciousness, he made a written acknowledgment of rashness of speech in some cases, and of want of meekness at times under the provocations that he had encountered. Whatever his faults may have been, it is quite evident that some weak-headed and weak-hearted men had much undue influence over others in his parish. Leaving Woodstock he went to Thompson, Ct., to reside; but on Jan. 4, 1733, he was settled over the Third Parish Church (then first incorporated) of Dedham, his native town, at the age of 64, whence, after

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 495

ministry of 8 years, at the age of 72, he was dismissed. He then returned to Thompson again, and there spent his last days in the cherished neighborhood and companionship of Rev. Marston Cabot, his son-in-law, the Congregational clergyman of that place. There he died in 1748, aet. 77.

The Rev. Thomas Thatcher of Dedham, said, in a memorial discourse of the town, published in 1831, that "he was descended from one of the most ancient and honorable families in this town; and his literary character appears to have been highly respected by his contemporaries." In the Cong. Quarterly (Oct., No. 1861, pp. 349-50), it is stated in a brief notice of him by Rev. Robert C. Learned of Berlin, Ct., that "after his dismissal from Woodstock he went to Pomfret to worship, and that his former parishioners interfered to bar him from the Lord's table; but that a council held in 1729 so far healed the wound, that, on some acknowledgments of rashness on his part, he was restored to fellowship in the Woodstock church." "His judgment was not always wise. He had no connection with Connecticut ministers in associations, as most of his life was spent under Massachusetts laws. Under these laws Woodstock remained until 1749. Until 1760 there was but one church in the town."

"In many of his expressions and turns of thought he was," says Rev. A. Dunning of Thompson, Ct., "singularly quaint, even for those times when quaintness was almost a rule. There is evidence that he was a good man, a man of prayer, and a faithful preacher of the Gospel. He died in this town, and for more than a hundred years his remains have been sleeping in yonder graveyard."

He m. Dec. 4, 1695, Mary Partridge, b. 1677-8 (dau. of Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, Mass., and Mehitable Crow, dau. of John Crow of Hartford, Ct. She was sister to Mehitable Partridge, wife of his brother, Justice Nathaniel Dwight of Northampton, Mass. See p. 110. The two families of the brothers Dwight, who married two sisters, Partridge, having had exactly the same ancestors on both sides of the house, back to Adam, ought, if there is any truth in the laws of hereditary transmission, to have been wonderfully alike in their personal characteristics.

Rev. Josiah Dwight published at Boston an "Essay on the Outcry raised against regular Singing," and "A Sermon preached at Framingham, Mass." In his will (1724) he mentions John as "set up in family estate," gives his "books of theology and in the languages" to Flynt, and divides his estate to his widow and to son John, daughters Anna, Ruth, Dorothy, Mehitable, Eunice, Mary and Elizabeth, and son Theodore.

He seems to have been a man of marked peculiarities and great de-

cision of will, and to have had positive enemies at Dedham, as well as at Woodstock, as the records at the former place plainly indicate.

On the history of no branch of the Dwight family have more time and effort been expended by the author than on that of his descendants. The dates and facts here presented have been gathered piecemeal from a great variety of sources, and often at wide intervals of time apart. Although Woodstock and Northampton, or Woodstock and New Haven, are now but a short distance from each other in feeling as well as in fact, they were, until recently, separated so much practically, in respect to any habits of intercommunication between their respective inhabitants, that the large and excellent Woodstock branch of the family had passed as much out of the eye of those belonging to the other branches, as if they had lived and died unknowing and unknown in some far-off region at the South. They seem also, to quite a strange degree, to have lost any extended acquaintance with one another.

[Fourth Generation.] Children:

2811. i. Anna Dwight, b. Oct. 10, 1697, m. Rev. James Wetmore of Rye, N. Y., d. Feb. 28, 1771, aet. 74.

2812. ii. John Dwight, b. Nov. 7, 1698, d. in 1753, aet. 55.

2813. iii. Ruth Dwight, b. about 1700, m. John Wetmore, without issue. In "The Wetmore Genealogy" a John Wetmore is spoken of, "son of Thomas Wetmore and Sarah Hall (see p. 37), b. May 21, 1694, who d. Feb. 2, 1724, *probably unmarried*." This may be the John Wetmore intended.

In another family-record Ruth Dwight is spoken of as having married Thomas Brooks of Haddam, Ct. He must have been in such a case her second husband, and she his second wife. This marriage is spoken of likewise as without issue. John H. Russell, Esq., town clerk of Haddam, wrote, in reply to a letter of inquiry on the subject, that Thomas Brooks, Jr. (son of Thomas and Susannah Brooks), m. Nov. 28, 1717, his wife Mary, by whom he had children, Charles, Lucy and Thomas, who was b. in 1723, not long after whose birth the mother probably died.

2814. iv. Dorothy Dwight, b. about 1702, m. Capt. Penuel Child (or Childs) of Thompson, Ct., and for a 2d husband Robert Goddard of Sutton, Mass.

2815. v. Mehitable Dwight, b. about 1703, d. soon.

2816. vi. Rev. Flint Dwight, b. July 19, 1704, grad. at Harvard in 1724, was appointed in 1725 schoolmaster at North Castle, Westchester Co., N. Y., on a salary of £10 a year. "This place," it is said, "was settled by people of no religion at all, very ignorant and barbarous, being descendants of the Long Island Quakers. There were more than 40 families there, most of which were unbaptized" (Bolton's Hist. of

the Church in Westchester Co., N. Y.). In 1733, Rev. James Wetmore (Episcopal) of Rye, N. Y., his brother-in-law, made report to The Venerable Propagation Society of London, that "Mr. Dwight at North Castle continues very diligent and faithful in his school, and very well esteemed by the people there; but the great misfortunes of that place make him weary of it" (Bolton, p. 532). At Mr. Wetmore's request, he was appointed, in 1734, catechist for the parish of Rye, and removed to White Plains, where, as recorded, he taught 27 children. Here he continued until 1745, engaged in the same work. In this year he seems to have died, and unmarried. In "The Wetmore Memorial" (p. 216) we find Rev. Mr. Lamson writing, Feb. 10, 1746, that "Rev. Mr. Wetmore has been treating with Mr. Thos. B. Chandler, who is willing to serve as lay catechist in Rye, if the Hon. Society will bestow upon him the salary of £10 sterling, formerly allowed to Mr. Flint Dwight." So on p. 214 of said Memorial, we read that "Mr. Wetmore prays that instead of appointing a successor to the late Mr. Dwight, the Society's schoolmaster at The White Plains, they would grant him an assistant minister to officiate under him."

2817. vii. Mehitable Dwight, 2d, b. Nov. 2, 1705, m. William Southmayd of Middletown, Ct.

2818. viii. Eunice Dwight, b. in 1708, m. Dea. Aaron Lyman of Belchertown, Mass., d. March 28, 1760, aet. 52.

2819. ix. Mary Dwight, b. in 1709, m. Rev. Marston Cabot of Thompson, Ct.

2820. x. Elijah Dwight, b. about 1711, d. soon.

2821. xi. Elijah Dwight, 2d, b. about 1713, d. early.

2822. xii. Elizabeth Dwight, b. July 7, 1716, m. Jeremiah Baker.

2823. xiii. Theodore Dwight, b. July 28, 1721, d. in 1753, aet. 32.

Of the 11 Christian names here given (Mehitable and Elijah being given twice), five were Flint family names, in the grandfather's family (Rev. Henry Flint), Anna, John, Ruth, Dorothy and Flint; and three were Partridge names in the mother's family, Mehitable, Mary and Elizabeth.

---

2811. i. Anna Dwight (dau. of Rev. Josiah Dwight and Mary Partridge), b. Oct. 10, 1697, m. in 1718 Rev. James Wetmore, b. at Middletown, Ct., Dec. 25, 1695 (son of Sergt. Izrahiah Wetmore, originally spelled Whitmore, b. March 9, 1656, and Rachel Stow, b. March 13, 1666-7, whom he m. May 13, 1692, and who was dau. of Rev. Samuel Stow and Hope Fletcher, dau. of William Fletcher), grad. at Yale in 1714, was settled at North Haven, Ct., as the first Congregational minister of the place, for 4 years, and "was greatly esteemed and beloved by the people, as might be reasonably expected

from the suavity of his temper and the regularity of his conduct" (1718-22). But in 1722 he made a declaration of his sentiments in favor of Episcopacy, which began the great episcopal controversy in Connecticut—for a full account of which see the Wetmore Memorial, pp. 146-90. "The declaration" itself was as follows:

"To the Rev. Mr. Andrew and Mr. Woodbridge and others, our reverend fathers and brethren, present in the library of Yale College this 13th of Sept. 1722.

REV. GENTLEMEN:—Having represented to you the difficulties that we labor under in relation to our continuance out of the visible communion of an Episcopal church, and a state of seeming opposition thereto, either as private Christians or as officers, and so being insisted on by some of you, after our repeated declinings of it, that we should sum up our case in writing, we do, though with great reluctance, fearing the consequences of it, submit to and comply with it, and signify to you that some of us doubt of the validity, and the rest are more fully persuaded of the invalidity of the Presbyterian ordination in opposition to Episcopal; and should be heartily thankful to God and men if we may receive from them satisfaction herein, and shall be willing to embrace your good counsels and instruction in relation to this important affair, as far as God shall direct and dispose us to it.

Timothy Hart, Samuel Whittlesey, Jared Elliott, James Wetmore, Samuel Johnson, Daniel Brown."

This declaration created a great sensation throughout all New England. Up to this time Episcopacy had made little or no progress in Connecticut. Numbers of Mr. Johnson's and Mr. Wetmore's hearers professed Episcopacy with them. Mr. Wetmore soon afterwards went to England, and was ordained there a priest in the Episcopal Ch. by the Rt. Rev. Edmund Gibson, D.D., Lord Bishop of London. While in London he received from the Society for Propagating the Gospel the appointment as Catechist to Trinity Church, N. Y., in place of Rev. Mr. Neau. He returned to New York, Sept. 24, 1723, and entered at once upon his duties as Catechist, and also as assistant to Rev. Mr. Vesey, Rector of Trinity Church.

In 1726 he accepted a call to Rye, N. Y., in doing which he said to the church-wardens at Rye that "his intentions for removing did not proceed from any dislike, but purely because he conceived that it would be for the better and more certain support and maintenance of himself and family." While at Rye he preached also for several years once a month at Stamford and Greenwich.

"He was a man of talents, and of very marked religious principles. What he esteemed to be his duty that he did. From him has sprung the most numerous branch of the Wetmore family—one that has fur-

nished many members of intellectual ability, elevated character and high-toned morality; and we feel assured that we shall be excused by our readers if we give him and his descendants more than usual space in these pages." Thus writes James C. Wetmore of him in the Wetmore Memorial.

He adds: "Whom he married we have not been able to discover, further than that her Christian name was Anna." It is pleasant to be able to give to him, and the descendants of Rev. James Wetmore, the information that they have failed to find anywhere else.

Mr. Wetmore d. May 15, 1760. In his last hours his views were clear, his love to God and man was strong, and his joy was unspeakable and full of glory. His epitaph reads thus: "Sacred to the memory of Rev. Mr. James Wetmore, the late worthy, learned and faithful minister of the parish of Rye for above 30 years, who having strenuously defended the church with his pen, and adorned it by his life and doctrine, at length being seized of the small-pox, departed this life May 15, 1760, aet. 65: Cujus memoria sit in benedictione sempiterna."

Says Rev. Dr. Sprague of him ("Annals of Am. Pulpit"): "He is said to have been a man of highly respectable talents, and to have devoted himself with great zeal to the interests of the church, with which he was fully connected." Mrs. Anna Wetmore d. Feb. 28, 1771, aet. 74.

[Fifth Generation.] Children:

2824. i. James Wetmore, b. Dec. 9, 1727.

2825. ii. Timothy Wetmore: see Sabine's Am. Loyalists.

2826. iii. Alethaea Wetmore, b. about 1730, m. Rev. Joseph Lamson of Fairfield, Ct.

2827. iv. Anne Wetmore, b. about 1732, m. Gilbert Brundige of Westchester Co., N. Y.

2828. v. Charity Wetmore, b. about 1734, m. Josiah Purdy.

2829. vi. Esther Wetmore, b. about 1736, m. David Brown, and for a 2d husband Jesse Hunt.

2824. i. James Wetmore, b. Dec. 9, 1727, m. about 1747 Elizabeth Abrahams of Westchester Co., N. Y., b. March 15, 1730, whose father was a wealthy W. I. merchant in New York. He resided at Rye, N. Y., where his children were born.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2830. i. Abraham Wetmore, b. Nov. 29, 1747, m. Sarah Sniffers. He was a loyalist in the revolution, and removed with his family to the province of New Brunswick. He d. in New York, Feb. 6, 1790. His widow m. for a 2d husband Sylvanus Whitney, and d. in St. John's, N. B., about 1804. They had several children.



500 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.*

2831. ii. Susannah Wetmore, b. April 22, 1753, m. John Craft. She d. April 4, 1850, aet. 96.

2832. iii. Capt. John Wetmore, b. July 7, 1755, m. in 1778 Anna Van Cott. He was a strong loyalist, and removed in 1783 to New Brunswick. He was a Gov. Land Surveyor there, and a magistrate of Kings Co., N. B.

2833. iv. Izrahiah Wetmore, b. Oct. 15, 1757, m. March 12, 1782, Elizabeth Bush, b. March 20, 1761. He lived at Rye, N. Y., and was a strong loyalist. He d. Feb. 7, 1838, aet. 80: she d. in 1853, aet. 92.

2834. v. Charity Wetmore, b. Jan. 23, 1760, m. March 12, 1782, Daniel L'Amoureux, and had several children.

2835. vi. James Wetmore, b. March 23, 1762, m. and had a family, and d. March 1850, aet. 88.

2831. vii. Judge David Brown Wetmore, b. Nov. 4, 1764, m. Oct. 20, 1787, Ruth Sherwood, b. Jan. 11, 1769 (dau. of Justus Sherwood of Hampton, N. B.). He was a loyalist, and removed in 1783, to New Brunswick. He d. Dec. 17, 1845, aet. 82. See Sabine.

2832. viii. Josiah Wetmore, b. Dec. 5, 1766, d. June 15, 1767.

2833. ix. Hon. Caleb Wetmore, b. May 4, 1768, removed to New Brunswick, where he was a Col. of the Kings Co. N. B. Militia and a member of the common council of St. John's, N. B. He d. Sept. 29, 1853.

2834. x. Alethaea Wetmore, b. May 19, 1771, m. Reuben Craft, and had children. She d. July 23, 1834.

[Fifth Generation.]

2825. ii. Timothy Wetmore (son of Rev. James Wetmore and Anna Dwight), b. about 1729, m. Oct. 1, 1756, Jane Haviland, who d. in N. Y., Aug. 5, 1777, and he m. for 2d wife widow Rachel Ogden, previously wife of Benjamin Ogden of New York. He does not seem to have been graduated at any college, but received in 1758 the honorary degree of A.M., at Columbia Coll. (then called King's College). He was a lawyer, and a zealous loyalist, and at the close of the war removed to Nova Scotia, where he practised his profession for many years, and held numerous offices of public trust. He returned in his later life to New York, to reside, where he d. March 1820. His widow went back after his decease to New Brunswick, to live and d. there, in Charlotte Co., about 1826. She had by her first husband 3 sons: Benjamin, Andrew and Albert Ogden, and seems to have had no children by her second marriage.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2835. i. James Wetmore, b. about 1728.

2836. ii. Jane Wetmore, b. about 1760.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 501

2837. iii. Anna Wetmore, b. about 1762.  
2838. iv. Timothy Wetmore, b. about 1764.  
2839. v. Fletcher Wetmore, b. about 1766.  
2840. vi. Hon. Thomas Wetmore, b. about 1768, was Attorney-General for the province of New Brunswick, and d. there in 1828.  
2841. vii. Luther Wetmore, b. about 1770.  
2842. viii. Theodore Wetmore, b. about 1772.  
2843. ix. Rev. Robert Greffieth Wetmore, b. about 1774, was trained to the practice of the law, but relinquished it for the study of divinity, and became an Episcopal clergyman in New Brunswick. He d. in 1803, in Savannah, Ga. See Sabine's *Am. Loyalists*, and Bolton's *Hist. of the Ch. in Westchester Co.*, p. 288.

[Fifth Generation.]

2826. iii. Alethaea Wetmore, b. about 1730 (dau. of Rev. James Wetmore and Anna Dwight), m. in 1747 Rev. Joseph Lamson, b. about 1719 (son of William Lamson of Stratford, Ct.), grad. at Yale in 1741. He declared for Episcopacy soon after leaving college, and went to England for "holy orders," as they are called. After receiving license from the Bishop of London in 1745, he was appointed by "The Venerable Society for Propagating the Gospel" assistant to Rev. James Wetmore in officiating to the inhabitants of Bedford, North Castle and Ridgefield, with a salary of £20 per annum, beside a gratuity of £20 by the Society, "out of compassion to Mr. Lamson's sufferings and necessities since he was taken prisoner and carried into France on his voyage towards England, and afterwards, when on his way from Port Louis, in France, to London, was detained for seven months by fever at Salisbury."

His family name was originally Lambton. He removed in his later years to Fairfield, Ct., where he d. in 1773, as his wife did previously in 1766. They had six children, five of them daughters. As "he left a widow" he married again, but whom the writer knows not.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2844. i. A daughter, unnamed, b. and d. in 1753.  
2845. ii. Ann Lamson, who m. Samuel Belden of Norwalk, Ct., and had 4 sons: Thomas, Samuel, William and Hezekiah.  
2846. iii. Esther Lamson, who m. Capt. Stephen Hoyt of "The Prince of Wales Regiment." They had 3 sons: Joseph Lamson Hoyt, and Stephen and Thomas Hoyt. See Hoyt Genealogy.  
2847. iv. Elizabeth Lamson, who d. unmarried.  
2848. v. William Lamson, M.D., a physician in the revolutionary army.  
2849. vi. John Wetmore Lamson, who m. a Hatfield (this name was

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 503

2851. ii. Alethaea Purdy, who m. Joseph Purdy, and for a 2d husband William Purdy.

2852. iii. Esther Purdy, who m. Henry Purdy.

2853. iv. Hannah Purdy, who m. Josiah Merritt.

[Fifth Generation.]

2829. vi. Esther Wetmore (dau. of Rev. James Wetmore and Anna Dwight), b. about 1736, m. about 1757 David Brown, and for a 2d husband (and as his 2d wife) Jesse Hunt, high sheriff of Westchester Co., in 1780 (son of Thomas Hunt): without issue. Mr. Hunt had by his previous marriage 3 sons: Thomas, Jesse and Samuel, and a daughter, who m. a Mr. Gracie.

[In the records of Capt. Nathaniel Dwight of Belchertown it is given as a reason why only the very small notice there taken of Rev. James Wetmore and his descendants occurs that "he lived *so far off*" (but a few hours' travel now) "that but little is known of him."]

We must turn from the account here presented of the Wetmore branch of the Dwight Family, with the feeling that not the half is by any means told, and that what is furnished as food for thought is exceedingly imperfect.

[Fourth Generation.] See page 496.

2812. ii. John Dwight (son of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct., and Mary Partridge), b. Nov. 7, 1698, m. March 1723, Sibyl Hamlin of Middletown, Ct., b. Oct. 10, 1704 (dau. of Hon. John Hamlin, b. Dec. 14, 1658, Judge of the Superior Court of Connecticut, 1716-22, and Mary Collins, b. May 11, 1666. She was dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Collins, grad. at Harvard in 1660, and pastor of the church at Middletown—1648-84—and Mary Whiting, dau. of William Whiting, one of the first settlers of Hartford and "one of the civil and religious fathers of Connecticut").

John Dwight was a farmer in Thompson, Ct., where he d. in 1753, aet. 55. "He was an excellent and generous man, and kind hearted to the poor." Mrs. Sibyl Dwight was "a woman of fine intellect and decided piety." She d. at New Haven many years after her husband's decease.

In the records of deeds at Somers, Ct., John Dwight of Killingly, Ct., is recorded as selling for £100, 32½ acres in Somers to Abraham Burbank of Suffield.

[Fifth Generation.] Children:

2854. i. Elijah Dwight, b. Nov. 24, 1728.

2855. ii. Sibyl Dwight, bapt. June 14, 1730, m. Charles Sabin, and for a 2d husband Uriah Hosmer.

the family records he is entitled Rev. : but on his  
liamstown he is called Captain. He had a wife  
believed to have been childless. He was doubtless a r  
2862. ix. Timothy Dwight, bapt. Dec. 2, 1744.

2863. x. Samuel Dwight (perhaps a twin, as he  
same time, bapt. Dec. 2, 1744. grad. at Yale in  
bury, Vt. He was a classmate of Capt. Nathan  
the American Revolution.

#### Hamlin Lineage.

Hon. John Hamlin, b. Dec. 14, 1658, was the  
Hamlin of Middletown, Ct. (1650-89), and of E.  
John Crow of Hartford, Ct., and Elizabeth Good  
sister to Mehitable Crow who m. Col. Samuel Par  
Mass. (see page 110), and whose dau., Mary Partr  
of Rev. Josiah Dwight, and mother of John Dwigh  
Sibyl Hamlin, his wife, was his second cousin. C

was a sea-captain, and an enterprising and successful  
b. in 1622 and d. Sept. 1, 1689, aet. 67. She d. Aug

The children of Capt. Giles Hamlin and Esther C  
Esther Hamlin, b. Dec. 15, 1655, who m. Oct. 167  
mayd, Jr., a shipowner of Middletown, Ct. (son of  
and Melisent Addis), d. Nov. 1682. Wm. Southm  
his 2d wife, Margaret Allyn, the father of the Wm.  
m. Mehitable Dwight, sister of John Dwight of The  
sequent page.

II. Judge John Hamlin, b. Dec. 14, 1658, m. .  
COLUMBIA COLLEGE, NEW YORK, 1781.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 505

5. Sibyl Hamlin, b. March, 1, 1698-9, d. March 30, 1700.

6. Jabez Hamlin, b. Jan. 7, 1700-1, d. April 17, 1706.

7. Ebenezer Hamlin, b. Oct. 12, 1702, d. Nov. 16, 1702.

8. Sibyl Hamlin, b. Oct. 10, 1704, m. John Dwight of Thompson, Ct.

9. Hon. Jabez Hamlin, b. July 28, 1709, grad. at Yale in 1728, m. Nov. 19, 1729, Mary Christopher of New London, Ct., by whom he had 4 children. She d. April, 3, 1736. He m. for 2d wife, Dec. 6, 1736, Margaret Phillips. She d. Sept. 6, 1748. He had by her two sons, George and John, that d. soon. He m. for 3d wife, April 5, 1749, Abigail Chauncey, b. Oct. 2, 1717 (dau. of Rev. Nathl. Chauncey of Durham, Ct. See Hist. Strong Family, vol. ii. p. 1288). By her he had 3 children, two of whom d. early. She d. Nov. 3, 1768, and he m. for 4th wife, April 2, 1771, widow Susannah Whittlesey, *née* Newton, of Milford, Ct. He d. April 25, 1791, aet. 82. He was Col. of militia, judge of probate, member for 64 sessions of the Genl. Assembly, and deacon for many years of the first Cong. Ch. of Middletown. They had 3 children.

III. Mary Hamlin, b. Feb. 11, 1662, m. Feb. 20, 1689-90, Rev. Noadiah Russell of Middletown, b. in New Haven, Ct., in 1659, grad. at Harvard in 1681, and settled at Middletown for 25 years (1688-1713), where he d. Dec. 13, 1713. They had 9 children.

IV. Mehitable Hamlin (dau. of Giles and Hester Hamlin), b. Nov. 17, 1664, m. in 1687 Samuel Hooker of Hartford, Ct., b. May 29, 1661 (son of Rev. Samuel Hooker of Farmington, Ct., and Mary Willett).

V. Giles Hamlin, b. Aug. 13, 1666.

VI. William Hamlin, b. Feb. 3, 1667, m. May 26, 1692, Susannah Collins, b. Nov. 26, 1669 (dau. of Rev. Nathl. Collins of Middletown and Mary Whiting).

Few of the earlier families of the land can show a nobler record than the Hamlin family of Middletown, Ct. ]

[Fifth Generation.]

2855. ii. Sibyl Dwight (dau. of John Dwight of Thompson and Sibyl Hamlin), bapt. June 14, 1730, m. Dec. 29, 1747, Charles Sabin, bapt. April 18, 1725 (son of Hezekiah Sabin of Killingly, Ct., and Zerviah ———). He d. and she m. for 2d husband April 4, 1763, Uriah Hosmer, Jr., of Norwich, Ct. (son of Uriah and Sarah Hosmer of Killingly, Ct.). There were no children, so far as is known, by the second marriage.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

2864. i. Jesse Sabin, bapt. Jan. 21, 1749, d. soon.

2865. ii. Jesse Sabin, 2d, bapt. May 10, 1752. Nothing further than this has been found of him by the author.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 507

2872. vii. Jesse Sabin, bapt. in 1770, d. 1856, aet. 86.

2866. i. Charles Sabin, bapt. Nov. 18, 1758, m. about 1786 Martha Johnson (dau. of Uriah Johnson of Thompson, Ct.). She d. in 1788. He m. in 1790, for a 2d wife, Mehitable Skinner (dau. of Rev. Thomas Skinner of Pine Swamp, Ct.), "an amiable, earnest, religious woman." He d. in 1829: she, in 1830. He had by both marriages 6 children.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

2873. i. Hezekiah Sabin, b. in 1784, d. aet. 78, in 1862, unmarried. He was a man of good judgment and kind, but made a sad mistake in choosing a bachelor's life. So wrote his brother Zebediah's widow of him in 1864-5.

2874. ii. Zebediah Sabin, Jr., b. June 9, 1788, d. Jan. 10, 1861, aet. 73.

*By second wife:*

2875. iii. Maria Sabin, b. about 1794, lived unmarried in Williamstown.

2876. iv. Alice Sabin, b. about 1797, lived unmarried in Williamstown, Mass.

2877. v. Betsey Sabin, b. in 1800, d. Dec. 19, 1819.

2878. vi. A son b. and d. soon, about 1802.

2874. ii. Zebediah Sabin, Jr., b. June 9, 1788, m. Feb. 19, 1812, Sarah Eaton, b. Aug. 12, 1789, of Stillwater, N. Y. (dau. of Alpheus Eaton of Killingly, Ct., and Catharine Ross of Boston). He d. Jan. 10, 1861, aet. 73. He was a farmer at Williamstown, Mass., and a sensible, honest, genial man, exceedingly entertaining, and much valued by his acquaintances for his original habits of thought and expression and his great good humor. His wife was before marriage a teacher, and was a lady of much reading and of superior culture, and full of interest in passing events, and especially in the triumphs of the cross.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2879. i. John Sabin, b. Nov. 13, 1812, d. Feb. 21, 1813.

2880. ii. Martha Maria Sabin, b. Feb. 5, 1815, m. Bartholomew Woodcock.

2881. iii. Eliza Anna Sabin, b. Feb. 14, 1817, d. Nov. 27, 1864. "A precious daughter," says her mother of her, "and an affectionate sister."

2882. iv. Charles Alpheus Sabin, b. Nov. 8, 1820, a farmer at Williamstown, unmarried.

2883. v. Catharine Frances Sabin, b. Dec. 25, 1830, d. March 23, 1858, unmarried.

2880. ii. Martha Maria Sabin, b. Feb. 5, 1815, m. Nov. 5, 1832,

508 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.*

Bartholomew Woodcock, a farmer at Williamstown. He d. Sept. 21 1852.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

2884. i. Fenn B. Woodcock, b. Jan. 5, 1834, m. March 1857, Frances Taylor. He went among the first into "the people's war for God and liberty," leaving farm, and wife, and little child, at his country call to arms. His wife supported herself in his absence by teaching. They have one son :

2885. 1. Charles Fenn Woodcock, b. March 25, 1862.

2886. ii. Elizabeth S. Woodcock, b. Sept. 3, 1835, d. June 10, 185

2887. iii. Anna Eliza Woodcock, b. May 21, 1837, d. May 31, 185

2888. iv. Martha Sophia Woodcock, b. Jan. 12, 1840, d. March 1860.

2889. v. Mary Burns Woodcock, b. Aug. 10, 1842.

2890. vi. Frances Sabin Woodcock, b. Aug. 6, 1845.

[Sixth Generation.]

2872. vii. Jesse Sabin (son of Lt. Zebediah Sabin and Ann Dwight), b. in 1770, m. Esther Bulkley of Williamstown. He d. 1856, aet. 86, "a man of piety." She d. in 1834, aet. 54, a woman prayer. Her children will never forget her faithfulness and love. He was a farmer in Williamstown.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2891. i. Henry Lyman Sabin, M.D., b. May 29, 1801.

2892. ii. Charles Dwight Sabin, b. in 1805, d. in 1838.

2893. iii. Sarah Elizabeth Sabin, b. about 1808, m. Hon. Rob McClelland.

2891. i. Hon. Henry Lyman Sabin, M.D., b. May 29, 1801, grad. at Williams Coll., in 1821, m. Lucy Whitman, and for a 2d wd April 24, 1833, Abby Benjamin, b. Jan 30, 1808 (dau. of Nath Benjamin of Catskill, N. Y. and Ruth Seymour). He has been since 1829 a practising physician at Williamstown, Mass. : has been a member of the State Legislature, and was in 1857 State Senator : senior trustee of Williams College, and a deacon in the Cong. Ch. No full account of his father's family-history could be obtained from him, the incomplete one here furnished.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

2894. i. Lucy Whitman Sabin, b. Feb. 2, 1834, m. Sept. 15, 1837 John Adriance, b. in Harlem, N. Y., Oct. 6, 1832 (son of Isaac & Margaret E. Adriance), grad. at Williams Coll., in 1855, a lawyer New York. Children :

2895. 1. John Sabin Adriance, b. Feb. 18, 1861.

2896. 2. Isaac Adriance, b. Oct. 4, 1862.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 509

\*\*\*\* 3. Henry Benson Adriance, b. Aug. 5, 1866.

\*\*\*\* 4. Vanderpoel Adriance, b. May 13, 1869.

2897. ii. Ruth Benjamin Sabin, b. July 21, 1836, m. Jan. 25, 1865, Frederic Leake, b. in Troy, N. Y., a banker formerly in Troy, but resides now in Williamstown. Has one child:

\*\*\*\* 1. Henry Sabin Leake, b. at Troy Feb. 2, 1866.

2898. iii. Elizabeth Esther Sabin, b. Aug. 26, 1839.

2899. iv. Nathan Henry Sabin, b. Feb. 14, 1842, is a ship chandler in New York.

2900. v. Abby Benjamin Sabin, b. April 26, 1847, m. Nov. 23, 1871, Joseph Ritner Benjamin, M.D., b. at Carbondale, Pa., July 25, 1839 (son of Joseph Benjamin and Martha Mellen), a physician in New York.

2901. vi. Charles Dwight Sabin, b. July 22, 1849, is a produce dealer in New York.

[Seventh Generation.]

2892. ii. Charles Dwight Sabin (son of Jesse Sabin and Esther Bulkley), b. in 1805, m. Abby Tafts (dau. of Dea. Tafts of Williamstown, Mass.): a farmer in Williamstown. "He was a large and fine looking man of good intellect and judgment and religious." He d. in 1838, aet. 33. His widow has resided in Cincinnati, O. They had 3 children: Lucy Maria, Mary, and Charles Reid Sabin, who d. in 1856.

2893. iii. Sarah Elizabeth Sabin, b. about 1808, m. Hon. Robert McClelland, b. in 1805, grad. at Williams Coll. in 1825, a lawyer at Detroit, Mich. Governor of Mich. (1852-3), M. C., and Sect. of the Interior at Washington under Prest. Pierce. He d. in 1860, aet. 55. They had six children: John, William, Frazier, Augusta, Elizabeth and Bell.

[Fifth Generation.]

2862. ix. Timothy Dwight (son of John Dwight of Thompson, Ct. and Sibyl Hamlin), bapt. Dec. 2, 1744, m. Dec. 4, 1771, Experience Gilbert of New Haven, Ct. He was a farmer in North Haven, Ct. He d. Feb. 24, 1798, aet. 53. She was b. Sept. 15, 1750, and was an energetic active religious woman. She d. at New Haven, Oct. 8, 1820, aet. 71.

[Sixth Generation.] Children:

2902. i. Esther Dwight, b. Nov. 28, 1772, m. Erastus Chamberlin, d. April 1, 1834.

2903. ii. Jabez Dwight, b. Oct. 8, 1774, d. March 9, 1809.

2904. iii. Timothy Dwight, b. Dec. 28, 1776, d. Nov. 4, 1795, aet. 19.

2905. iv. Hannah Dwight, b. July 29, 1781, d. unmarried, aet. 21, Oct. 27, 1802.



*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 511

\*\*\*\* 1. Dwight Parshall Chamberlin, b. March 1, 1869.

\*\*\*\* 2. Frederic W. Chamberlin, b. Jan. 3, 1871.

[Seventh Generation.]

2909. ii. Willis Chamberlin (son of Erastus Chamberlin and Esther Dwight), b. March 22, 1802, m. Dec. 20, 1826, Julia Delano Colver of Sharon, Ct. He d. Oct. 10, 1827, aet. 25. Had one child :

2918. i. Laura Delano Chamberlin, b. Oct. 17, 1827, d. early.

2910. iii. Hannah Chamberlin (dau. of Erastus and Esther Chamberlin), b. Jan. 26, 1804, m. Jan. 1, 1843, Thomas Ewing Hatheway, b. in 1811, grad. at Hamilton Coll. N. Y., in 1841. He d. at Chicago, Ill., June 13, 1850, aet. 39.

She has been for many years a teacher. For 9 years preceding the late Union war she taught at Camden, Wachita Co., Ark. It was amid many perils and with much bravery that she escaped, soon after the commencement of that great fratricidal strife, to her friends at the North, being once captured on the way. She was known to the author many years previously as an accomplished lady. From her most of the facts here stated concerning her father's descendants were obtained. [She says in a letter to the writer : " My mother used to say that the Dwights were of French and English extraction and that the Earl de Wight married an English lady and owned the Isle of Wight, but that being an adherent of Charles 1st. he fled from England and his beautiful isle reverted to the crown." The difficulty in all this pleasing etymological invention is the vast anachronism that characterises it. John Dwight of Dedham, the founder of the American family of Dwights, was a grown man when Charles 1st came to the throne of England (in 1625), with his name already fixed upon him, and it was not until some 20 years afterwards that the King was beheaded and that any acts of confiscation could take place, which was when our progenitor had been for 10 years established in his new home.] She resides now (1874) in Hillsdale, Mich. They had one child :

2918. 1. Dwight Chamberlin Hatheway, b. June 3, 1844, d. in infancy.

2913. vi. Edward Chamberlin (twin), b. Jan. 24, 1811, m. May 7, 1841, Catharine King. They had one child.

2919. 1. Edward King Chamberlin, b. in 1849, d. in infancy. Mr. Chamberlin is a farmer : his residence is unknown to his relatives.

[Fifth Generation.]

2903. ii. Jabez Dwight (son of Timothy Dwight and Experience Gilbert), b. Oct. 8, 1774, m. Nov. 3, 1798, Grace Trowbridge, b. Nov. 30, 1774 (dau. of Rutherford Trowbridge of New Haven, Ct., who was a mason of considerable wealth, and of sterling integrity and worth,

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 513

business, and of a genial and gentlemanly bearing. He entered into the W. I. shipping business with Trowbridge & Sons of New Haven, Ct., when 20 years of age, and resided for 25 years in Port Spain, Trinidad (1822-47). In 1847 he removed to New York, where his family have ever since resided. He d. Dec. 18, 1857, aet. 56.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2931. i. Timothy Trowbridge Dwight, b. Aug. 30, 1833, a shipping merchant and cotton broker in New York, formerly ; having recently retired from business, resides in the city unmarried (1874).

*By second wife :*

2932. ii. Grace Emily Dwight, b. in New York, Oct. 4, 1851.

2933. iii. Stanley Dwight, b. Dec. 29, 1854, in New York, now (1874) in Yale College, in the class of 1876.

[Sixth Generation.]

2922. iii. Amos Trowbridge Dwight (son of Jabez Dwight and Grace Trowbridge), b. in New Haven. Dec. 20. 1807, was a wholesale clothing merchant in N. Orleans, La., for many years (1833-50), and since 1850 has been established in New York where of late years he has been a cotton broker.

He m. Sept. 4, 1838, Clarissa Smith, b. Dec. 20, 1815 (dau. of Walter Smith of New Haven, and Hetty Bull Horsford of Berlin, Ct.). She d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 7, 1844—a strong-minded woman and decidedly religious. He m. Oct. 21, 1851, Susan Dwight Daggett of New Haven, b. Sept. 5, 1823 (dau. of Leonard A. Daggett and Jeanette Atwater). She d. Feb. 25, 1857—a lady of strong sense, of a genial, generous disposition, and of decided piety.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

2934. i. Timothy Dwight, b. in New Haven, Ct., Nov. 22, 1839, d. in New Orleans, La., Dec. 1, 1840.

2935. ii. Frederic Augustus Dwight, b. in N. Orleans, Feb. 18, 1842, m. Nov. 5, 1866, Antoinette Raymond McMullen, b. Nov. 1, 1845 (dau. of James M. McMullen of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Amelia Antoinette Hoyt). He is a W. I. shipping merchant in New York. Has had 4 children :

\*\*\*\* 1. Clarissa Dwight, b. Dec. 21, 1867.

\*\*\*\* 2. Isabel Raymond Dwight, b. in Barbadoes, W. I., July 10, 1869, d. May 10, 1870.

\*\*\*\* 3. Henry Rutherford Dwight, b. Sept. 26, 1871.

\*\*\*\* 4. Frederic Dwight, b. Sept. 30, 1873.

2938. iii. Clarissa Smith Dwight, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1843, d. July 7, 1844.

514 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Wethersfield*

*By second wife:*

2939. iv. Jeanette Dwight, b. Oct. 20, 1852.

[Sixth Generation.]

2906. v. John Dwight (son of Timothy Dwight of New Haven, Ct., and Experience Gilbert), b. Jan. 18, 1784, m. about 1810, Heaton of New Haven, Ct., b. Oct. 31, 1784. He was a farmer near New Haven, and "an honest, prudent man." He d. 1832, aet. 48. She d. Feb. 22, 1844. One child.

2940. 1. Charles Wales Dwight, b. Nov. 27, 1821, a native of Vicksburgh, Miss. He m. Elizabeth Bowling Manlove, b. in Va. No children.

2907. vi. William Dwight (son of Timothy and Experience), b. July 8, 1790, m. Nov. 12, 1815, Elizabeth Doolittle of New Haven, Ct., b. Aug. 3, 1791 (dau. of Isaac Doolittle and Desire Cheshire, Ct., sister of the distinguished Rev. Dr. Bellamy of New Haven, Ct.). He was a tailor in New Haven, Ct., and "a man of good character." He died March 17, 1834, aet. 43.

The date of her death was not ascertained.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

2941. i. Elizabeth Dwight, b. in 1817, d. April 3, 1832, m.

2942. ii. Mary Ann Dwight, b. July 23, 1821, m. J. B. L.

2943. iii. Julia Dwight, b. June 13, 1825, m. Ira Lewis.

2944. iv. William Timothy Dwight, b. Aug. 13, 1827, married near Vicksburgh, Miss.

2945. v. Sarah Elizabeth Dwight, b. Aug. 17, 1833, m. J. B. L.

2942. ii. Mary Ann Dwight, b. July 23, 1821, m. Nov. 18, 1840, B. Everest of Troy, N. Y.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

2946. i. Ida Lewis Everest, b. Sept. 1849.

2947. ii. William Dwight Everest, b. Oct. 1851.

2948. iii. Carrie Julia Everest, b. Dec. 1, 1859.

[Seventh Generation.]

2943. iii. Julia Dwight, b. June 13, 1825, m. Aug. 27, 1845, Lewis, Jr., b. May 5, 1820 (son of Ira and Phebe Lewis of Litchfield, Ct., C. W.), grad. at Yale in 1844, made B. C. L. (bachelor of civil law) at Toronto University, Canada. In 1859 His Honor Sir Edmund Head appointed him a member of the Senate of the University and Crown Officer for the united counties of Huron and Bruce. He is also barrister at law of Osgood Hall, Toronto. He resides at Goderich, C. W.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 515

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 2949. i. Jerome Dwight Lewis, b. Oct. 12, 1850.
- 2950. ii. Edward Norman Lewis, b. Sept. 18, 1856.
- 2951. iii. Alice Mary Lewis, b. Jan. 19, 1861.

[Seventh Generation.]

2945. v. Sarah Elizabeth Dwight (dau. of Wm. Dwight and Elizabeth Doolittle), b. Aug. 17, 1833, m. Dec. 29, 1856, Jasper Kimball Gooding, b. Nov. 2, 1833 (son of Jasper Kimball Gooding of Goderich, C. W., and Mary McCutcheon), a coal merchant in Chicago, Ill.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

- 2952. i. Charles Tuttle Gooding, b. Oct. 12, 1857, at Goderich.
- 2953. ii. Clara Julia Gooding, b. Nov. 4, 1859, at E. Saginaw, Mich.
- 2954. iii. Jenny Warren Gooding, b. Sept. 30, 1864, at Saginaw City, Mich.

[Fourth Generation.] See page 496.

2814. iv. Dorothy Dwight (dau. of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock and Mary Partridge), b. about 1702, m. April 29, 1724, Capt. Penuel Child of Thompson, Ct., b. Sept. 3, 1699 (son of Benjamin Child, Jr., and Grace Morris, dau. of Edward Morris). He joined the church at Thompson at its organization in 1730, and was appointed, as the records state, "quorister for us in the public worship."

He d. Oct. 24, 1760, aet. 61, and she m. for 2d husband, Nov. 24, 1761, Robert Goddard of Sutton, Mass., b. in 1694 in Brookline (now Millbury), Mass. (son of Joseph Goddard and Deborah Treadwell). His first wife d. Nov. 18, 1760. He was a justice of the peace. He d. May 8, 1785, aet. 91. [Benjamin Child, Jr., was b. in 1656 at Roxbury, Mass., and bapt. by Rev. John Eliot, "The Indian Apostle," with his two brothers, Ephraim, elder, and Joshua, next younger than himself, Feb. 27, 1659. He m. Grace Morris March 7, 1682. They had 12 children:

1. Ephraim, b. March 7, 1683, m. Priscilla Harris.
2. Benjamin, b. July 19, 1685, m. Patience Thayer.
3. Edward, b. Nov. 1, 1687, m. Jan. 2, 1712, Margaret Weld.
4. Grace, b. Oct. 27, 1689, m. Timothy Walker of Rehoboth.
5. Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1691, m. Peter Walker of Rehoboth.
6. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 7, 1693, m. Elizabeth Bacon, Jan. 25, 1720.
7. Martha, b. Oct. 5, 1695, d. unmarried.
8. William, b. Oct. 14, 1697, m. Deborah Goddard.
9. Capt. Penuel Child, b. Sept. 3, 1699, etc.
10. Richard Child, b. Oct. 22, 1701.
11. Thomas Child, b. Nov. 10, 1703, m. Sept. 27, 1729, Anna Morris.

[Fifth Generation.]

2957. iii. Eunice Child, b. Oct. 7, 1728 (dau. Capt. Penuel Child and Dorothy Dwight), m. March 19, 1749, Seth Hibbert of Thompson.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

2974. i. Lois Hibbert, bapt. Sept. 2, 1750.

2975. ii. Gervish Hibbert, bapt. April 13, 1755.

2976. iii. Elisha Hibbert bapt. Jan. 13, 1758.

2987. iv. Aaron Hibbert, bapt. Feb. 1, 1761.

[Fifth Generation.]

2960. vi. Richard Child (son of Capt. Penuel Child and Dorothy Dwight), bapt. March 11, 1733, m. Feb. 1, 1759, Abigail Green of Thompson, Ct., b. in 1738 (dau. of Capt. Henry Green, b. Sept. 21, 1696, and Judith Guile of Killingly).

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

2978. i. Timothy Child, b. March 17, 1760 (bapt. June 22, 1760).

2979. ii. Hannah Child, b. July 14, 1762, m. Ezra Child of Woodstock, Ct., one the first settlers of Bath, N. H.

2980. iii. Eunice Child, b. July 10 (and bapt. July 15), 1764.

2981. iv. Capt. John Child, b. March 11 (and bapt. Sept. 7), 1766.

2982. v. Mary ("Molly") Child, b. Jan. 17, 1769-70, m. 1791, Ebenezer Sanborn. She d. April 10, 1853.

2983. vi. Abigail ("Nabby") Child, bapt. July 14, 1771, m. Nov. 27, 1794, Samuel West. She d. Nov. 9, 1856.

2984. vii. Rosanna Child, bapt. Jan. 2, 1774, m. Samuel Hutchins.

2985. viii. Dea. Dudley Child, b. May 22, 1776.

2986. ix. Matilda Child, b. about 1778.

2987. x. Martha Child, b. about 1780.

2978. i. Timothy Child, b. March 17, 1760, m. May 15, 1788, Amy Parish, b. in 1764. He was a revolutionary soldier. In 1799 he removed to Sullivan Co., N. Y. She d. July 5, 1845, aet. 81.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

2988. i. Lucinda Child, b. abt. 1789, m. Benj. Lord of Newark, N. J.

2989. ii. Bradley Child, b. about 1790, d. in Riverton, N. J.

2990. iii. Richard Child, b. about 1792.

2991. iv. Obadiah Child, b. about 1794.

2992. v. Abigail Child, b. about 1796, d. soon.

2993. vi. Archippus Child, b. about 1798.

2994. vii. Abigail Child, 2d, b. 1800, m. a Mr. Anderson.

2995. viii. James Child, b. about 1802.

2996. ix. John G. Child, b. in 1805, m. a Miss Grant : a lawyer in Grahamsville, Sullivan Co., N. Y. He has had 8 children, one of them, Francis, is a civil engineer at Pittsburgh, Pa. Two of them (names not given) were soldiers in the late war.

2997. i. Mehitabel Child, b. Jan. 20, 1794, d.  
2998. ii. Abigail Child, b. April 22, 1798, m.  
a farmer in Bath, N. H., and has been a member  
has had a large family.

2999. iii. Hannah Child, b. May 25, 1800, m  
farmer, Bath, N. H., and had several children. H

3000. iv. Martha Child, b. Jan. 11, 1802, m  
Bath, a farmer, who lives now in Concord, N. H.  
family.

3001. v. Louisa Child, b. Feb. 21, 1804, m  
Bath ; had one daughter.

3002. vi. John May Child, b. Jan. 23, 1806.

3003. vii. Ezra Child, b. Jan. 26, 1808, a farmer  
years since.

3004. viii. Dwight Penuel Child, b. July 9, 181

3005. ix. Rosanna Child, b. April 30, 1812, m.  
of Bath, a hotel-keeper. He d. in Warren, N. H.

3006. x. Susan L. Child, b. Nov. 23, 1814, m. s  
liam Lang of Warren, N. H.

3007. xi. Hon. Bradley G. Child, b. Sept. 24, 1

3002. vi. John May Child, b. Jan. 23, 1806, a  
N. H., m. in 1828 Sally Randall of Danville, N  
Monroe Plain, N. H.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

3008. i. Lucinda Child, b. July, 1829.

3009. ii. Edwin W. Child, b. May, 1831, m. Eli

3010. iii. Israel R. Child, b. in 1833, d. soon.

3011. iv. Susan Child, b. in 1835, m. Robert Be

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 519

3014. ii. Abby Ann Child, b. May 1839, m. Nov. 1865, George Learned.

3015. iii. Freeman Child, b. about 1842, d. soon.

3016. iv. Lewis Stone Child, b. in 1846.

[Sixth Generation.]

3004. viii. Dwight Pennel Child (son of Capt. John Child and Martha Hutchins), b. July 9, 1810, m. about 1832 Nancy May Child of Bath. He lives there, and has been one of its select men for several years.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

3017. i. William G. Child, M.D. b. Feb. 4, 1833.

3018. ii. Elisha Child, b. May 5, 1835, d. June 9, 1835.

3019. iii. Henry H. L. Child, b. July 22, 1836.

3020. iv. Parker M. Child, b. June 10, 1838.

3021. v. Harriet Child, b. Feb. 8, 1840, d. Aug. 17, 1846.

3022. vi. Sylvia T. Child, b. Sept. 18, 1841.

3023. vii. John D. Child, b. Dec. 29, 1842.

3024. viii. Henrietta A. Child, b. Oct. 3, 1844, d. May, 1862.

3025. ix. Adeline H. Child, b. Dec. 27, 1847.

3026. x. Albert Child, b. Jan. 18, 1850.

3027. xi. Mary Jane Child, b. Oct. 4, 1852.

\*\*\*\* xii. Juliet Child, b. Nov. 1, 1857.

3017. i. Hon. William G. Child, M.D., b. Feb. 4, 1833, grad. at the Med. Department of Dartmouth Coll. in 1857: a practising physician at Bath, N. H., since 1857. He entered the U. S. A. of Vols. Aug. 13, 1862, as assistant surgeon in the 5th Regt. N. H. Vols., and was commissioned surgeon in the same regiment, Nov. 4, 1864, and served until July, 1865, the close of the war. He was in the battles of South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburgh, Brandy Station, Gettysburgh, Chancellorsville, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Deep Bottom, etc. While at Point Lookout he was detailed to superintend the hospital for rebel prisoners of war, where he often had 500 men on the sick list. He had eight assistant surgeons under him, most of them rebels. He was present in the theatre when Pres. Lincoln was shot. He m. March 18, 1858, Caroline Buck Lang, b. Aug. 5, 1833 (dau. of Sherburne Lang and Mehitable Ricker). She d. May 10, 1867, and he m. Sept. 3, 1868, her sister Luvia Lang, b. Dec. 12, 1837. He was (1865-6) a member of the State Legislature.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

3028. i. William Clinton Child, b. March 1, 1859.

3029. ii. Kate Child, b. Sept. 22, 1860.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 521

She d. in 1831 and he m. for 2d wife, Sept. 1832, Nancy Child, b. Dec. 3, 1782 (dan. of Willard Child of Woodstock, Ct.). She d. March 23, 1850. He resided at Bath, N. H. He d. May 23, 1846. His children were all by his first wife.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

3044. i. Charity Child, b. April 11, 1801, d. Oct. 8, 1807.

3045. ii. Theodosia Child, b. Sept. 17, 1802, m. Stephen N. Bartlett.

3046. iii. David Child, b. March 29, 1805, m. Charlotte Moulton of Lyman, N. H., resides in Nevada, Story Co., Iowa. Has had. 7 children : Chester, Charity, George Smith, Eliza, Leroy, Samuel May, Dudley R.

3047. iv. Luthera Child, b. Oct. 25, 1806, m. Amos K. Heath of Newbury, Vt.

3048. v. Molly Child, b. Feb. 7, 1809, d. March 31, 1813.

3049. vi. Dudley Child, b. Oct. 21, 1810, d. Aug. 21, 1814.

3050. vii. Willard Child, b. Aug. 23, 1812, d. Jan. 23, 1813.

3051. viii. Richard Child, b. Feb. 20, 1814, m. Adeline Smith of Lyman, N. H., resides in Nevada, Story Co., Iowa ; has had 7 children : Excellenza Augusta, Lydia A., Mary, Nancy, Dudley R., Emily, Leroy.

3052. ix. Mary Child, b. March 13, 1816, m. Stephen S. Moulton of Lyman, N. H.

3053. x. Dudley Child, 2d, b. March 27, 1819, m. Hannah E. Hibbard of Bath.

3054. xi. Jonathan Child, b. Feb. 10, 1821.

3055. xii. Willard Child, 2d, b. Nov. 19, 1823, d. at Grinnell, Iowa.

3053. x. Dudley Child, b. March 27, 1819, m. Hannah E. Hibbard of Bath.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

3056. i. Ellen M. Child, b. Sept. 28, 1845.

3057. ii. Elihu H. Child, b. June 27, 1849, d. Feb. 23, 1859.

3058. iii. Edwin W. Child, b. May 4, 1852.

3059. iv. Lizzie Child, b. Nov. 22, 1855.

3060. v. Franklin L. Child, b. Dec. 31, 1858.

3061. vi. John Hibbard Child, b. May 1, 1862, d. June 21, 1863.

[Seventh Generation.]

3054. xi. Jonathan Child, b. Feb. 10, 1821, m. Martha H. Walker : a farmer at Bath, N. H.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

3062. i. Chloe Walker Child, b. Dec. 24, 1846, a mute, educated at the Asylum at Hartford, Ct.



*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 523

The children of Wm. Southmayd, Jr., were:

*By his first wife :*

1. William, b. July 24, 1674, d. young. 2. Rev. John, b. Aug. 23, 1676, grad. at Harvard in 1697, settled at Waterbury, Ct. 3. William, 2d, b. March 6, 1679, d. young. 4. Giles, b. Jan. 17, 1680. 5. Esther, b. Oct. 28, 1682, d. Dec. 29, 1682.

*By his second wife :*

6. Allyn, b. in 1685. 7. Daniel, b. in 1687, d. aet. 16. 8. Margaret, b. in 1691. 9. Ann, b. Jan. 18, 1693. 10. Joseph, b. in 1695. 11. William, b. Jan. 9, 1699. 12. Melisent, b. in 1700, d. in 1717. He d. Dec. 4, 1702, she d. March 16, 1733.]

[Fifth Generation.] Children of Wm. Southmayd and Mehitable Dwight :

3072. i. Anna Southmayd, b. Sept. 23, 1730, d. Feb. 27, 1733.  
3073. ii. Allyn Southmayd, b. Aug. 6, 1732, d. Oct. 8, 1755, aet. 23.  
3074. iii. William Southmayd, b. June 14, 1735, d. Aug. 23, 1811.  
3075. iv. Giles Southmayd, b. June 27, 1738.  
3076. v. Partridge Samuel Southmayd, b. Oct. 31, 1739, d. Dec. 30, 1821.

3077. vi. Timothy Southmayd, b. Oct. 3, 1742, d. Dec. 16, 1747.

3074. iii. William Southmayd, 4th, b. June 14, 1735, m. Nov. 17, 1760, Elizabeth Green, b. in 1739 (dau. of Samuel Green of New London, Ct.). She d. June 25, 1774, aet. 35. He m. in 1776, for 2d wife, Mrs. Esther Grey, widow of Samuel Grey of Windham, Ct., b. in 1739, who d. aet. 71, Dec. 24, 1810. He d. Aug. 23, 1811, aet. 76. His estate was appraised at £3,911 18s. He was a farmer.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

3078. i. Elizabeth Southmayd, b. March 1, 1762, d. June 22, 1775.  
3079. ii. William Southmayd, b. Dec. 26, 1763.  
3080. iii. Allyn Southmayd, b. Dec. 7, 1765.  
3081. iv. Timothy Southmayd, b. Dec. 16, 1767.  
3082. v. Samuel Southmayd, b. Oct. 20, 1770, d. Nov. 3, 1770.  
3083. vi. Anne Southmayd, bapt. June 14, 1772, d. Oct. 19, 1772.  
3084. vii. Mehitable Southmayd, bapt. Feb. 27, 1774, d. Oct. 26, 1775.

*By second wife :*

3085. viii. Samuel Southmayd, 2d, b. Dec. 28, 1778.

3079. ii. William Southmayd, b. Dec. 26, 1763, m. Dec. 26, 1786, Desire Clay of Chatham, Ct., b. Feb. 5, 1763 (dau. of Jonas Clay and Jane Jessup) : a saddler, and in later life a farmer, occupying the old homestead. He d. May 12, 1856, aet. 92, "never compelled to be within doors a day of his long life from sickness." She d. Jan. 15, 1835, aet. 72.

524 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.*

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

3086. i. Henry Southmayd, b. Jan. 14, 1789.

3087. ii. Horace Southmayd, b. Dec. 21, 1790.

3088. iii. William Southmayd, b. Nov. 19, 1792.

3089. iv. George Southmayd, b. Jan. 23, 1795, d. June 30, 1863.

3090. v. Elizabeth Green Southmayd, b. Sept. 25, 1797, m. Wm. Woodward.

3091. vi. Leonard Clay Southmayd, b. April 2, 1800, d. Oct. 23, 1824.

3092. vii. Jared Southmayd, b. Oct. 15, 1803, d. in 1804.

3086. i. Henry Southmayd, b. Jan. 14, 1789, m. Jan. 23, 1814, Clarissa Warner, b. in 1789 (dau. of Major Robert Warner of Middletown). He was a large manufacturer of saddles and harnesses, and especially for the market of Augusta, Ga., in which place he resided with his family for some 6 years. He afterwards removed to Jersey City, N. J., where he was agent of The Jersey Association, who were proprietors of a large portion of the unsold land of the town, and was connected with "The New Jersey Transportation Co." He was appointed by Prest. Taylor, Deputy Collector of U. S. customs at that place. He d. at Jersey City, March 8, 1854, aet. 65. She d. there Aug. 18, 1873, aet. 84.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

3093. i. Henry J. Southmayd, for nearly 30 years Treasr. of the N. J. Transportation Co. at Jersey City.

3094. ii. Robert Warner Southmayd, a manufacturer of hats in Jersey City.

3095. iii. William Shailer Southmayd, m. Harriet Johnson of Norwalk, Ct. He has a jewelry store in New York and resides in Jersey City. He has had 4 children, one of whom is still living, Elizabeth, b. May 7, 1860. The others d. in infancy.

3096. iv. Charles Allyn Southmayd. He was for some years a merchant at McGregor, Iowa, but has latterly resided at Jersey City.

3097. v. John Adams Southmayd.

3098. vi. Elizabeth Green Southmayd. She m. Oct. 28, 1852, James Morgan (son of Minot Morgan of Jersey City) a flour merchant in New York. They have had 3 children: Henry Southmayd Morgan, b. Nov. 1853; Jenny Morgan, b. Feb. 1861, d. April 1861; Elizabeth Southmayd Morgan, b. Feb. 1863.

3099. vii. Clarissa Warner Southmayd. She m. June 14, 1855, Gustavus Pendexter of Dover, N. H. Their children are: 1. Clara Southmayd Pendexter; b. July 12, 1856, 2. Eliza Adèle Pendexter, b. July 4, 1858; 3. Frank Gustavus Pendexter, b. Nov. 23, 1861; 4. Mary Augusta Pendexter, b. in 1863; 5. Lucia Harrington Pendexter, b. in 1865.

[Seventh Generation.]

3087. ii. Horace Southmayd (son of William Southmayd and Desire Clay), b. Dec. 21, 1790, m. Nov. 1813, Julia Maria Bull (dau. of Samuel Bull and Rebecca Colton): a merchant in Middletown, Ct. (1813-23), and engaged in the W. I. and Mexican trade in New York (1823-61). Since 1861 he has lived retired from business in New York. His wife, Julia Maria, d. Nov. 10, 1823, and he m. for 2d wife, Nov. 26, 1826, Huldah Dorr, b. Nov. 25, 1792 (dau. of William and Sarah Warner).

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

3100. i. Stephen Clay Southmayd, b. Jan. 2, 1815.  
 3101. ii. Jane Jessup Southmayd, b. Jan. 17, 1816, m. Frederic H. Trowbridge.  
 3102. iii. Julia Maria Southmayd, b. Oct. 27, 1817, m. Davis Hatch of Falmouth, Mass.  
 3103. iv. Martha Nichols Southmayd, b. May 18, 1820 (?), d. Jan. 9, 1826.  
 3104. v. Harriet Larned Southmayd, b. Dec. 4, 1822, m. Albert Southmayd (son of Timothy and Rebecca). See subsequent page, No. 3172. iv.

3100. i. Stephen Clay Southmayd, b. Jan. 2, 1815, m. June 22, 1841, Sarah Allen (dau. of David and Sarah Allen of Middletown, Ct.): a merchant in New York—in the W. I. and Mexican trade.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

3105. i. Joseph Warner Southmayd, b. April 11, 1842, d. March 9, 1843.  
 3106. ii. Stephen Albert Southmayd, b. Feb. 17, 1858, d. June 22, 1861.

[Eighth Generation.]

3101. ii. Jane Jessup Southmayd, b. Jan. 17, 1816, m. June 22, 1837, Frederic Hayes Trowbridge, b. Sept. 18, 1813 (son of Roswell Trowbridge of New Haven, Ct., and Nancy Hayes), a merchant in New York. She d. Oct. 12, 1851, aet. 35, and he m. for 2d wife, Aug. 24, 1853, Mary Denman Rice, b. Feb. 7, 1830 (dau. of Reuben Rice of New Haven and Eleanor P. Root. See Hist. of Strong Family by the author, vol. i. pp. 87-8). No issue by this marriage.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

3107. i. Julie Marie Trowbridge, b. Aug. 8, 1838.  
 3108. ii. Jane Southmayd Trowbridge, b. Oct. 27, 1839, d. Sept. 9, 1842.  
 3109. iii. Caroline Wheeler Trowbridge, b. Aug. 16, 1841, m. Henry E. Whittlesey. She d. at New Haven, June 3, 1869.

## 522 *Journal of R. A. Trowbridge of Woolstock.*

3111. iv. Horace Southmayd Trowbridge, b. Aug. 17, 1846, d. 1887.

3111. v. Russell Trowbridge, i. May 12, 1845, d. Jan. 17, '8

3112. vi. Frederic Hayes Trowbridge, b. March 14, 1846, d. 1887.

3113. vii. Jane Elizabeth Trowbridge, b. June 9, 1848.

3114. viii. Mary Ella Trowbridge, b. June 24, 1850.

[Fifth Generation.]

3115. i. John Maria Southmayd, 4th son of Horace Southmayd, New York, and Julia Maria Bull, b. Oct. 27, 1817, m. Mar. 1841, Davis Hatch of Falmouth, Me., a merchant for several years. He has resided at Norwalk, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

3115. i. Stephen Southmayd Hatch, b. at Ponce, Jan. 9, 184

3115. ii. Hannah Warner Hatch, b. there Feb. 19, 1845, a daughter. Feb. 1846.

3115. iii. Elizabeth Stillwell Hatch, b. in New York, May 20,

3115. iv. Davis Hatch, b. in Ponce, April 23, 1848.

3115. v. Joseph Newcomb Hatch, b. at New York, Sept. 19,

3115. vi. Clara Josephine Hatch, b. at Jersey City, Dec. 3, 1

3115. vii. Julia Adela, b. at Ponce, May 7, 1853.

3115. viii. Manuel Toss Hatch, b. there May 19, 1856.

3115. ix. Horace Southmayd Hatch, b. at New Haven, Aug. 3,

[Seventh Generation.]

3122. iii. William Southmayd, 6th son of William Southmayd and Desire Clay, b. Nov. 19, 1792, m. Feb. 2, 1818, Sarah Lamb, b. Aug. 1, 1795 dau. of William Dunham and Sarah Lamb. He was for many years in the grocery and crockery business at Middletown. She d. Feb. 13, 1869.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

3124. i. Leonard Clay Southmayd, b. Oct. 17, 1822.

3125. ii. Sarah Foote Southmayd, b. Sept. 19, 1828, m. John Savage.

3126. iii. Mary Dunham Southmayd, b. July 24, 1830, m. Chas. B. Scranton.

3127. iv. Horace Southmayd, b. June 7, 1838.

3124. i. Leonard Clay Southmayd, b. Oct. 17, 1822, a merchant in Van Buren, Arkansas, and since the late war between the South and North a farmer there. He m. about 1850 Susannah Richards Howell, b. in Hardin Co., Ky., April 25, 1832 (dau. of Laban Howell).

[Ninth Generation.] Children:

3128. i. Laban Howell Southmayd, b. Oct. 6, 1851.

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 527

3129. ii. Martha Wallace Southmayd, b. Sept. 12, 1852.

3130. iii. Sarah Ellen Southmayd, b. May 6, 1854.

3131. iv. Lucy Stanford Southmayd, b. Sept. 13, 1856.

3132. v. William Horace Southmayd, b. Oct. 13, 1859, d. Dec. 21, 1860.

[Eighth Generation.]

3125. ii. Sarah Foote Southmayd, b. Sept. 19, 1822, m. June 13, 1848, Elliot Savage of Berlin, Ct. He is a machinist, and has invented several valuable machines, on which he has obtained letters-patent. He resides now at Meriden, Ct.

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

3131. i. Clara Elizabeth Savage, b. April 9, 1849.

3132. ii. William Southmayd Savage, b. Sept. 2, 1850, d. May 14, 1851.

3133. iii. Edgar Camp Savage, b. Feb. 20, 1852.

3134. iv. Leonard Southmayd Savage, b. May 13, 1854.

3135. v. Mary Harriet Savage, b. Dec. 14, 1855.

3136. vi. Emily Savage, b. Sept. 27, 1857, d. June 13, 1864.

3137. vii. Horace Southmayd Savage, b. March 27, 1861.

[Eighth Generation.]

3126. iii. Mary Dunham Southmayd, b. July 24, 1830 (dau. of William Southmayd, 6th, and Sarah Dunham, b. July 24, 1830, m. Sept. 8, 1856, Chauncey B. Scranton of Middletown).

[Ninth Generation.] Children :

3138. i. William Southmayd Scranton, b. in 1857, d. May 28, 1861.

3139. ii. Horace Scranton, b. Aug. 1859, d. Dec. 2, 1859.

3140. iii. Sarah Scranton, b. Jan. 1861, d. May 19, 1861.

3141. iv. Frederic Scranton, b. March 26, 1863.

[Eighth Generation.]

3127. iv. Horace Southmayd, b. Jan. 7, 1838, m. Oct. 14, 1863, Josephine Cole (dau. of Augustus Cole of Middletown, Ct.). He is engaged in the grocery and crockery business in Middletown, Ct. They have one child :

3142. 1. Alice Eugenia Southmayd, b. Nov. 3, 1864.

[Seventh Generation.]

3090. v. Elizabeth Green Southmayd (dau. of William Southmayd, 5th, and Desire Clay), b. Sept. 25, 1797, m. April 29, 1824, William Woodward, b. in New Haven in 1793, a merchant tailor in Middletown, Ct., for distant markets, and especially Petersburg, Va. He was postmaster at Middletown under Prest. Taylor, and was also Treasurer of the Middlesex Co. Fire Ins. Co. and of a Gas Co. in Middletown.

[Eighth Generation.] Children :

525 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.,*

3171. i. William Leonard Woodward, b. May 1825, d. in California in 1870.

3172. ii. Caroline Warner Woodward.

3173. iii. Elizabeth Green Woodward.

3174. iv. Julia Maria Woodward.

3175. v. Harriet Linnell Woodward.

3176. vi. Edward Tyler Woodward, b. in 1837, m. Esther Carpenter (daughter of George and Esther Carpenter of Boston); a merchant in Boston. Two children:

3177. i. Ella Josephine Woodward, b. July 23, 1828.

3178. ii. William Carpenter Woodward, b. Feb. 4, 1862.

[Sixth Generation.] See page 523.

3181. iii. Allen Southmayd (son of William Southmayd, 4th, and Elizabeth Green), b. Dec. 7, 1765, a tailor in Middletown, retired early in life from active business. He m. about 1791 Lucy, dau. of Giles Meigs (M. 1750) w. b. Feb. 26, 1775. She d. Dec. 14, 1825. She was sister of the wife of Rev. Noah Porter, D.D., of Farmington, Ct. He m. May 13, 1827, for 2d wife, Mrs. Lucretia Brown, widow of Wheeler Brown of New Haven, Ct., b. in 1781, who d. aet. 67, Dec. 15, 1848. He d. May 14, 1854, aet. 88.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

*By first wife:*

3182. i. Charles Allen Southmayd, b. June 1798, d. at Charleston, S. C., Sept. 12, 1820.

3183. ii. Alfred Southmayd, b. July 31, 1799, d. Feb. 1867.

3184. iii. Eben Gray Southmayd, b. March 31, 1803, d. unmarried Feb. 13, 1832.

3185. iv. Emmeline Lucy Southmayd, b. July 15, 1806.

3186. v. Mary Ann Southmayd, b. in 1808, d. Jan. 10, 1810.

3187. vi. Elizabeth Meigs Southmayd, b. Oct. 31, 1810, m. Osmer Hale.

3188. vii. Caroline Southmayd, b. Feb. 26, 1814, m. John B. Woodford.

3189. viii. Alfred Southmayd, b. July 31, 1799, m. June 9, 1828, Susan Baker of Wallingford, Ct. He was for some 40 years a dealer in leather and in saddlery and harnesses in Middletown, where he d. Feb. 1867.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

3190. i. Lucy Meigs Southmayd, b. March 12, 1830, d. in 1831.

3191. ii. Lucy Meigs, 2d, b. Nov. 21, 1833, d. Aug. 6, 1841.

3192. iii. Ellen Juliet Southmayd, b. Dec. 20, 1835, d. Sept. 6, 1836.

3193. iv. Caroline Southmayd, b. Aug. 18, 1840, m. Rev. William

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 529

Stone Hubbell, grad. at Yale in 1858, and at Andover Theol. Sem. in 1866; a private, lieutenant, captain and brevet-major in the late war (1862-5); settled at E. Somerville, Mass.

3161. v. Clara Stanley Southmayd, b. about 1843.

3162. vi. George Alexis Southmayd, b. about 1847.

[Seventh Generation.]

3156 vi. Elizabeth Meigs Southmayd (dau. of Allyn Southmayd and Lucy Meigs), b. Oct. 31, 1810, m. June 9, 1840, Osmer Hale of Glastenbury, Ct. She d. July, 1846, and he m. for 2d wife Susan, dau. of James North.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

3163. i. Allyn Southmayd Hale, b. June, 1842.

3164. ii. Elizabeth Hale, b. in 1844, d. soon.

3165. iii. Charles Hale, b. June 1846.

[Seventh Generation.]

3157. vii. Caroline Southmayd (dau. of Allyn Southmayd and Lucy Meigs), b. Feb. 26, 1814, m. May 8, 1844, John B. Woodford, a teacher in Middletown.

[Eighth Generation.] Children:

3166. i. Alfred Southmayd Woodford, b. Oct 21, 1847.

3167. ii. Mary Hubbard Woodford, b. Nov. 8, 1849.

3168. iii. John Amasa Woodford, b. July 17, 1851.

[Sixth Generation.]

3081. iv. Timothy Southmayd (son of William Southmayd, 4th, and Elizabeth Green), b. Dec. 16, 1767, m. Feb. 13, 1799, Rebecca Walker Bull (dau. of Samuel Bull and Rebecca Colton), sister of the wife of Horace Southmayd, No. 3087. ii. He was a merchant at Middletown, and cashier of the Middletown Bank (1801-21) for 20 years. He d. Dec. 13, 1821; she d. Nov. 14, 1824.

[Seventh Generation.] Children:

3169. i. Timothy Southmayd, b. about 1799.

3170. ii. Rebecca Southmayd, b. about 1801.

3171. iii. Frederick Redfield Southmayd, b. June 12, 1803, a dry-goods merchant in N. Orleans, La., after 1833. He m. in 1834, Catharine (dau. of Charles Goodrich, a merchant in N. Orleans). He d. Sept. 3, 1859, aet. 56. They had 4 children: 1, Charles Goodrich Southmayd, grad. at Yale in 1856. 2, Frederic Redfield Southmayd. 3, Rebecca Bull Southmayd. 4, Julia Maria Southmayd.

3172. iv. Albert Southmayd, b. March 20, 1805, m. Sept. 25, 1844, Harriet Larned Southmayd, b. Dec. 4, 1822 (dau. of Horace Southmayd of New York, and Julia Maria Bull. See previous page, No. 3104. v.). He carried on the drug and paint business for some time at

*Son of Timothy, Son of John, both of Dedham, Mass.* 531

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

3185. i. Giles Southmayd, b. Jan. 17, 1777, d. Jan. 18, 1777.

*By second wife :*

3186. ii. Elizabeth Rockwell Southmayd, b. Dec. 11, 1779, d. unmarried April 11, 1845, aet. 75.

3187. iii. Giles Southmayd, Jr., b. July 12, 1782, m. Feb. 2, 1814, Sophia Wetmore, b. May 25, 1788 (dau. of Oliver Wetmore \* of Middletown and Sarah Brewster) : a farmer at Middletown (Staddle Hill). She d. March 8, 1844, aet. 56. He d. March 15, 1841, aet. 58.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

3188. i. John Dobson Southmayd, b. May 8, 1815, m. Aug. 14, 1844, Harriet H. North, dau. of James North of Middletown. He d. Oct. 11, 1847. They had one son, Frederic, b. Dec. 3, 1845.

3189. ii. Thomas Southmayd, b. June 11, 1817, m. Mary A. Matthews, and lived in Wilmington, N. C., before the late war.

3190. iii. Elizabeth Southmayd, b. July 16, 1819, m. May 5, 1853, Samuel Braine of Colchester, Ct. : had children, Thomas and Lina.

3191. iv. Charles Southmayd, b. Oct. 1, 1821.

3192. v. Timothy Wetmore Southmayd, b. Sept. 17, 1823.

3193. vi. Lucy Wetmore Southmayd, b. Oct. 19, 1825, d. Dec. 2, 1829.

3194. vii. Sarah Wetmore Southmayd, b. Feb. 5, 1829, m. in 1860, Rev. John Hartwell. They had one child, John, b. and d. same day, March 1861.

3195. viii. William Waterman Southmayd, b. Sept. 29, 1830, d. in 1832.

3196. ix. Lucy Wetmore, 2d, b. Nov. 4, 1832.

3191. iv. Charles Southmayd, b. Oct. 1, 1821, a gunsmith at Middletown, m. June 17, 1845, Martha J. Stoughton.

---

\* Oliver Wetmore, b. May 24, 1752, was son of Seth Wetmore of Middletown, and Hannah Edwards, sister of Prest. Edwards. Sarah Brewster was the dau. of Elisha Brewster of Middletown and Lucy Yeomans. Their children were :

I. Rev. Oliver Wetmore, b. Dec. 1, 1774, d. at Utica, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1852, aet. 77.

II. Elisha Wetmore, b. Oct. 1, 1776, m. Mary Bacon.

III. Sarah Wetmore, b. Oct. 1, 1778, m. John Stoughton of East Windsor, Ct.

IV. Timothy Wetmore, b. Aug. 2, 1780.

V. Lucy Wetmore, b. May 9, 1782, d. unmarried.

VI. Hannah Wetmore, b. Aug. 8, 1784.

VII. Clarissa Wetmore, b. July 5, 1786, m. Stephen Dodge.

VIII. Sophia Wetmore, b. May 25, 1788, m. Giles Southmayd.

IX. Chauncey Wetmore, b. June 5, 1790.

X. Emily Wetmore, b. Jan. 4, 1795.



532 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.,*

[Eighth generation.] Children :

- 3197. i. Sarah Southmayd, b. May 8, 1846, d. in 1848.
- 3198. ii. Anne Southmayd, b. June 8, 1850.
- 3199. iii. John Edward Southmayd, b. Aug. 7, 1853.
- 3200. iv. Henry Albert Southmayd, b. Nov. 16, 1855, d. March 1856.
- 3201. v. Mary Wetmore Southmayd, b. Feb. 5, 1857.
- 3202. vi. Charles Everett Southmayd, b. Jan. 2, 1859.

[Fifth Generation.] See page 523.

3076. v. Partridge Samuel Southmayd (son of William Southmayd, 3d, and Mehitabel Dwight), b. October, 21, 1739, a farmer in Middletown (Staddle Hill), m. in 1778, Hannah Fanning, b. in 1744. She d. Feb. 14, 1816, aet. 62. He d. Dec. 30, 1821, aet. 82.

[Sixth Generation.] Children :

- 3203. i. Lucy Southmayd, bapt. May 4, 1779, d. Aug. 6, 1780.
- 3204. ii. Samuel Dwight Southmayd, b. Jan. 7, 1781, d. Oct. 7, 1851.
- 3205. iii. Lucy Southmayd, 2d, b. April 14, 1782, d. unmarried Aug. 27, 1838, aet. 56.
- 3206. iv. John R. Southmayd, b. March 27, 1784, d. Sept. 5, 1836, unmarried, a farmer at Middletown.
- 3207. v. Hannah Southmayd, b. March 5, and d. March 10, 1786.
- 3208. vi. Erastus Southmayd, b. May 29, 1787.
- 3209. vii. Thomas F. Southmayd, b. in 1789, d. unmarried June 13, 1813, in Hartford, Ct.
- 3210. viii. Charles Southmayd, b. in 1794, d. Oct. 12, 1815.
- 3211. ix. Hannah Southmayd, 2d, b. in 1796, d. unmarried Aug. 1, 1850, aet. 54.
- 3204. ii. Samuel Dwight Southmayd, b. Jan. 7, 1781, m. about 1808 Emily Dalton, who d. in 1809, leaving a child that d. also soon. He m. for 2d wife, Oct. 1816, Mary Ogden (dau. of Lewis Ogden of New York and Margaret Gouverneur). He was a merchant in New York. He d. Oct. 7, 1851 : she d. Aug. 18, 1854.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By second wife :*

- 3212. i. Julia C. Southmayd, b. about 1817, resides unmarried in New York.
- 3213. ii. Frederic A. Southmayd, b. about 1819, m. Meta G. Ogden, dau. of Isaac G. Ogden of New York.
- 3214. iii. Lewis Ogden Southmayd, b. about 1821.
- 3215. iv. Charles Fanning Southmayd, b. about 1823, a lawyer in New York (Evarts & Southmayd).
- 3216. v. Margaret G. Southmayd, b. about 1825, resides unmarried in New York.

3217. vi. Emily G. Southmayd, b. about 1827, resides unmarried in New York.

These parties were addressed in vain for fuller facts and dates.

[Sixth Generation.]

3208 vi. Erastus Southmayd (son of Partridge Samuel Southmayd and Hannah Fanning), b. May 27, 1787, was a merchant at Middletown, and afterwards a farmer at Stow, Portage Co., O. He m. April 18, 1822, Anna Wetmore, b. Oct. 23, 1802 (dau. of Caleb Wetmore of Stow and Mary Hamlin). She d. Dec. 19, 1826, aet. 24. He m. for 2d wife, March 21, 1827, Clarissa Rice, b. Feb. 6, 1805 (dau. of Thomas Rice of Stow, O., and Rhoda Gaylord). He d. Oct. 10, 1866.

[Seventh Generation.] Children :

*By first wife :*

3218. i. Lucy Southmayd, b. Jan. 23, 1823, d. Feb. 17, 1840.

3219. ii. Charles Southmayd, b. Feb. 24, 1824.

3220. iii. Rev. Leonard Clay Southmayd, b. Dec. 19, 1826, m. Jan. 1, 1850, Eliza A. Stark, b. Dec. 20, 1825 (dau. of Benjamin Stark of Stow, and Hannah Chapman) : settled at Steubenville, O. No children :

*By second wife :*

3221. iv. Walter Southmayd, b. June 2, 1828, d. May 14, 1848.

3222. v. William Southmayd, b. May 16, 1830.

3223. vi. Henry Southmayd, }  
3224. vii. Horace Southmyad, } twins b. May 3, 1836.

d. May 30, 1862, from wounds received at the battle of Pittsburgh Landing.

3219. ii. Charles Southmayd, b. Feb. 24, 1824, m. Feb. 8, 1861, Helen Augusta Wilson, b. May 13, 1842 (dau. of Darius Wilson of Brunswick, O., and Temperance Chase), a farmer at Stow, O. Children :

3225. 1. Anna Louisa Southmayd, b. Nov. 24, 1861.

3226. 2. Julia Southmayd, b. Feb. 26, 1864.

3222. v. William Southmayd (son of Erastus Southmayd and Clarissa Rice), b. May 16, 1830, m. Nov. 4, 1852, Martha A. Wilson, b. Dec. 27, 1831 (sister of Helen A. Wilson, wife of his bro. Charles) : a teacher at Stow. Children :

3227. 1. Lucy Jane Southmayd, b. May 13, 1855.

3228. 2. George Milton Southmayd, b. Jan. 12, 1863.

3223. vi. Henry Southmayd, b. May 3, 1836, m. Nov. 5, 1865, Orlina Beckwith, b. May 30, 1847 (dau. of John Beckwith of Stow and Electa Dewey) : a farmer at Stow. One child :

534 *Descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, Ct.,*

3229. 1. Frank Erastus Southmayd, b. July 31, 1866.

The facts detailed above concerning the Southmayd descendants of Rev. Josiah Dwight of Woodstock, were obtained in various parts from Edwin Stearns, Esq. of Middletown, since deceased, and William Southmayd, 6th, of Middletown (who m. Sarah Dunham), No. 3088. iii., and Horace Southmayd of New York, No. 3087. ii., and Erastus Southmayd of Stow, O., No. 3208. vi., who has also since died. Some separate facts of minor importance were procured from a variety of other sources.

---



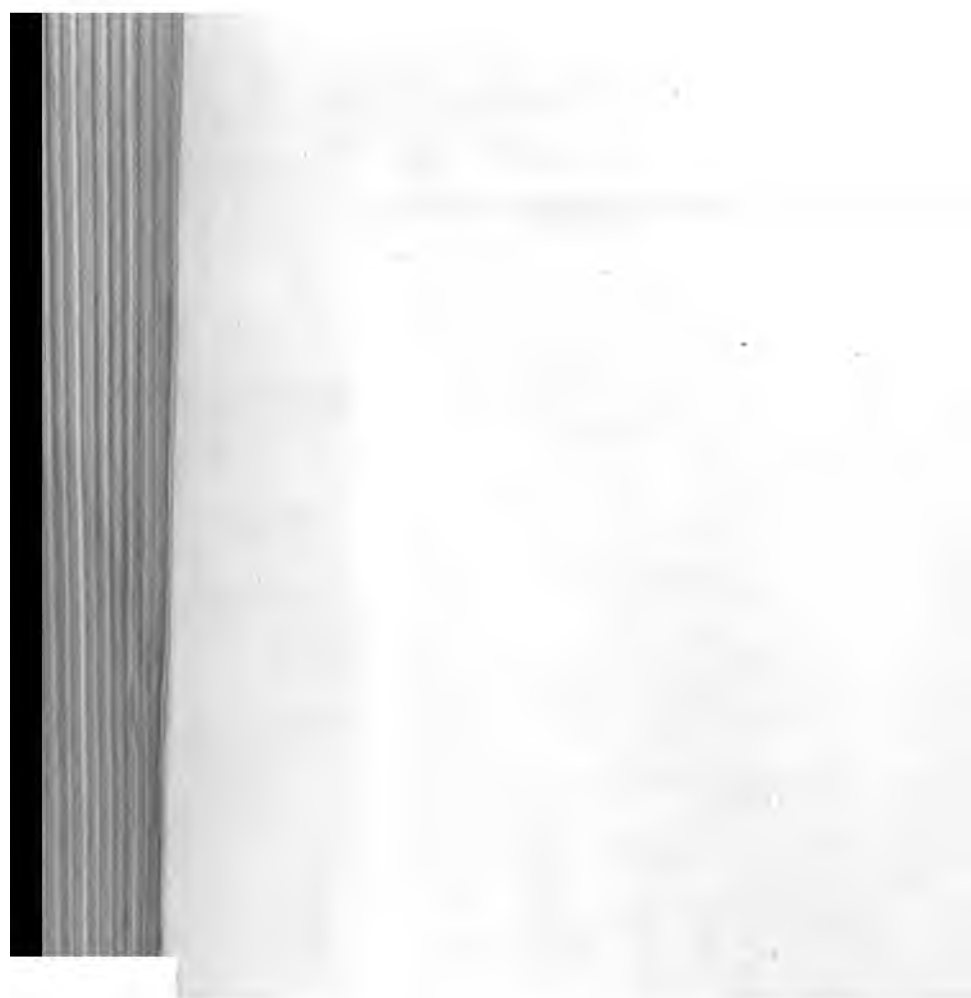


.

.

.









APR 5 1965



3 2044 029 887 056

